

{VCH\$ ' hrami'>{dÚmnrR> nŵoA\$JŴ
qhxr {dfŴ ' | {dÚmnrMñn{V (nrEM.Sŷ.) CnrŴY hŵw
ànVŴ enŴ à~ŷ

enŴ {dfŴ
""^rî' gnhr Zr H\$ CnŴŴng gn{hÈŴ ' |
gnr n{OH\$ MŵZm'

enŴH\$Ŵm[®]
{' qcx an{hXng H\$ŷ i o

enŴ - {ZX}eH\$
àm Sñi gn{eHŴ na Oz

gn{hÈŴ An c{cV H\$cmAäŴng ' \$i , nŵo
{VCH\$ ' hrami'>{dÚmnrR> nŵo

{Xg\$a 2015

à{Vkmnĭ

' c { ' qcX anqhxng H\$ŋ- i o à{VkmnĭP\$ {ZdXZ H\$aVm hÿ {H\$ "^rĭ' gnHzr HĔ
CnYŋng gmhĒŋ ' | gmŋŋOH\$ MVZmĭ {dfŋ na emY - à-Ÿ {VcH\$ ' hmami> {dÚmrR>
nĭJoHĔ AŸJV qhXr {dfŋ H\$s nrEM.Sŋ. CnmŸ hWw àñVW H\$aVm hÿ&

àñVW emY - à-Ÿ ' Zŋ Sŋŋ gmehĔ' ma Oz Or HĔ {ZX}eZ ' | {ZYŋŋaV Ad{Y
Aŋa {Zŋŋ' V à{HĔŋŋ ' | nĭŋŋ{HĔŋŋ hĭ & ŋh ' am ' ŋ{cH\$ H\$ŋŋŋŋ hĭ &

ŋh emY - à-Ÿ Bggo nhco {VcH\$ ' hmami> {dÚmrR> nĭJo ŋŋ AŸŋ {H\$gr ^r
{dĭd{dÚmcŋ H\$s CnmŸ hWw àñVW ZhrŸ{HĔŋŋ Jŋŋ hĭ &

{V{W : / /

emYH\$Vm©

ñWmZ : ~mamŋ Vr

((' qcX anqhxng H\$ŋ- i)

à' nUnÌ

à' m{UV {H\$¶m OmVm hi {H\$ {'qcX an{hXng H\$ i o Zo {VcH\$ ' hmami> {dÚmnrR>
nlWoH\$s {dÚmdmMñn{V (nrEM?S*) qhXr Cnm{Y hðw" ^rî' gn{hZr H\$ CnY¶ng gn{hÉ¶ ' |
gnr m{OH\$ MVZm erfH\$ go àñVW emY - à~\$ ' eo{ZX}eZ ' | njam {H\$¶m hi &
¶h emY - à~\$ emYH\$VmPH\$s ' m{cH\$ H\$V hi & ' c gn{VW H\$Vm h{H\$ Bg
emY - à~\$ H\$no narj UmW©AJ{fV {H\$¶m OmE &

{V[W : / /

ñWmZ : nlWo

emY{ZX}eH\$

Srî gn{eH\$ na Oz

àm Aštē I mV, nŋŋŋj H\$m Sxī CĒH\$FmR#H\$āo Sxī amOmam' MmYa, Sxī amOĐ I pZma, Sxī I ram' JSH\$a, Sxī gŋZc Amŋcŋ àm {dOŋ H\$mH\$Sā àm A' a ^mŋcŋ àm MĐed a amD\$V, Sxī gOŋ H\$mŋ-i o Sxī Zmŋe cm' Vmŋ Sxī aqdĐ JmŋH\$dmŋ>, Sxī hZm ŋ/ nmŋc, Sxī cmŋmŋmŋe H\$mŋerX, Sxī àXrn nmŋc, Sxī ~mŋmŋmŋe AdMa, àm gŋZc {Sŋcŋ àm gOŋ AmĒŋŋŋ àm gcr' ~mŋdmZ, àm ~m-mŋmŋmŋe I ŠH\$a, àm ~mi mŋmŋmŋe H\$mŋi nŋ àm CXŋ nmŋc, àm ñZhcVm I S#H, àm hŋ cVm ihŋH\$a, àm gŋZVm HŋcH\$Uu, àm edŋr Xēnn\$ā àm CĀdcm gñVŋ àm pñ' Vm gXmŋŋŋ àm A{ ' Zm ed , àm àVm ' nŋhVŋ àm {dŋc ŋmXd, àm AVŋc ~mamWŋ àm gŋe qeXŋ àm ' mŋZ H\$mŋH\$aŋŋ àm gĒŋdmZ gmi dŋ àm ~mi mŋmŋmŋe cmŋ \$ā àm Oŋam' ^mŋcŋ Sxī gŋmŋg HŋcH\$Uu, Sxī ' Znŋ nmŋc, I r. amOĐ gamX, I r. nmŋeŋŋ ^mŋcŋ I r. {dOŋ agmi , I r. gXmZŋ ndma, I r. {Z{VZ gmdŋ, I r. A{Zc ^mŋcŋ Ed\$ JŋVmcŋ Hŋ g^r gXñŋ AmX H\$m ghŋŋŋ ' Pŋ { ' cVm ahm & CZHŋ à{V ' c H\$VkmVm kmŋnV H\$aVm hŋ&

' əo { ' ĩ n[admanŋ | Zo' Pŋ h' em àəUm Xr {OZ' o Sxī XĪm ' nŋhVŋ Sxī XĪm ^mŋcŋ Sxī Jmŋj WmŋmV, Sxī gŋe eŋ Hŋ, Sxī dŋmŋŋ{Sŋgŋm, Amŋŋŋ ' ŋŋe T#ŋŋŋ ga AmX Hŋ à{V ' c Am^ma ĩŋŋ³V H\$aVm hŋ&

{OŋhmZŋ Bg à-ŋ H\$mŋ cJZ Anŋ AmĒ' ŋŋVm go gŋŋ' N{i> go O\$H\$V {H\$ŋŋm Ego I r. gŋm ZnW Yŋ mi Or Hŋ à{V ' j Am^ma kmZ H\$aVm hŋ&

' ər eŋj H\$ ŋmŋm | gdmŋYH\$ ' hĪdnŋŋŋWmZ nŋZrŋŋ ' m#Anŋ {nVmOr H\$m ahm hŋ & CZHŋ emŋŋef ' Pŋ Bg ' H\$ŋr VH\$ nhŋmZŋ | {ZaŋZ ~Zo aho & CZHŋ à{V eāXŋŋ H\$ Anŋ m ōXŋŋ go hr {MaF\$Ur ahZm ' c AnZm H\$Vŋŋ g' PVm hŋ& {OZHŋ H\$ŋaU ' ər qOXŋr H\$mŋ ghr ' nŋ>{ ' cm Anŋ ' c ŋŋhm#VH\$ nhŋŋ nmŋŋm & ' əo ĩŋŋŋ³VĒd {Z' nŋŋ | ' əo ^nB^am AĒU H\$mŋ-i o Anŋ ^m^r H\$m ñWmZ ^r ' hĪdnŋŋŋhŋ & ' ər ~hZŋŋ, OrOmOr Ed\$ ^nŋm Zo ^r ' Pŋ Bg ' nŋ> VH\$ cmZŋŋ | ' Z go' XX H\$ & CZHŋ à{V ' c F\$U ĩŋŋ³V H\$aVm hŋ&

' əo emŋH\$ŋŋŋŋ | AmXaUrŋŋ gŋŋOr Ed\$ gŋgŋr H\$m ^r ñZŋ Ed\$ CĒŋŋŋ ' Pŋ { ' cVm ahm & ' əo gŋmŋ ' m CĪm' gŋŋŋŋŋ ' m JmV' gŋŋŋŋŋ Ed\$ àm aVZHŋŋ ma gŋŋŋŋŋ ' m JZr

àñVndZm:

àñVndZm:

gñhÉŋ VVm g' nO H\$m Jham g\$ŷ ahm hj & gñhÉŋ g' nO H\$no gMmê\$ Amp
 gwŋdpñWV T\$ŋ go à^m(dV H\$aVm hj & gñhÉŋ H\$no gm' r(OH\$ n[adVŹ H\$s cT\$B© ' |
 ' hÎdnjU©^ŷ' H\$m H\$m {Zdmŋ H\$aZm MñhE Amp Cgo g' nO Hô nr{S\$V dJ©H\$m nj Ya hmZm
 MñhE & OrdZ H\$no CgH\$s {d{dYVm Ed\$ g' Jw/m Hô gnW iŋmH\$ ' \$cH\$ na AmYm[aV
 A{^iŋ³V H\$aZdmcr AmYŋZH\$ JÚ {dYm Hô ê\$ñ ' | CnYŋmg H\$noXd m OnVm hj & qhXr H\$Wm,
 gñhÉŋ ' ar ê\$M H\$m {dfŋ ahm hj & ' Zo àð M\$, OŋeŋH\$a àgmX, ' by^\$ar, ^rî' gñhZr
 AmX H\$s H\$hm[ZŋmñnT\$ hc & gnW hr HôN>CnYŋmgñ H\$no ^r ' ZonT\$ hc & A\$: ' ZoE' ?{ ' \$c
 (qhXr) CnŋY hñw^rî' gñhZr Hô "V' g' CnYŋmg H\$m MŋZ {H\$ŋm Wm & VXñiMmV {Za\$A
 nrEM.S\$ H\$aZoH\$s A{^cmfm {Z' mŋ hB© Bgr ê\$(Mn)U©emŷ {dfŋ H\$s Ñ{i>go' ar BÀN\$ H\$no
 ' Zo' aoE' . { ' \$c Hô emŷ {ZXeH\$ Or I Ôŋ Sñ gñeHô' ma Or Oz ga Hô gm' Zo al r &
 CZHô gnW MMm{d' e©H\$aZoHô Cnñŋ CŷhmZo' Ppogcm XVo hŋ H\$hm {H\$, ŋ{X Am ^rî'
 gñhZr Or Hô gñhÉŋ na AUŋŋZ H\$aZm MñhVo hno Vno ³ŋñ Z CZHô CnYŋmg gñhÉŋ H\$no
 {cŋm Onŋ} & ' Pp CZH\$m ŋh ' mJXeŹ ~hŋ hr àðUmXñŋr cJm & gnW hr ' Zo emŷ -{ZXeH\$
 Or Hô gnW hB©MMm{Hô ~mao' | {VcH\$ ' hmami>{dÚmrR>Hô A{Yð\$Vm AmXaUrŋ Sñ I rnmX
 Or ^O>ga go H\$hm Vno CŷhmZo ^r ' am hmgcm ~Tñŋm Amp H\$hm {H\$ AJa Am H\$m E' . { ' \$c
 ^rî' gñhZr Or Hô "V' g' CnYŋmg H\$no cH\$a hŋAm hj Vno Am CZHô Aŷŋ CnYŋmgñ H\$no
 cH\$a H\$noB©EH\$ {dfŋ AnZo emŷ -{ZXeH\$ Or Hô gnW MMm{H\$aHô {ZpŋMV H\$s{OE & CZH\$m
 ŋh gPnd ' ao{cE emŷ à~ŷ H\$s g' \$cVm H\$s àW' grT\$ ahr h&

Bg{cE ' Zo qhXr CnYŋmg {dYm ' | emŷ H\$ŋŋ©H\$aZm ' ZmZV {H\$ŋm & {dÚm dmMñn{V
 CnŋY hñw{dfŋ MŋZ H\$aVo hŋ emŷ {ZXeH\$ Sñ gñeHô' maOr Oz ga go MMm{d' e©
 H\$aZoHô ~mX CŷhmZo' Pp " ^rî' gñhZr Hô CnYŋmg gñhÉŋ ' | gm' r(OH\$ MñZm {dfŋ
 {ZpŋMV H\$aZoH\$s AZñ {V XoXr &

qhXr grhE¶ H I >aMZmH\$ma ^r' grhZr Or ~hþ w r à{V^m H YZr hc grhZr Or Zo AnZo g' ¶ H ^maV H\$m g' mO AnZr Am¶ n go Xd m Wm, g' Pm Wm An¶ Cg na JhZ qMVZ {H\$¶m Wm & CÝhmZo ^maV H\$s {d{dY g' ñ¶mAn¶ H\$m {MU AnZo grhE¶ ' | {H\$¶m hj & CZH grhE¶ ' | OrdZ H AZH\$ nhcy {XI mBXW/hc & Xæ {d^mOZ H\$s ÌmgXr qhXy OrdZ H\$s 'mZ{gH\$Vm, 'wgc'mZ g' mO OrdZ H\$s 'mZ{gH\$Vm, qhXy - 'pñc' grhXm¶H\$Vm, Om¶V¶m, ehar OrdZ, Jm rU OrdZ, àemgH\$s¶ i¶dñWm AnOmXr H n¶d Ed\$ AnOmXr H ~mX ^maV H\$s MZmdr anOZr{V, ^i>Zw/m, {XI mdmZ AmX g' ñ¶mAn¶ H\$m {MU CZH grhE¶ ' | hAm hj & ^r' Or EH\$ gXZerc Ed\$ g' W m³g¶mXr {MÝVZYmam H cd H\$ aho hj & CZH\$m CnÝ¶mg grhE¶ ' mZdVmdmX Ed\$ gr¶ m(OH\$ M/Zm OmJW H\$aZo go AZ{UV hj & ^r' Or Zo Mmcrg dfm) H cJmVma n[al ' H nMmV² qhXr grhE¶ OJV² ' | EH\$ {def CncpY àm H\$s hj &

AZwgYmZ H\$m ' hd :

àñVW AZwgYmZ " ^r' grhZr H CnÝ¶mg grhE¶ ' | gr¶ m(OH\$ M/Zm {df¶ H\$m ch\$a hAm hj & Bg AZwgYmZ ' | g' mO H {d{dY nhc¶An¶ H\$m ñneH\$aZo H\$m à¶mg {H\$¶m J¶m hc & Bgr H\$maU àñVW emX - à~\$ H\$m AZÝ¶ gmYmaU ' hd hj & Bg ' | ^r' Or H i¶{³VÈd H\$VÈd Ed\$ grhE¶ H\$m {dcfU {H\$¶m hj & CnÝ¶mg ' | {M{V 'mZd OrdZ ' ¶¶m H\$m ñni> {H\$¶m hj & gmW hr ^r' grhZr Or H CnÝ¶mg¶ H A\$J¶ n¶adm[aH\$, gr¶ m(OH\$, anOZr{VH\$, grhH\$VH\$, Ym' ¶\$ àd¶¶m¶m H\$m {M{V {H\$¶m hj & gr¶ m(OH\$ {df¶ dñVw H A{V[a³V ' Ü¶ dJH\$m I nd cmZ, Am{W¶\$ A^md¶ go CnOr A'mZdr¶m, ór g' ñ¶m, emfH\$ dJH\$s {Z' Vm, 'hmZJar¶ OrdZ H\$s ÌmgXr AmX ~m¶m H\$m {dcfV {H\$¶m hj & AmY{ZH\$Vm H g^' | g' mO H\$s AdYmaUm Ed\$ grhE¶ ' | gr¶ m(OH\$ M/Zm H qMVZ H\$m {ddMZ {H\$¶m J¶m hj &

- 4) ^rî' grhZr H\$ H\$m(Z'q'q' H\$m g' nDemór'q' AÜ'q'q'Z,
H. aZw~mcm, {Xëcr {díd{dÚmc'q', 2005
- 5) ^rî' g nhZr H\$m Amp'q'q'q'gH\$ H\$V'Ed,
Sxí amhc qgh, cI ZD\$ {díd{dÚmc'q', 2009
- 6) " ^rî' grhZr H\$ qhXr Cn'q'q'q' H\$m ecr d'k'q'ZH\$ AÜ'q'q'Z,
Sxí a' e C' mOr AnSø - Amp'q'q'q' {díd{dÚmc'q', gZ 2009
- 7) H\$WnH\$na - ^rî' grhZr -
Sxí H\$Um nOæ, JDamV {díd{dÚmc'q', 2009
- 8) " ^rî' grhZr H\$ H\$m(Z'q'q' ' | ' nZdr'q' g\$Y'
Sxí gD'q' JS'q'q'c' Z'K&>{díd{dÚmc'q' gZ 2010
- 9) ^rî' grhZr H\$ ZnO'H\$H\$m {dMra nj ,
JrVm-dmKæm - g'pami>{díd{dÚmc'q' anOH\$noæ - 2013
- 10) H\$WnH\$na ^rî' grhZr g\$XZm Ana {eën
Mnb{c'q'q' H\$m'Y'Vcm - g'pami>{dÚmc'q', Om' ZJa 2004

emY H\$ gr' nE±

emY à~Y H\$ gr' nE±{ZâZ{c{I V h\$

- 1) àñVW emY H\$m'q'q' ^rî' grhZr Or H\$ gm(hE'q' VH\$ hr gr{ ' V h; &
- 2) àñVW emY H\$m'q'q' ^rî' grhZr Or H\$ Cn'q'q'g gm(hE'q' ' | gm' q'(OH\$ MVZm VH\$ hr
gr{ ' V h; &

AÜ'q'q'Z j ð 'q'q' emY j ð H\$m {ZYnaU ' yV: emY {df'q' H\$ àH\$V na {Z^@ H\$Vm h; &

AÜ'q'q'Z H\$ g'q'dYm Ana emY H\$m'q'q' | nmaX{e'q'Vm cmZo H\$ {cE ' Zo emY à~Y

H\$no gmV AÜ'q'q'q' | H\$c' ~Ö H\$ZoH\$m H\$m' {H\$'q'q' h; & BgH\$m g\$ j á {ddMZ Bg àH\$na h&

àW' AÜ¶¶¶ :

àW' AÜ¶¶¶ ' | ' Œo ^rî' gnhZr Or Hð ì¶¶³VÈd H\$m n[aM¶¶ {X¶¶m hj & dgo Vm {H\$gr ^r aMZnH\$mna H\$s aMZnA¶¶ H\$m AÜ¶¶¶Z H\$aVo g' ¶¶ ¶¶h Amdí¶¶H\$ Zhr\$ hnd/m hj {H\$ CgHð ì¶¶³VJV OrdZ H\$s OmZH\$mna àmá H\$s OmE & VW¶¶n CZ n[apñW{V¶¶¶¶ A¶¶ n[adæ H\$m Cg na à^md nS¶¶m hr hj & {Og' | ahH\$a dh aMZnÈ' H\$ H\$m¶¶¶H\$aVm hj & Ego ' | ^rî' gnhZr Or Hð ì¶¶³VÈd H\$m n[aM¶¶ àmá H\$aZm Cn¶¶¶¶r hnd/m A¶¶ g' rMrZ ^r & Bg' | OY' VWm ' mVm {nVm, n[adæ, { ' Ì, n[adma, {ej m, ZnH\$aar {ddrh, ~mø ì¶¶³VÈd ' | dæ^fm A{^è\$M, emH\$, Am¶/[aH\$ ì¶¶³VÈd ' | {dMma, gmXJr Ed\$ {dZ' ¶¶m, g¶¶¶¶¶, ghZerc, ÑT¶¶m Ed\$ {dD¶¶r, gdm^md, d¶¶¶[aH\$ à^md Ed\$ ' ¶¶¶ ' am cd Z Hð à{V ê\$M, gm{hpÈ¶¶H\$ Ñ{;H\$mJ, AY¶¶ gm{hÈ¶¶H\$mam¶ Hð ZOam go nnañH\$mna AmX ~m¶¶ H\$m g¶¶j á n[aM¶¶ {X¶¶m J¶¶m hj&

{ÜVr¶¶ AÜ¶¶¶ :

{ÜVr¶¶ AÜ¶¶¶ ' | ' Œo ^rî' gnhZr Or H\$s gm{hpÈ¶¶H\$ H\$VÈd H\$m gm¶ mY¶¶ n[aM¶¶ {X¶¶m hj & Bg' | ^rî' Or Hð CnY¶¶¶m, ZnD¶¶, H\$hmZr g¶¶h, {Z~¶¶, gmj nÈH\$mna, ~mcgm{hÈ¶¶ AmX H\$m g¶¶j á n[aM¶¶ {X¶¶m h&

V¶¶r¶¶ AÜ¶¶¶ :

V¶¶r¶¶ AÜ¶¶¶ gm¶ n{OH\$ M¶¶Zm H\$s AdYmaUm Ed\$ ñdê\$ - BgHð A¶¶J¶¶ gm¶ n{OH\$ M¶¶Zm H\$m A{^àn¶¶ g' nO H\$s g¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ n[aH\$¶¶¶¶¶¶, M¶¶Zm H\$m AW©Ed\$ n[a^mf¶¶ gm¶ n{OH\$ M¶¶Zm H\$m ñdê\$, n[a^mf¶¶, AmYma^¶¶ VÍd, M¶¶Zm Hð {d{dY ê\$ n gm{hÈ¶¶ ' | gm¶ n{OH\$ M¶¶Zm AmX ' ¶¶¶ na àH\$mne S¶¶cm h\$&

MVW©AÜ¶¶¶ :

MVW©AÜ¶¶¶ ' | ' Œo ^rî' gnhZr Hð CnY¶¶¶m¶¶ H\$m gm¶ mY¶¶ n[aM¶¶ {X¶¶m hj- {Og' | Pam o H\${S¶¶¶¶ V' g ~g¶¶r, ' a¶¶¶¶¶¶ H\$s ' nS¶¶, HðVmo A¶¶ Zrc¶- Zrc' m- Zrcm \$a AmX CnY¶¶¶m¶¶ H\$m n[aM¶¶ {X¶¶m hj &

{dfñ gMr

nW_ AU` m`	^rî_ gmhZr ... ì` pSVEd	n0>1 -29
1.0	ànVmdZm	
1.1	^rî_ gmhZr ... ì` pSVEd	
1.1.1	OY_ VWm _mVm- {nVm	
1.1.2	n[adæ	
1.1.3	{_I	
1.1.4	n[adma	
1.1.5	{ej m	
1.1.6	ZnH\$ar	
1.1.7	{ddrh	
1.1.8	~nh² ì` pSVEd	
1.1.8.1	dæ^fm	
1.1.8.2	A{^é{M	
1.1.8.3	enH\$	
1.1.9	An\$[aH\$ ì` pSVEd	
1.1.9.1	{dMmaYmam	
1.1.9.2	gmXJr Ed\${dZ_ \m	
1.1.9.3	g\$H\$mr	
1.1.9.4	ghZerbVm	
1.1.9.5	XH \m Ed\${dXmr	
1.1.9.6	gdm^md	
1.1.10	dMm[aH\$ n^md Ed\$_>` n@UmE±	
1.1.11	bd Z H0 n{V é{M	
1.1.12	gm(hpE` H\$ X{H\$Smb	

1.1.13	^rî_ gnhZr ... gm(hE` H\$nan) H\$s ZOan) go	
1.1.13.1	{dîUwn^mH\$a	
1.1.13.2	anOX«` mXd	
1.1.13.3	H\$_bída	
1.1.13.4	H\$U gmVr	
1.1.13.5	S#f Zm_da qgh	
1.1.13.6	S#f H\$_bm ngmX	
1.1.13.7	gB# {_Om®	
1.1.14	'E¶w	
1.1.15	^rî_ gnhZr ... nanH\$a	
1.1.16	^rî_ gnhZr H\$m H\$VEd	
{ÜVr` AU` m`	^rî_ gnhZr H\$ H\$VEd H\$m gm_nY` n[aM`	30-75
2.0	añVmdZm	
2.1	^rî_ gnhZr H\$ CnY` ng	
2.1.1	Pam o	
2.1.2	H\${S> me	
2.1.3	V_g	
2.1.4	~g\$Vr	
2.1.5	_æ` mXmg H\$s _mS#	
2.1.6	H\$Vmo	
2.1.7	Zrcy - Zr{c' m - Zrcm\$ a	
2.2	^rî_ gnhZr H\$ ZnO-H\$	
2.2.1	hmZie	
2.2.2	H\$-ram I S#m ~mOma _	
2.2.3	_mYdr	

2.2.4	_vAndOo	
2.2.5	a\$ Xo~g\$/r Mmcm	
2.2.6	Anc' Jra	
2.3	^rî_ gnhZr H\$ H\$hn(Z` mē	
2.3.1	^nî/2 ad m	
2.3.2	nhbm nrR>	
2.3.3	^Q-H\$/r aml	
2.3.4	nQfa` mē	
2.3.5	dnlM/y	
2.3.6	em^m` ml m	
2.3.7	{ZemMa	
2.3.8	nmb	
2.3.9	S`m` Z	
2.4	{Z~H\$na ^rî' gnhZr	
2.5	AnE' H\$VnH\$na ^rî' gnhZr	
2.6	~mcgm(hE¶) Anp ^rî' gnhZr	
2.7	gmj nEH\$na Anp ^rî' gnhZr	
2.8	AZndmXH\$ ^rî' gnhZr	
2.9	g\$hmXH\$ ^rî' gnhZr	
2.10	{ZîH\$F©	
Vvrr¶ AU¶m¶	gm' n(OH\$ Mv/Zm H\$ AdYmaUmEd\$ñdē\$ñ	76-104
3.0	añVmdZm :	
3.1	gm' n(OH\$ Mv/Zm goA{^`am¶	
3.2	g' mO H\$ gH\$ñZm Ed\$AW©	
3.3	g' mO H\$ n[aH\$ñZm	

3.4	M/Zm : AW [©] Ed\$ n[a^mfm	
3.4.1	"M/Zm' eāX H\$ i¶¶n{Im	
3.5	gm' r(OH\$ M/Zm H\$m ñdê\$ñ	
3.5.1	gm' r(OH\$ M/Zm H\$s n[a^mfm	
3.5.2	gm' r(OH\$ M/Zm H\$ AmYma^yV VEd	
3.5.3	gm' r(OH\$ M/Zm H\$ {d{dY ê\$ñ	
3.5.3.1	d¶¶{ ³ VH\$ M/Zm	
3.5.3.2	gm' H\$ VH\$ M/Zm	
3.5.3.3	amOZr{VH\$ M/Zm	
3.5.3.4	' mZdr¶¶ M/Zm	
3.5.3.5	X{cV M/Zm	
3.5.3.6	Am{W¶¶\$ M/Zm	
3.5.3.7	Ym{ ' ¶¶\$ M/Zm	
3.6	gm{hE¶¶ H\$ gm' r(OH\$ M/Zm	
3.7	{ZiH\$F [©]	
MVW[©]AÜ¶¶¶¶	^rî' gñhZr H\$ CñnY¶¶ngñ H\$m gm' nY¶¶ n[aM¶¶	105-155
4.0	añVndZm	
4.1	Pand o	
4.2	H\$S¶¶¶¶	
4.3	V' g	
4.4	-g¶¶/r	
4.5	_æ¶¶mXng H\$s _ñ\$¶	
4.6	H¶¶Vmo	
4.7	Zrby- Zr{b_m- Zrbm\sa	
4.8	{ZiH\$F [©]	

nŋ' AUŋŋŋ	^rî' gnhZr Hð CnYŋŋŋŋ' gmr n(OH\$ MŋZn	156-230
5.0	ànVmdZm	
5.1	"Pandi ó CnYŋŋŋŋ' gmr n(OH\$ MŋZm	
5.1.1	gmr n(OH\$ Ym' P\$ AnSâ~anŋ Amp ê\$T>naŋŋamAnŋ Hð {déŌ MŋZm	
5.1.2	gnŋXmŋŋH\$Vm {damŋr N{i}H\$ŋŋ	
5.1.3	dJ©gKf©	
5.1.4	{ej m H\$ŋ ' hld	
5.1.5	~mc - ' ZmðdkmZ Hð gŋ^©	
5.2	"H\$ŋŋŋŋ CnYŋŋŋŋ' gmr n(OH\$ MŋZm	
5.2.1	nm[adm[aH\$ g\$ŋŋ	
5.2.2	gmr n(OH\$ {dSâ~ZmAnŋ Hð {déŌ MŋZm	
5.2.3	Zmar H\$ŋ ñdê\$ŋ	
5.2.4	H\$ŋr H\$ŋOr Zmar Hð gŋ^©	
5.2.5	Zmar emfU Hð à{V {damŋrŋE' H\$ N{i}H\$ŋŋ	
5.2.6	àmMrZVm Amp ZŋZVm Hð gmr Őñŋŋ na ~c	
5.2.7	{ddmh g\$ŋŋŋ H\$ŋ {~l and	
5.2.8	gKf©H\$ àaUm	
5.3	""V' g' CnYŋŋŋŋ' gmr n(OH\$ MŋZm	
5.3.1	gnŋXmŋŋH\$Vm - EH\$ {dMma	
5.3.2	Y' mŋVm {damŋr N{i}H\$ŋŋ	
5.3.3	gmr nAŋŋdmXr VnH\$Vmŋ H\$ŋ Xnðcr Zr{Vŋŋŋ H\$ŋ nXn©\$ŋe	
5.3.4	A{ej m H\$ŋ g' ñŋŋŋ	
5.3.5	gmr YVdmX Ed\$ŋŋŋŋ{V dJ©Hð gŋ^©	
5.3.6	^nBŋŋmao Ed\$ŋŋŋŋZŋŋŋ H\$ŋ gŋe	

5.3.7	ami>àð	
5.3.8	AkmZVm Ed\$A{dřdmg goXp ahZoH\$s gcrh	
5.3.9	emfU H\$s g' ñŕm	
5.3.10	{d^mOZ H\$s g' ñŕm	
5.4	"~gŕr" CnYŕng ' gmr ñ(OH\$ MŰZm	
5.4.1	gaH\$mar Vŕ Ed\$njOrdix Hð gŕ^©	
5.4.2	gmr ñ(OH\$ Amp Am(WP\$ {dgŕ{Vŕm H\$m AŕH\$Z	
5.4.3	Zmar MŰZm H\$m ñda	
5.4.4	{ddrh Hð gŕ^©	
5.4.5	' hmZJarŕ OrdZ H\$s g' ñŕmE±	
5.5	"' æŕmKng H\$s ' nŕ' CnYŕng ' gmr ñ(OH\$ MŰZm	
5.5.1	g' mO ' Mc ahr KmVH\$ àdŕmŕm±	
5.5.2	nm[adm[aH\$ gŕf^©Amp {dKOZ	
5.5.3	gmr ñ(OH\$ êŕ{>naŕmamAn H\$m AñdrH\$na	
5.5.4	emfU H\$s àdŕm Hð {déO OmJêH\$Vm	
5.5.5	A{ej m H\$m n[aUm'	
5.5.6	ami>àð	
5.6	"HŰVnð CnYŕng ' gmr ñ(OH\$ MŰZm	
5.6.1	OZgŕŕm {dn' \$mð> - EH\$ gŕHŰV	
5.6.2	Zmar emfU	
5.6.3	Adŕ gŕŕ - EH\$ g' ñŕm	
5.6.4	ami>àð	
5.6.5	nm[adm[aH\$ gŕf^©Amp {dKOZ	
5.7	Zrcŕ Zr{c' m Zrcmð \$a CnYŕng ' gmr ñ(OH\$ MŰZm	

5.7.1	gñáXm{H\$Vm	
5.7.2	Znar emfU	
5.7.3	{ddrh g\$Yr	
5.7.4	Znar {ej m	
5.7.5	'Uq dJ©H\$ T\$U Ed§{XI mcm	
5.7.6	ZeoH\$s cV	
5.8	{ZîH\$F©	
fð>AU¶¶¶¶	g' H\$crZ gñhE¶H\$amH\$ n[aàú¶ ' ^rî' gñhZr	231- 254
6.0	ànVrdZm	
6.1	'\$UrídaZmW aUwAñá ^rî' gñhZr	
6.2	A' V/cmc ZmJa Añá ^rî' gñhZr	
6.3	¶mXdð e' m©Mð' Añá ^rî' gñhZr	
6.4	Sññ amð¶ anKd Añá ^rî' gñhZr	
6.5	¶lenmc Añá ^rî' gñhZr	
6.6	'ñhZ anH\$e Añá ^rî' gñhZr	
6.7	A' V/ an¶ Añá ^rî' gñhZr	
6.8	ZmJmO¶ Añá ^rî' gñhZr	
6.9	^pad àgmX Jñ Añá ^rî' gñhZr	
6. 10	{ZîH\$F©	
gá' AU¶¶¶¶	Cngñma	255- 263
	n[a{ei:	263- 273
n[a{ei>1	AmYmaJW gMr	
n[a{ei>2	gX^¶W gMr	
n[a{ei>3	eāXH\$me gMr	
n[a{ei>4	n - n{H\$E±	

àW' AÜ¶¶¶¶

nW_ AU` m`	^rî_ gmhZr ... î` pSVEd	nH>H& 1 - 39
1.0	ânVmdZm	
1.1	^rî_ gmhZr ... î` pSVEd	
1.1.1	OY_ VWm _m/m- {nVm	
1.1.2	n ade	
1.1.3	{	
1.1.4	n adma	
1.1.5	{ej m	
1.1.6	ZnH\$ar	
1.1.7	{ddrh	
1.1.8	~mh² î` pSVEd	
1.1.8.1	de^fm	
1.1.8.2	A{^é{M	
1.1.8.3	emH\$	
1.1.9	AnV[aH\$ î` pSVEd	
1.1.9.1	{dMmaYmam	
1.1.9.2	gmXJr Ed\${dZ_&v/m	
1.1.9.3	g\$H\$mr	
1.1.9.4	ghZerbVm	
1.1.9.5	XW>v/m Ed\${dXmr	
1.1.9.6	gdm^md	
1.1.10	dVm[aH\$ n^md Ed\$_>` n@Ure±	

1.1.11	bd Z H0 n{V é{M	
1.1.12	gm(hpE` H\$ X{rO-H\$ndJ	
1.1.13	^rî_ gmhZr ... gm(hE` H\$manj H\$s ZOanj go	
1.1.13.1	{dîUwn^mH\$a	
1.1.13.2	amOX«` mXd	
1.1.13.3	H\$_būda	
1.1.13.4	H\$îU gmVr	
1.1.13.5	S\$î Zm_da qgh	
1.1.13.6	S\$î H\$_bm ngmX	
1.1.13.7	gB\$ {_Om°	
1.1.14	'£¶¶	
1.1.15	^rî_ gmhZr ... nãñH\$ma	
1.1.16	^rî_ gmhZr H\$m H\$VEd	

àW' AÜ¶¶¶¶

^rî' gnhZr : ì¶{³VÈd

1.0 àñVndZm

bd H\$ Ed\$ gr{hÈ`H\$na Hð H\$VÈd H\$no CgHð ì`pŠVJV OrdZ d AZw`dn¶ go AbJ H\$aHð Xd m Ed\$ naI m Zht Om gH\$Vn¶& AV... bd H\$ Hð gr{hpÈ`H\$ gDZ H\$no g_PZoHð {bE CgHð dn¶V{dH\$ OrdZ H\$no g_PZm Andí`H\$ hmb/m h¶& ^rî_ gnhZr AnZo "V_g' CnÝ`mg Hð H\$naU A{YH\$ nH\$ne ¶ AnÈ& ^rî_ gnhZr Or Hð H\$VÈd H\$no OmZZo gonhbo h_ CZHð ì`pŠVÈd H\$no g_PZm Andí`H\$ h; Š`n{H\$ nÈ`tH\$ gr{hÈ`H\$na Hð gr{hÈ` na CgHð AnZo OrdZ, n[ade An{X ~mV¶ H\$na Aga hmb/m hr h¶& Bg{bE h_ g~gonhboBÝht ~mV¶ H\$noXd ¶¶&

1.1 ^rî_ gnhZr ... ì`pŠVÈd

1.1.1 OÝ_ VWm_nVm-{nVm

^rî_ gnhZr H\$na OÝ_ dV©mZ n¶{H\$ñVmZ Hð andbqnSx eha ¶ 8 AJñV, 1915 H\$no g\$ ŠV n[adna ¶ h¶Am Wn¶& Cg dŠV VH\$ ^maV H\$na {d^mOZ Zht h¶Am Wn¶& AŠ¶¶¶ Hð AÈ`n¶ma Ed\$ CZHð Jb_r go ~nha {ZH\$bZo Hð {bE ^maV An¶/[aH\$ An¶ ~n¶? XnZm¶ nH\$na H\$s bS¶B`m bS> ahm Wn¶& ^rî_ gnhZr AnZo n[adna H\$s E¶Vh¶{gH\$ n¶R>^¶_ Hð ~ma¶ ¶ {bI Vo hç\$ ""_jov... h_ bmb n¶¶m- Hð erhna {Obm ¶ pñWV _am Zm H\$ H\$ñ~oHð (Om A~ n¶{H\$ñVmZ ¶ h) ahZo dmb hç {Ogo N¶ŠH\$a h_mao n¶¶I o andbqnSx ¶ OmH\$a ~g J`o Wn¶ ^am, Obb_ ZXr Hð VQ> na pñWV, g{X`¶ n¶amZm Ü` `w¶Z H\$ñ~m h; Om O_mZo go dn{UÁ` An¶ ì`mna H\$na EH\$ H¶X« h¶Am H\$aVm Wn¶&''¹ gnhZr n[adna n¶eo go ì`mna Wn¶& gnhZr H\$Qa Am`©g_mOr Wo b¶H\$Z g_mO gw¶maH\$ _mZo OmVo Wn¶& g_mO gw¶ma ¶ CÝhpH\$na{s {XbMñnr Wn¶& O~ ^rî_ H\$na

OY_ hAm Wm, Cg dŠV grhZr n[adma H\$m {MĪ CÝht Hĕ eāXmĭ | HĀN>Bg nH\$ma H\$m Wm, ""CZ {XZmĭ Ka Hĕ _mhmĭ | H\$QaVm Am`°g_mOr Wr ~eH\$, bĕH\$Z CJ« nH\$ma H\$s H\$QaVm Zht Wrĭ& {nVm Or H\$QaVm Am`°g_mOr Wq na g_mO gVma | Jhar {XbMĭnr aI Vo Wĭ& Am`°g_mO Xĕmam gVmfV AĭnVmb, d{ZVm Amĭ _, ñH\$b-H\$mf(bO AmX | g{H\$` êšn go H\$m_ H\$aVo Wq {OgH\$m Aga AĀN:m hAm {H\$ h_ g_mOmĭ_wĭ hĕĭ& Am`°g_mO H\$m AmĭmbZ CZ {XZmĭ OhmēqhXy gSJRZ MmhVm Wm, dhmē qhXy g_mO go AZH\$ Hĕar{V` mĭ H\$m {damĭ ^r H\$aVm Wm, Ogo- ~mb-{ddrh, NwAmNĭV, OmV-nmV, {dYdm {ddrh, ANĭVmkĕmam ñĭr {ej m AmXĭĭ& BgHĕ A{V[aŠV {nVmOr H\$s XĭrO>_Ū`dJĕHĕ nTĕ-{bI oĭ`mmar H\$s Wr Om_Ū`dgm`r ^r hĭ Amĭ ^m{VH\$ XĭrO>go AmJo ^r ~Tzm MmhVo hĕ Amĭ Om`h g_PVm hĭ {H\$ CgHĕ ~fĭ H\$m ^{dĭ` AmYĭZH\$ {ej m Hĕ ghmao A{YH\$ C,db hmo nmEjĭ& Hĕb {_bmH\$a CZH\$m XĭrO>H\$mĭ CXmadmXr A{YH\$ Amĭ H\$QaVmĭVr H\$_ Wrĭ&''²

^rĭ_ Or H\$m ~MnZ amdbqnSĕ | ~rVĭ& do grhZr n[adma | gm/dr\$ gV/mZ Wĭ& CZHĕ nĭ°Ka | nmĭ ~hZĭ Amĭ EH\$ ^nB°H\$m OY_ hAm Wrĭ& O- ^rĭ_ Hĕ ~Sĕ ^nB° ~bamO H\$m OY_ hAm Wm, _mē~VmVr Wr {H\$ ngqV Hĕ ~mX O- dh WH\$s-hmar I mO> na nSĕ Wr Amĭ CÝhĭ`h ^r Zht _mby_ Wm {H\$ ~Qm nĭXm hAm hĭ ~Qĕ, V- Ka Hĕ ~nha ghgm ~ĔS> ~nOm ~OZo bJm Wrĭ& {Ogo gVZH\$a dh ~hme hmo JB°Wrĭ& Bggo nhbo CZHĕ Ka | EH\$ ~ma EH\$ nmĭ ~Q> mĭ Zo OY_ {b`m Wrĭ& {nVmOr Hĕ ^nB°^r {edXmg Om H\$QaVm {dMmanĭ Hĕ ĭ`pŠV Wq O- ~Qĕ Hĕ OY_ H\$s I ~a gVVo Vmo ZmanO hmo Amĭ Zgr~ H\$m H\$mgVo hĕ CR>H\$a Mbo OmVo Wĭ& bĕH\$Z O- ~Qm nĭXm hmo H\$s I ~a {_br Vmo VmS/ ^mJVo J`o Amĭ ~ĔS> ~nOm bĕH\$a Amĭ ĭ& Š`m{H\$ ~hV gmbmĭ Hĕ ~mX _mē~m H\$mo ~Qĕ H\$m_wĭ Xd Zo H\$m Adga {_b Wrĭ& ^rĭ_ grhZr AnZo OrdZ H\$s nm[adm{aH\$ pĭW{V Hĕ gS\$Y | {bI Vo hĭ ""_ao Ka | OY_ bZo go nhbo _ar VrZ ~hZĭ ñdJ° {gYma Mh\$ Wrĭ& _am ~MnZ A^r g_mā Zht hAm Wm {H\$ EH\$ Amĭ ~hZ XJm XoJ`rĭ&

Apa _c A^r H\$m(bO _| nT\m Wm O~ nm\drš -hZ Zo ^r {dXm bo br Apa Ka _| h_ Hôdb Xmo ^nB^ah J`'3 13 Anp, 1973 H\$m ^rî_ Or Hô -Sô ^nB^~bamO Or H\$m {ZYZ hmo J` m&

^rî_ Or Hô {nVm H\$m Zm_ | r hadgbrnb grhZr Wrî& | r grhZr ZmHsar H\$aVo Wî& bôH\$Z ~mX _| CÝhmZo ñdVî ì`dgm` Hô j d _| nde {H\$` n& eie\$ _| do arndbqnS: Hô "H\$_ng[a`O> _| EH\$ N&go H\$bH\$ Hô Vma na ZmHsa H\$aVo Wî& bôH\$Z ~mX _| ZmHsar N&Hsa ñdVî ê\$ n go ì`mma H\$aZo bJî& `h Am`°g_mO Hô H\$Q&a H\$m`P\$Vm^ _mZo OmVo Wî& nhbo Vmo BÝhmZo ~S: Jar~r _| AnZo {XZ {~Vm o Wo bôH\$Z ~mX _| _bnZV H\$aHô HôN> YZ gân{EV BH\$Q& H\$s Wrî& ^rî_ Or Hô _m/m- {nVm Am`°g_mO gñWm Hô CXnEV {dMmanj Hô _ZmZo dnbo Wî& CÝhmZo {Kgr- {nO: gm_m{OH\$ Apa Ym`P\$ XpîO> nañnamAmj go _| _m&> {b`m Wrî& ^rî_ Or Hô {nVmOr ~mb{ddrh Ed\$ naXm, XhO Hô {I bm\ \$ Wî& ñÎr {ej m, OmV -nmV CÝ_bZ, {dYdm {ddrh Hô hH\$ _| Wî& ^rî_ grhZr AnZo {nVmOr Hô gX^° _| {bI Vo hç ""{nVmOr Zo {O&Jr Jar~r _| eie\$ H\$s Wrî& do AmemdnXr niefmW^no_r, Am`°g_m{O` m _| go Wo OmC{pgdr\$ eVnâXr Hô A\$V_ MaU H\$s CnO _mZo OmVo Wo {OÝh| {dídmg Wm {H\$ _Zî` H\$s M[aî AÀN:m hmo dh H\$_erb hmo Vmo dh AnZo ^m& H\$m {Z_m& ñd` \$H\$a gH\$Vm hî&''4

^rî_ grhZr Hô {nVmOr H\$m Z Vmo gñH\$V AmVr Wr Z hr qhXrî& CZH\$s {ej m Vmo CXpApa \sagr Hô _mü` _ go hB^Wrî& BgHô ~mdOx do qhXr ^mf m Hô nj _| Wî& bôH\$Z do AnZm gñJ^°nî ì` dhma CXp^mf m _| H\$aVo Wî& "Am`°JOO> `h CZH\$s Ym`P\$ n{î H\$m Wr Om ha hâVo CXp _| N&Hsa AmVr Wrî& | r hadgbrnb grhZr `m Vmo ~Sô CXna {dMmanj Hô Wo na\$w CZHô A\$/{d&nyr ñd^md na {Q&nUr H\$aVo hE ~bamO grhZr Zo {bI m hç ""_ao {nVm Or Hô M[aî _| AOr~ {H\$ñ_ Hô A\$/{d&nyr Wî& h_mao _lnébo _| qhXAmj-{gŠI m Hô Mma nmM Kanj H\$m N&Hsa ~mH\$s g- _gb_mZm Hô Ka Wî& AnZo nS:gr _gb_mZm Hô gmW {nVmOr H\$m ~hV Jham Apa gfm B`ma Wrî&

bqH\$Z Ka H\$s MhmaXrdmar Hó A&Ka do h_ em _gb_mZm H\$s qZXm H\$aVú& CZHó {b~mg,
 granH\$, ahZ-ghZ, ar{V-[admO g-H\$s AmbMZm H\$aVú& CÝh| Bg ~mV H\$m H\$nb[©]
 AZ_w_mZ Zht Wm {H\$ h_mao H\$no_b {Xbn| _| Bg {H\$ñ_ H\$s AmbMZm H\$m {H\$VZm Jham
 Aga nδ>gH\$Vm hj Anp h_mar XmpñV` mē(H\$g hX VH\$ I am- hmogH\$Vr hñ''⁵

^rî_ gmhZr H\$s _mē H\$m Zm_ I r_Vr bú_rXdr Wm& CZH\$s _mVmOr ñdVš
 {dMmanpmbor Ed\$Ym{P\$ d\$EV H\$s ñr Wr& Bg{bE dh AnZon{V goH\$B[©]-mVm| _| {^YZ
 Wr& H\$^r-H\$^r _mē AnZon{V H\$s Anp CZHó Am[©]g_mO H\$s H\$s\$& AmbMZm H\$aVr
 Wr& BgHó g&^[©]_| ^rî_ Or {bI Vo hç ""dh AŠga Jē\$Xđmao _| OmVr, Jē\$dmUr H\$m
 Om H\$aVr Anp H\$^r-H\$^r "gZmZr' gmYm-g\$Vnó Hó ndMZ gūZzo ^r _\$Xam| _| nhM
 OmVr& _mē A{YH\$ nT\$& {bI r Zht Wr _mî Aj a ~mV goCÝhmZo AnZr _bnZV goAÀN&
 nT\$Zm-{bI Zm grl {b`m Wm& CZH\$m {X_m| ~hV AÀN& Wm& dh nQm-r Anp qhXr
 XmZm ^mfmAn| _| nT\$Zm grl J`r Wt& CZH\$s {Okmgm BVZr nēb Wr {H\$ dh ~T\$mo _|
 ñd`\$ hr CXpAnp A\$JOr grl Zo _| Oo>J`r Wr Anp EH\$ ~ma Vm gñH\$V H\$s nrR\$ -
 nññVH\$m ^r bo ~R\$& Wr na AnZr n[apñW{V` m go {H\$gr nH\$ma H\$m nēgrhZ Z {b
 nmZo Hó H\$maU Á`mXm Xp Zht Om nm r\$''⁶ ~Q> m H\$s _E` w Hó H\$maU _mē h_ em dant
 Hó CXmgr ^ao JrV JmVr Wr Om{nVmOr H\$mo ng& Zht Wt&

1.1.2 n[ade

^maV Xe V- A\$JOr H\$s Jib_r go ~rha {ZH\$mo H\$m nē EZ H\$a ahm Wm& ^maV
 H\$s nhMmZ CgH\$s AnZr nhMmZ Wr& na\$amE± Y_[©]H\$s e\$T>V _mV` VmE± ar{V Anp
 [admO ArfX Ohmē Ma_mē H\$F[©]na Wo dht CZ e\$T> m Hó {I bm\ \$ nro Xe ^a _| AnZo
 AnZo T\$ go {damV ^r nH\$Q> hmo aho Wt& qhXy Y_[©]H\$s HAN> gñWmE± gVmadmXr An&mbZ
 Mbom ahr Wt& Om qhXy Y_[©]Hó A&Ka Hóar{V` m H\$m {damV H\$aVr Wt& BZ gñWmAn| Zo
 NwAmNw, _VñOm, Ym{P\$, {dV\$dmX, gVrnVm Anp ~mb {ddnh Ogr g_ñ` mAn| H\$mo

hb H\$aZo H\$m H\$m_ {H\$` n& CZH& {nVm ha-gbmb gnhZr Or H\$HVo h< ""Ka H\$m
 _rhmp EH\$ I mg Vah H\$m _rhmp Wm, Bg_| ~h^ Mmar H\$r nrbr YmVr Wr, M(O> m Apm
 ` km{dV Wq hdZ-gfWm Apm CnXe Wo Apm Am` °g_mO H\$m gmán(hH\$ gEg\$) Wn&
 ` hm_ mg I mZm {Z{fÖ Wm, ñ`r H\$s Am Am CR&H\$a Xd Zm {Z{fÖ Wm, CnY` mg
 nTzZm, {Së_ Xd Zm {Z{fÖ Wn&''⁷ n[adma _| EH\$ Xgao H\$m AmXa H\$aZm, gM
 -mbZm, Xgan| H\$no_mZ XZm, ~am Z H\$Hm Am(X EgoH(N>AmXe@mXr {XZM` m^h_maoKa
 H\$s Wn&

1.1.3 {Ì

^rî_ Or H& ~MnZ H& gmW h|Am H\$aVoWo~aH\$Vam_, ha-gbmb, amZbmb,
 Y_ÆV Am(X, b&HZ Bg_| go H\$B^r A~ Bg X(Z` m _| Zht h| ^rî_ Or H& {Ì
 {def ên go Jar~ bS& h|Am H\$aVo Wn& do ^K^md H\$no_mZZo dmb Zht Wn& Bg{bE
 CZH& H(N>{Ì _gb_mZ bS& ^r Wn& AnZo{Ì n[adma _| do AmZ& nmVo Wn& ~S&
 ^mB^H& {Ì} go ^r BZH\$s XmVr Wn& brhna Apm nOm- _| ^r BZH& H\$^r {Ì Wn&
 {OZH& gmW CÝhmZo AnZo gw Xw.l H& j U {-VnE& {Ì} H& gmW ahH\$a hr CZH&
 ì` pŠVEd H\$s {dH\$ng hnm/m ahm Wn& do CÝhmZo ñd` \$H\$hm Wm {H\$, ""h_ C_« hmo bmd} _|
 Om I bmnZ hnm/m hj, Cggo ì` pŠV H& {dH\$ng _| ~S& _XX {bVr h| _c gram dŠV
 CZgo à^m{dV hnm/m ahVm Wm Apm Á` mXm go Á` mXm AS/_P r hnm/m Om ahm Wn& em` X
 Cgr gmb~V H\$m `h ZVrOm hj {H\$ _c ha {bZdmb H\$no AnZo go ~S& _mZZo bJVm h|
 `h dÆV AmO ^r _mO} h|''⁸

1.1.4 n[adma

^rî_ Or H& {nVm H\$O&a Am` °g_mOr Wn& ^rî_ Or H\$m OY_ {Og gm_m(OH\$,
 Ym_P\$, amOZ{VH\$ n[apñW{V _| h|Am, Cg n[apñW{V Zo CÝh} n^m{dV ^r {H\$` n& AnZo

g_` H\$s n[apñW{V` n| Ana n[adma OZm| Hô g^r nH\$na Hô {dMma, AmMman| H\$m CZna
 Jham n^nd Wn& amOHô_ma JmV_ Or go ~m/MrV H\$aVo dŠV ^rî_ gmhZr Bg gX^©_ |
 ~VmVo hc- ""EH\$ Vmo `o {H\$ h_mao Ka _| HôNôH\$ i` pŠV Wo {OZH\$s gm(hE` _| ~Sx Jhar
 é{M Wr& `y_Vmo _ao {nVm H\$s ^r é{M Wr& dno.. ed gmXr Ana H\$~ra Hô ~So ^ŠV W&
 {\\\$a _ar ~Am H\$s ~Qx gE` dVr _{bH\$ H\$hm{Z` m_ {bI Vr Wr& _ao ~hZnB^MS&Wá
 {dX^ mbH\$na OmZo _mZo bd H\$ W& _ao ^nB^H\$s é{M gm(hE` H\$s Ama N&Qx C_« _| hr
 nZnZo bJr Wr Ana H\$noD Hô {XZm| _| do H\$(dVmE±AmX {bI Zo bJo W& Bg Vah go
 Ka H\$m _rhm^ ^r gm(hpE` H\$ é{M H\$no n&gmhZ XZdmbm Wn&''⁹

1.1.5 {ej m

^rî_ gmhZr Or H\$s {ej m H\$s e&AmV CZHô Ka go hr hB& Cg g_`
 J&SHôb naſam Wr& J&SHôb _| ^rî_ Or H\$mo qhXr Ana gñH\$V H\$m kmZ n&á h|Am& Om
 AÜ` mH\$ Ka na nT&Zo AmVo Wô dh qhXr Ana gñH\$V hr nT& m H\$aVo bQHZ ñH\$bo
 H\$m _mÜ` _ Wn\$ CX& Bgr{bE CZHô bd Z _| CX^H\$m n^nd Á` mXm {XI mB^Xm h|&
 CÝhmZo AnZr {ej m Hô ~mao _| ñd` \$ ~Vm` m hj- "" _c Ana _am ^nB^ñWmZr` Am` ñH\$bo
 _| S&bo J`o W& Bggo nhbo eha Hô {ZH\$Q>EH\$ J&SHôb _| ^r SaT> Xmo gmb VH\$ nT&&
 nrbr Ym/r Hô gmV amD J&SHôb _| OmVo Wô AîQ&Ü` m`r Hô gÿ H\$R&ñW H\$aVo W& na
 `h Xna Á` mXm {XZ VH\$ Zht Mbni& {nVmOr Am` mV Hô i` mmar Wô Am` ©g_mO Hô
 g{H\$` H\$m` P\$Vn& J&SHôb H\$s nT&B^h_mao {bE CÝh| gr{V-gr bJr& ^nB^r dhm_&
 Zht nT&Zm MnhVoWo Bg{bE h_ Sx.E.dr. ñH\$bo _| Am JE& ñH\$bo _pV... {ZâZ _Ü` dJ^
 Hô hr ~mbH\$ñ H\$m ñH\$bo Wn& qhXy _gb_mZ, {gŠI g~ ~fo Cg _| nT&Vo W& na
 Á` mXmVa ~fo Jar~ n[adman| Hô hr W& {ej m H\$m _mÜ` _ CX^Wm, gmW _| qhXr-gñH\$V
 ^r MbVr Wr, Ka na ^r Ana ñH\$bo _| ^r& nmMdt H\$ j m go AŠJOr nT&B^H\$s OmZo bJr
 Wr&''¹⁰ ^rî_ Or Hô ^nB^~banO CZH\$s nT&B^Ka _| bVo W& nma Vj` ma H\$aZm Ana

narj m(W©) H\$s Vah {~R#H\$a CZgo nma hb H\$admZn& \{a CZH\$s CÉVa nprñVH\$E±
 OmMzm An(X hnm/m Wn& AmJo ^rî_ Or AnZr nT#B©H& gK^©H\$Vo hc- ""_c nT#B©_ |
 AÀN# Wm, hmbm(H\$ CÉH\$O> Zht Wn& AmR:dt O_mV _ | {Obo _ | MmVr Z\$a na Am` m,
 {OgH& {bE _Po _\$b {_bn& h_mao ZOa _ | gmb _ | EH\$ ~ma Km& I arXo OmVo Wn&
 AÀN# nbo hE Km& H\$BZm _ {X` m OmVm Wn& hDp H\$_íZa BZm_ XVo Wn& Ego hr EH\$
 g_mant _ | _Po EH\$ _\$b go {d^yfv {H\$` m J` m& ASJO ~hmX Zo EH\$ ~{t> m I fa H&
 Jbo _ | _\$b S#om \{a _ao Jbo _|&' '11 CZH& Ka na {_l} H\$no AmKa {_bVm Wn&
 ^rî_ Or H\$m {nè I b Vm hmH\$s Wn& bQH\$Z CÝh| hmH\$s H& gmW-gmW Jiebr S\$#
 I bZm ^r AÀN# bJm Wn& ^rî_ Or hmH\$s H& AÀN# {I brS# ^r Wn& ^rî_ Or Zo
 E_.E. H\$s narj m ASJO gr(hÉ` _ | brhpa H& JdZ©> H\$mbD go 1937 _ | nmg H\$s&
 CgH& ~mX CÝhmZo nrEM. S#. H\$s Cnr(Y nOm- {dí{dX` mb` go nmá H\$s& do ASJO
 gr(hÉ` H& AU` mH\$ Wn& bQH\$Z CZH& gr(hÉ` {Z_LV H\$s ^nfm qhXr Wn& BZ ^nfmAm
 H& A{V[aŠV do \sagr, CX# ASJO An(X H\$no AÀN# Vah go OmZVo Wn&

1.1.6 ZnH\$ar

ZnH\$ar H\$aZo H& {bE ^rî_ Or H\$no ~hmV gKf©H\$aZm nS# Wn& ñd` \$ ^rî_ Or
 AnZo gKf©H\$no ~VmVo h\$ ""E_. E. nmg H\$aZo H& ~mX _cì` mma H\$aZo bJm Wm, na _Z
 Bg H\$m _ | Zht Wn& _c Bgo N#> ^r Zht gH\$Vm Wn& _Pgo nhbo _ao ^nB©ì` mma
 H\$aVoWoAmp VrZ gmb VH\$ H\$aVoahZo H& ~mX Bgo N#H\$a emV {ZH&VZ MboJ` o Wn&
 _Zo {ZÍM` {H\$` m Wm {H\$ ^nB©H& Mbo OmZo H& ~mX _c Ka _ | ahym Amp {nVmOr H& gmW
 ì` mma H\$e\$Jn& _cì` mma H\$aVm ahm na gmW hr gmW EH\$ ñWmZr` H\$mbD _ | AnZa#
 Vma na nT#Zo ^r bJm Amp ZnO# ^r I bZo bJn&' '12 ^rî_ Or Zo "BBO# (B\$S> Z
 nrnëg {WEOa Egm(gEeZ) H\$s ZnO# \$br _ | H\$m {H\$` m& gZ 1947 _ | Xe H\$m
 {d^mOZ hmZo H& ~mX CÝhmZo nH\$naVm H\$m H\$m_ {H\$` m& ~elmao H& H\$maU gram n[adma

{- I a J` m Wm& Egr hmbmV H& {XZm H& ~mao _| ~banO gmhZr Or {bl Vo hc- ""Xe H& ~@dmao H& ~mX AnZm g~ H&N> I mbSa {nVmOr Xa--Xa hE {sa aho W& {H\$gr EH\$ OJh CZH\$m {Xb Zht bJVm Wm& n[adma H& ~mH\$s bmo _ao` hmeAmE hE W& _ao N&O& ^mB^, ^rî_ Amp CZH\$s nEZr erbm, O`\$ XcgnB^H\$s EH\$ {së_ H\$s Sq~J _| {hngm bH\$Ka Ka H\$m JmDmam MbmZo _| ghm` H\$ hmo aho W&''¹³ H&N>{XZ ~H\$mar _| {-Vm` W& ~mX _| A\$-mbm H& EH\$ H\$mboD Amp A`Vga H& I mbgm H\$mboD _| ZnH\$ar H\$s& CgH& ~mX ^rî_ Or {X,, r {díd{dX^ mb` H& Om{H\$ hgz H\$mboD _| A\$Or gm{hE` H& nmU` mH\$ H& ê\$ n _| nWm` r ê\$ n _| H\$m` \$V aho W& ZnH\$ar go AdH\$me nra H\$azo H& ~mX CÝhmZo AnZm gram g_` gm{hE` gDZ H\$azo _| {-Vm` m Wm&

1.1.7 {ddrh

^rî_ Or H\$s emXr I r_Vr erbm Or go gZ 1943 _| hB^Wr& emXr H& dŠV ^rî_ Or H\$s C_« 28 Amp erbm Or H\$s C_« 20 df^H\$s Wr& emXr go nhbo ^rî_ Or Zo erbm Or H\$m EH\$mX ~ma hr Xd m Wm& emXr H& ~mao _| nd` \$ erbm Or Zo ~Vm` m h;- ""^rî_ Or H\$s _mgar ~hZ ~r. E. _| _ar O_mV _| nT^r Wr, Amp ^rî_ Or Zo EH\$mY ~ma h_ nT^r m ^r Wm& h_ Xnzñ H\$s emXr ^rî_ Or H\$s ~hZ H\$s hr nhb-H\$X_r na hB^Wr& dh _ar nŠH\$s ghbr Wr Amp ^rî_ Or H\$m ^r ~hV MmhVr Wr& _cE_.E. _| nT^zo H& {bE A^r brhma JB^Wr {H\$ nrNo go _ao {nVmOr Zo _ar gJmB^H\$sa Xr& ~hV hr gmXo VarH& go hB^ ^rî_ Or H& {nVmOr Amp _mgnOr h_mao Ka "gJZ" bZo Am` o Amp H&db gdm ê\$ n` m bH\$ Mbo J` W& ^rî_ Or Zo hr Om {X` m Wm {H\$ dh H&db gdm ê\$ n` m hr c&''¹⁴ Xe {d^mOZ H& ~mX gmhZr n[adma {Xëbr Am J` W& Cg dŠV erbm Or nT^r- {bl r hmZo H& H\$maU CÝhmZo a(\$` mo na ZnH\$ar H\$s& AnZo n{V H& gX^ go erbm Or H\$Vr h\$- ""^rî_ Or ~hV hr AÀN` n{V hç ~hV hr ghZerb& Jmngm CÝh| H\$^r Zht AmVm Amp H\$mB^~mV BÝh| {I PmVr Zht& CZ _| ghZerbVm ~hV Á` mXm

hjk O~ _c WH\$ OmVr h#V~ _c ~bmb hmo OmVr h# _Ja dh WH\$Zo H0 ~mX ^r dgo hr
 ghO ^md ~ZoahVohk''¹⁵ ^rî_ Or O~ H\$hmZr {bI H\$a g_má H\$aVo Vmo nhbo dh
 H\$hmZr AnZr nÉZr H\$mo nT-Zo H0 {bE XW/o Wk nÉZr H\$s am` H0 AZigma CgH\$mo nZ...
 \0a H\$a XW/o Wk dgo CZH\$s nÉZr H\$mo ^r H\$hmZr nT-Zm AAN:m bJVm Wm k ^rî_ Or H0
 {_I m H\$m I r_Vr erbm gnhZr H0 ~rao _I H\$hmZm Wm, ""^rî_ Or H\$mo EH\$ _I VrZ Ogr
 ~Z` mO ~rdr {_br hjk ~rdr, n0 H\$m Ampa nm(R-H\$mk Wk BZ dZk''¹⁶ ^rî_ Or H\$s
 ~S# ~Q# H\$ënZm, {OgH\$s emXr hmo Mh\$s hj Ampa N:m ~Q:m dê\$U {OgZo _mH\$mo _I
 AnZr Cf {ej m n#r H\$a Mh\$m hj Ampa A~ dh nZm H\$s g#Wm _I H\$m 8V hjk

1.1.8 ~nh² i` pšVĚd

^rî_ Or {XI mB°XZo _I Vmo X#-be-nVbo Ed\$ bā~o H\$X H0 Wk aš) Jmam, VrI r
 Znh\$, Znh\$br Amē š Amē m na _n0e \0_ dmbm Mí_m ahm H\$aVm Wm k Mrao na hēH\$s-
 gr _mH\$mZ ahm H\$aVr Wr k Ogo g^r H\$m ñdmV H\$a aho hē

1.1.8.1 de^fm

^rî_ gnhZr H\$mo AE` y/ grYe-gmXo H\$nsa nhZZm ngš Wm k Xe H0 ~0dmo H0
 ~mX ^rî_ Or Zo I X#a H\$m H0Vm°nmOm_m nhZZm eē\$ {H\$` m Ampa qOXJr H0 A\$V_ {XZm)
 VH\$ do dhr nmeH\$ nhZVo aho Wk ^rî_ Or H\$s de^fm H\$mo bH\$a H\$FH\$ Or ~VmVo hš
 {H\$ ""Ampa _c ~R:m {H\$ ~R:m, ^rî_ Or hm(Oa, EH\$ {ZpíMV i` ñVVm Ampa H0Vm°nmOm_m
 dhr _Z^mdZ _mH\$mZk''¹⁷ ^rî_ Or H0 ha _m_bo _I CZH\$s gmXJr H\$s R#H\$ ~S#
 MMm°hm/r Wr hjk

1.1.8.2 A{^é{M

^rî_ grhZr H\$s é{M gr{hÉ` Hô AbJ-AbJ j ð ñ |_ ahr hj, do Z Hôdb
CnÝ` mgH\$ma, ZnO-H\$H\$ma `m H\$hmZrH\$ma Wo~pëH\$ CZ_| EH\$ OÝ_OnV A{^ZV/m ^r {N\$nm
Wn& CZHô ^mB©~bamO grhZr Zo "_ar {Së_r AmÉ_H\$Wm' | AnZo OrdZ Hô `mì m |
AZH\$ N\$Oo ~So ng\$|_| AnZo N\$Oo ^mB©^rî_ Or H\$mo`mX {H\$`m Wn& ~\$B©_| "BBO\$
Hô Xêlram I bo J`o ZnO-H\$ | BZH\$s ^y_H\$m ^r H\$s Wr& ~bamO grhZr Or Zo Cgna
{bl m hj, ""{H\$ñ_V go_Zo _rH\$b dšV | ghm`H\$ hmZoHô {bE AnZo N\$Oo ^mB©^rî_
grhZr H\$mo andbqns\$ go~bm {b`m Wn& nhbo em_| CÝhmZo EH\$ Zht, ~pëH\$ VrZ-VrZ
N\$Oo nmì ñ H\$m ambo, _H\$-An ~Xb ~Xb H\$a ~hV AÀN\$ Vah {Z^m`n& EH\$ Xf` |
do â` VZ{gn{bo\$ Hô H\$_Pmar Hô ê\$ñ | Jbr H\$s bmbOZ ObmZo Am`o {OgHô ZrMo
_T\$ na ~T\$H\$a _ra grh~, {_Om© gR>grh~ Amp _fer ~Xb H\$s Jn-JmR\$ hmVr Wr&
g\$lmX Z CZH\$mo`mX Wo Z _fer ~Xb H\$mo nVm Zht {H\$g ~mV na XmZm EH\$-Xgao go
CbP nS& dh PnO>BVZr ñdm^m{dH\$ {XbMñn Amp _OXma {gÔ hB©{H\$ h_em Hô
{bE ZnO-H\$ H\$m ^mJ ~Z JB&''¹⁸ ^rî_ Or A{^Z` Hô j ð |_ mhra W& CÝhmZo AnZo
g_W©A{^Z` go gB& {_Om©Xêlram {ZX}eV {Së_ "_mZ Omer hm{Oa hmd Ed\$
"V_g' Om XpXeZ na ~hV bmb{ñ` Ymandm{hH\$ Wr Cg_| CÝhmZo Mm` H\$s
Xm\$Zdmbo dÔ haZm_qgh Hô nmì H\$mo OrdV H\$a {X`m Wn& A{^Z` Ed\$ S{~J Hô
gmW-gmW AY` ^r H\$B©emH\$ W& Ogo `mì m H\$aZm, Jëbr S\$S\$ I bZm, hmH\$s I bZm
{MÌ Amp H\$bm nX{eZ` mX d Zm AmX& ^rî_ Or AnZr é{M` ñ Hô g&^©_| ñd`\$
H\$Vo hc ""~MnZ |_ ar é{M eamaVo H\$aZo Ka go Jm` ~ ahZo H\$mo bm nrgZo Amp
Jëbr-S\$S\$ I bZo_| Wr&''¹⁹

1.1.8.3 enH\$

^rĭ_ Or H\$m I mg enH\$ nĭZo H\$m Wnĭ& grĭhĒ` , B{Vhmg, g_mOemĭĀ An{X {df` nĭ H\$s nĭZB`_ CZH\$s {def é{M Wrĭ& CÝhnĭZo AU` mH\$ H\$m H\$m` gĀMr bJZ Hĭ gmW {H\$` m Wnĭ& CZH\$m I mZ nmZ Hĭ ~mao _ {def Egm H\$mB`Amĭk Zht hnd/m Wnĭ& hnfH\$s I bZm, bā-r ga H\$aZm, Kw_ŠH\$Sx, VanH\$s An{X CZHĭ {def enH\$ aho Wĭ& nhbdmZ Anp ~mOrJa ~ZZo H\$s ^r V_ÝZm Wrĭ& `mĭ m H\$aZm CÝhĭ g-go Á` mXm ngX Wnĭ& Ka na nĒZr Hĭ H\$m _ ĭ hmW ~OZm ^r CÝhĭ AĀNĭ bJVm Wnĭ& nĭO A{^Z` Anp {S>Q} _ ĭ CÝhĭ {def é{M Wrĭ& hnfH\$s Anp {S>Q} _ ĭ CÝhĭ _Sb ^r nġá hĭ Wĭ&

1.1.9 An{[aH\$ ĭ` pŠVĒd

1.1.9.1 {dMmaYnam

^rĭ_ Or Zo AnZm amĭVm nd` \$MwZm Á` mXm ngX Wnĭ& O- ^rĭ_ Or OZdmXr {dMmaYnam go Oĭo J` o Wo V- ^rĭ_ Or Hĭ {dMmanĭ Anp OrdZ nĖ{V _ ĭ ~hĭ n{advĒ hĭAm Wnĭ& gmā` dmXr {dMmaYnam H\$m CÝhnĭZo g_WĒ {H\$` m Anp CgHĭ {bE CÝhnĭZo H\$mB`O Hĭ nĭĭ` mH\$ĭ H\$s `jZ` Z ^r ~ZnB`Wrĭ& ^rĭ_ grĭhZr {dMmanĭ go _nŠgĕmXr Wo naŷw aMZm Anp {dMmaYnam Hĭ Aŷ..gŷ-ŷĭ H\$m bĭH\$a CZHĭ `hmeH\$mB`naemZr Zht hĭ& BgH\$m H\$mU `h hĭ {H\$ {dMmaYnam CZHĭ OrdZ _ ĭ nġr Vah aM--g JB`hĭ& grĭhĒ` go ^rĭ_ Or H\$m Jham nĖ Wm Anp OrdZ Anp g_mO Hĭ n{V CZH\$m XĭĭO-H\$mĭ CXma_VdmXr Wnĭ& ^rĭ_ grĭhZr Or na nĖ_MX Edŷ` enmb H\$m Jham nĕmd Wnĭ& nd` \$ ^rĭ_ Or Bg ~mV H\$m nĕdrH\$m H\$aVo hŷ- ""nĖ_MX H\$m _ao D\$na Jham nĕmd hĭ& A- ^r CZH\$s H\$hm{Z` nĭ Hĭ HĖN>nĭĭ ` m pĭW{V` mĕ _PohmĖ>H\$aVr ahr\$Ogo CZH\$s EH\$ H\$hmZr {Og_ĭ EH\$ Jar- ŠbH\$ grĭh- H\$s H\$hrx na OmVm hĭ& dhmĕCg na grĭh- H\$m HĖVm PnO>Vm hĭ& nĖ_MX ZoBg KOZm H\$m ~` mZ BVZo geŠV VarHĭ go {H\$` m hĭ {H\$ CgH\$s Nĭm Xĕ VH\$ _ao_Z na ahrĭ`²⁰

1.1.9.2 gnKJr Ed\$ {dZ_ \m

^rî_ Or Hô {nVmOr ^r gnKJr na ~b {X`m H\$aVo Wl& Bg{bE ^rî_ Or H\$m
nyam i`pŠVEd gnKJr Apa {dZ_ \m go AmV/-n&V ^am Wm& BgH\$m XeZ h_| CZHô
ahZ-ghZ _| hmV/m hî& nî mJ ešb Or CZHô gnKJr Hô ~mao _| {bI Vo hc {H\$- ""^rî_
Or H\$s gnKJr H\$m ha _m_bo _| CZH\$s gnKJr H\$s R\$H\$ hr ~S\$ MM©hm/r hî& na Bg
gnKJr _| EH\$ Jhar Apa gú_ NpîQ> ^r ~am-a _mP)X ahr hî& AnZr Apa OrdZ H\$s
{dS\$-ZmAm} na hç gH\$Zo H\$s CZH\$s j _Vm ^r Anna hr Wrî& "AmO Hô AVrV' ^r
BgH\$m à_mJ hî Apa à_mJ hî CZHô H\$Vm gm(hE` AmZdmbo Tæmo M[aĀ Om H\$ht Z H\$ht
grYo g_mO gohr CR&E JE hî& Apa AJa CZHô {MĪ H\$ënZm go ^r AmHô JE hc Vm ^r
`WmV©H\$m Jham ~hîVar` _m{H\$ ñne©CÝh| àmá hî& AY`Vm do dgo hmo hr Zht gH\$Vo
Wl& Ogo {H\$ ~Z nS& hî& H\$ënZm Apa `WmV©Hô Bg A\$/g^s H\$s MMm©nd` \$ ^rî_ Or
Zo "AmO Hô AVrV' nĀVH\$ _| H\$s hî&''²¹ CZH\$s {dZ_ \m Hô ~mao _| CZH\$s nĒZr
erbm gmhZr ZoH\$m hî ""dmn{V Hô êšn _| Vm~hV/ AĀN&hc na\$wî`mdhm[aH\$ {-ëHôb
Zht hî& BZH\$s AĀN&B©H\$m g^r ZnOm`O \sm`Xm CR&Vo hî& _c Vm BZH\$s {dZ_ \m go
naemZ hî& BZH\$s {dZ_ \m H\$m bm^ Xgao bmo CR&Vo hc Apa Cggo VH\$br\\$_ _Po hm/r
hî& do gmYw hc H\$_©mDr hc {ZiH\$m_ H\$_©mDr hc `o gmar ~mV| Vm~S\$ D\$M/r hc na\$w
~rdr Hô {bE `oH\$_mb H\$s ~mVš Zht hmV/t, ~pèH\$ _gr~V hm/r hî& ^rî_ Or H\$m hš_
bZm I y AnVm hî, XZm Zht AmVm& do I Ā _ao gmV I mZm ~ZmVo hc `o HĀN> ^r H\$aVo
hĒ H\$^r WH\$Vo Zhtl& CÝhmZo _Po H\$^r ^r X~m`m Zhtl& na\$w_ær gw -g(dYmAm} Hô
à{V CZH\$m Ū`mZ ^r Zht J`nî&''²² CZHô gH\$M/r ñd^md Hô ~mao _| CZH\$s nĒZr Zo
H\$m hî {H\$- ""Xm gmb VH\$ h_mar _JZr hĀ&ahr, na\$wBg XpamZ _c nT&B© _| bJr ahr
Apa ^rî_ Or Hô gH\$M/r ñd^md Hô H\$maU h_ EH\$ Xgao go EH\$ ~ma ^r Zht {bî&
H\$B©~ma _am Or ^r MmhVm Wm Apa `h bnhma ^r AnVo Wl& ~g H\$^r {bo Zhtl& _Po

BZHŠ ~mao | HŃN> ^r _mby_ Zht Wrĭ& ~g BVZm hr _mby_ Wm {H\$ ~hĭ/ Mm -go i` pŠV
hĭ&''²³

1.1.9.3 gġġm/r

^rĭ_ Or Z_« ĩd^md HŠ gmW-gmW gġġm/r ĩd^md HŠ ^r Wrĭ dh AnZr ~mV
HŠm ~hĭ/ hr Z_©Amp Zne-Vlbo eāXm | gm_Zo al Vo Wrĭ ^rĭ_ Or HŠ {eĭŃ>Vm,
embrZVm Amp H\$_R>Vm gm`mg Zht A{nVw CZHŠ ĩ` pŠVĒd | Kĭbr-{|br hĭ& em`X
Bgr{bE ^rĭ_ Or HŠ {|ĭm HŠ g\$`m CZHŠ {danŃY`m go Á`mXm ahr Wrĭ& Amp Ohmē
Z_>Vm hm/r hĭ dhmē{|ĭm HŠ g\$`m A{YH\$ hm/r hĭ `h ~mV {-ēHŠb ĩdm^m{dH\$ hĭ&
^JdmZ qgh Or CZHŠ gġġm/r ĩd^md HŠ ~mao | HShVo hġ ""gmXJr Amp nĭHŠardmbm
I ĩbmZ g~HŃN> gm_Zo al Vo hĒ ^r HŃN> {N>nmVm hĭAm I ĩbmZ HŠ HŠraU hr HŃN>
A{dĭdgZr` bJVm-gm AmX_rĭ& HŃN>AHŠŠ>Vm hĭAm, na gmW hr nġar XĭZ`m go I _
I mVm hĭAm, HŃN>Pĭm-gm hĭAm, AnZo ^rVa {gHŠm hĭAm AmX_rĭ& hġVm hĭAm, na
hġr | CĒ\ŃēbVm HŠ gmW EH\$ hēHŠ-gr HŠMŃ>HŠm ^r ĩ` ŠV HŠaVm hĭAm& erbm Zo
ar g^r HŠ{V`m HŠm bd Z HŠ HŠ | hr nĒm, na Cgr HŠm Zht nĒ>nġB{ŃOg_| AnZo
HŠB{eŠm | ^r dh ^r Wrĭ& Amē | I ĩbr hm/o hĒ ^r AŠ/_P ^rVa Amp ~rġa EH\$gmW
Xd Vr hġ{AmJV Amp AVrV HŠm EH\$gmW ŃŃmVr hġ{Pgo Amē {|bmZmbm _PŃ
{HŠVZm VrŃ>MġŠm hĭ Amp Cgo {HŠVZm Ynd m {X`m Om gHŠVm hĭ, BgHŠ ~rM HŠB{ZU©
Zht bVr hġB{''²⁴

1.1.9.4 ghZerbVm

^rĭ_ Or ĩd^md go Z_« Vm Wo hr bŃH\$Z CgHŠ gmW hr gmW do CZ_|
ghZerbVm ~hĭ/ Á`mXm Wrĭ& CZHŠm ĩd^md AĒ`Š/ emŠ/ Ed\$ {dZ`erb Wrĭ& CZ_| Yĭ©
Amp CXmaVm _mŃX hĭ& dgo ^rĭ_ Or ZoHŠm_b, entorZ Amp {|V^mf r AnĒ_m nm`r hĭ&

CZHĦ ~ma| _| CZH\$\$ nĒZr H\$hr Vr hj {H\$ ""^rĪ_ Or ~h|/ hr AĀNə n{V hĦ ~h|/ hr Cnsi darate hĦ Jm̄gm CŸh| H\$^r Zht AnVm Amp H\$B©~mV BŸh| {I OmVr ZhtĦ CZ_| ghZerbVm ~h|/ Á` mXm hĦ O~ _c WH\$ OmVr hĸ V~ _c Peevish hm OmVr hĸ _Ja dh WH\$Zo HĦ ~mX ^r dgr hr ghO ^md ~Zo ahVo hĦ CZH\$m Sense of Humour ~h|/ hr ~{r> m hĦ H\$m_ HĦ gmV-gmV EH\$mY ~mV Egr H\$h XVo hc {H\$ _ar hgr Nj> OmVr hĦ''²⁵

1.1.9.5 XŸ>Vm Ed\$ {dXm̄r

^rĪ_ Or H\$m XŸ>M[aĪ dmbōi` pŠV ahoWĦ OrdZ _| CŸhmZo H\$B©~ma XŸ>Vm H\$m n[aM` {X` m hĦ O~ i`mma H\$aZo H\$m _mH\$m Am̄ m Vm CŸhmZo AZw`d {H\$` m {H\$ i`mma _| ^r AnSā ~H\$ H\$amZo HĦ {bE [aídV XZr nS>r hj, Amp Egm H\$m_ H\$aZo HĦ {bE ^rĪ_ Or Vj`ma Zht WĦ doh_ em AnZr Bg Zr{V na XŸ>Amp Bgr dOh goi`mma _| H\$^r g\sb Zht hĦĦ

^rĪ_ Or dgo Vm Z_«Ed\$ em/ nH\$V HĦ AmX_r aho hc na\$wO~ ^r H\$^r CZna AŸ`m` hm/m Vm do ^SH\$ CR>Vo Wq {dXm̄r H\$a CR>Vo WĦ ^rĪ_ Or Zo AnZo Ego AZw`d Amp {dXm̄r H\$m H\$B©nmĪ m HĦ _mĪ` _ gonĀVW {H\$` m hĦ

1.1.9.6 gdm^nd

gdm^nd ^rĪ_ Or H\$m EH\$ {def êšn hĦ {dX^2 mWu Am̄Wm go CŸhmZo g_mOgdm H\$s hĦ ^rĪ_ Or AñnŸ`Vm, NwAm-NjV, OmV-nmV, CM-ZrM ^nd, AŸI ŌmE± ê\$Ÿ> mē na\$amAm HĦ nĸV {damŸ i`ŠV H\$aVo WĦ CZH\$s YmaUm hj {H\$ Y_mS\$a, Ah\$mar dĦEV g_mO{hV _| ~mYH\$ hm/r hĦ Jar~, Aghm̄, CĒnr{Sv i`pŠV` m HĦ nĸV CZHĦ _Z _| ghmZrŸV hĦ do H\$Vo hc {H\$- ""` hr Vm h_mar H\$m _| H\$_Omar hĦ ā`m̄-emXr _| Vm bml m ~hm XĪq na O~ H\$m_ na I Vam _\$amZo bJo Vm

ngo{JZZo bJVohj&''²⁶ CÝhmZo g_mO _| i` má ñdm(W©dÞEV H\$m A\$SZ H\$a CÝh| È` mJ
 XZo H\$m gHÖV {H\$m m h& ^rî_ Or Zo AnZo gm(hÈ` bd Z HÖ _mÜ` _ go ^r EH\$ bd H\$
 H\$m g_mO HÖ n&V Ono Xmf` Èd hm/m h; Cgo{Z^m m h&

1.1.10 dMn[aH\$ n^nd Ed\$ _w` nœUnE±

^rî_ Or H\$m A\$|Or AÜ` mH\$ go n[aM` hAm& {OZH\$m Zm_ Wm Ogd\$/am` &
 dgo Vm Ogd\$/am` ~So hr AnH\$F\$F\$ i` pŠVÈd HÖ gÖXZerb i` pŠV W& CZH\$m g~go
 ~S:m JÜ ` hr Wm {H\$ do gm(hÈ` HÖ CÈH\$TÖ> i` m»` m/m W& gm(hÈ` go CZH\$m H\$m\\$.s
 Jham bJmd Wm gmW hr OrdZ Anp g_mO HÖ n&V CZH\$m CXma_VdmXr XpÖH\$H\$W Wn&
 Bgr AÜ` mH\$ Zo ^rî_ Or H\$m X{H\$m nZgr, gH\$U, KÖZ^ao_rhmb go l tMH\$a ~rha
 {ZH\$nb {X` m& ""CZ {XZm} CgH\$m EH\$-EH\$ eäX _ao {bE d&dmŠ` Wn& Cgr HÖ
 à^mdmYrZ _c gm(hÈ` aMZm _| H\$b_ AnO_m` r H\$aZo bJm Wn&''²⁷

^rî_ Or H\$m OY_ Ego n[adna _| hAm Wm {OgHÖ H\$B©gXñ` m HÖ nhbo hr
 g\sb bd Z H\$m ©{H\$m m Wn& CZHÖ ~So ^mB©ñdJu` ~bamO gmhZr H\$s gm(hÈ` _|
 é{M Ama\$ go hr Wn& CÝhmZo A\$|Or, qhXr Anp {Sa nÖm-r ^mf m _| {dnb gm(hÈ`
 gÖZ {H\$m m h& AnZo ~So ^mB©~bamO gmhZr HÖ i` pŠVÈd VWm gm(hpÈ` H\$ é{M H\$m
 Jham n^nd CZna nS:m h& ""BgHÖ A{V[aŠV CgHÖ AnZo HÖN>gH\$H\$ma ^r W& Ka _|
 {nVm QhbVo hE Xœ HÖ hmZV H\$s MMm©H\$aV& Xgdt O_mV _| hr nT\m Wm O-
 ^JVqgh H\$m \Smgr bJr Wr Anp gram eha EH\$ ^Mmb H\$s Vah {hb J` m Wn& AnE
 {XZ Obge-Olog& hdm _| EH\$ Egr WS\$SZ Wr {Oggodh AnVm Zht ah gH\$Vm Wn&
 Anp CgH\$m gm(hÈ` ^r H\$go AnVm ah gH\$Vm Wm ? HÖN>Xnp Egm Wm, HÖN>gÖma
 Ego Wo HÖN>AnZr ^mdZnE± ^r CZgo CÜöbV hmZo bJr Wr&''²⁸ qhXr HÖ gm(gÖ
 gm(hÈ` H\$man) H\$m n^nd ^rî_ Or na nS:m Wn& CÝhmZo gm(hÈ` HÖ j ð _| nXmmØ H\$aVo
 hE do` enrb, M&H\$aU gmZaŠgm, Akô An(X H\$s aMZnE±nT\o aho W& ^rî_ Or Zo

Bg ~mV H\$ ndrH\$V {H\$ m hj {H\$ _mZ anH\$e An(X H\$ aMZnE\$V~ nT\$ O~ dh nd` \$
 {bI Zo bJo Wo Ana "H\$hmZr' H\$ _mU` _ go BZH\$ g\$H\$ _| Am` ""n^mndj H\$m a` mam
 {b` m OrE Vno {ZrM` hr `enmb An(X H\$ nrT\$ H\$ aMZmAnj H\$mo A{YH\$ JkU H\$aVm
 ahVm h\$ AnZo aMZnE`_H\$ a` mgj _| nhbo nT\$ h\$ gm(hE` H\$mo i` p\$V EH\$ Vah go
 g\$H\$ma e\$ _| JkU H\$aVm h\$ g_H\$borZn H\$ aMZmAnj H\$ a{V NpT\$>Xgar hmVr h\$
 H\$N>H\$N>AnbmMZnE`_H\$ Ana {H\$gr hX VH\$ ZH\$nanE`_H\$ ^r\$ S` n(H\$ Cg g_` bd H\$
 nd` \$ AnZm i` p\$VEd I nD ahm hmVr h\$ hmVrH\$ JkU Vno dh AnZo g_H\$borZn go ^r
 ~hV H\$N>H\$aVm h\$''²⁹ BZH\$ Abdm {dXer gm(hE` H\$nanj go ^r do A` mXm n^m(dV aho
 W\$

1.1.11 bd Z H\$ n\$V e{M

^r`_ Or H\$m OY` {Og n[adma _| h\$Am Wm dh n[adma bd Z H\$m` _| nhbo hr
 g\$b hmo J` m Wn\$ ~MnZ _| Ka na hr qhXr Ana g\$H\$V H\$ {ej H\$ nT\$Zo AnVo W\$
 Ana H\$j m _| CX\$H\$ {ej m {br Wn\$ n[adma H\$ AY` bmo qhXr _| {bI Vo W\$ ^r`_
 Or H\$ ~Am Or H\$ ~\$ gE` dVr _| bH\$ qhXr _| {bI Vr Wn\$ CZH\$ OrOm M\$W\$
 {dX` mb\$Ana Ana ~S` ^mB`~bamO gmhZr H\$ H\$hmZ` m "{demb ^maV' _| N\$Vr Wn\$
 Bg{bE ^r`_ Or H\$m bJmd qhXr H\$ n\$V A` mXm h\$Am Ana do qhXr go O\$> JE W\$
 {ddH\$ {UdXr CZH\$ ~mao _| {bI Vo h\$ ~mV CZ {XZm H\$ hj O~ ^r`_ Or bnhpa go
 A\$Or _| E_.E. H\$aH\$ nZ... andbqnS\$ dmng bmq>AnE Wo Ana AnZo {nVnOr H\$ gmW
 i`mma _| hmV ~\$Zo bJo W\$ na\$w ^r`_ Or H\$m _Z i`mma _| H\$ Ana BVa {df` n
 H\$ a{V A` mXm Wn\$ ^r`_ Or em_ H\$ d\$V AnZo i`mma go bmqH\$a Ka H\$ Ana Om
 aho W\$ Ogm {H\$ anD AmZm~OmZm hmVr Wn\$ Cg {XZ ^r bmq>aho W\$ amVo _| bmqVo
 d\$V EH\$ KQZm KQVr {XI mB\$Xr\$ ^r`_ Or ^r AY` XeP\$ H\$ ^mV dhr\$ eH\$ JE\$
 ^rS>O_m Wr Ana CgH\$ ~rM EH\$ {Zarh bS\$H\$ AnamYZr H\$ ^mV I S\$ Wn\$ CgH\$

nmg hr EH\$ AñnVmb Wm& AñnVmb H\$ ~am_Xo_ | EH\$ `vdH\$ ~Rm Wm& `wdm eŠb go
 ~r_ma bJ ahm Wm& ~mX_ | nVm Mbm {H\$ XnZm} `vdH\$-`vdVr Jmel go ^mJH\$a eha Am
 JE h& eha _ | _bZV- _OXp H\$aVo hç na\$w ga NmmZo H\$s OJh H\$ht Zht {br h&
 bS-H\$s ~hV hr gKa bJ ahr Wr& I mgH\$a CgH\$s Am | ~hV AnH\$Ff\$ Wt& bml
 Cggo N\$N\$>H\$a aho Wt& ^rî_ Or Zo Cg KOZm H\$mo Xd H\$a "Zrbr Am | Zm_ H\$s
 nhbr H\$hmZr {bl r, {Ogo A_Vam` Zo hç _ | NmmH\$a ^rî_ Or H\$gm(hE` _ | nXmm
 H\$am {X` m& XaAgb, dno Zrbr Am | Am_ XeP\$ H\$ {bE _mî _mO- _nVr H\$gmYZ
 Wt& bQHZ ^rî_ Or H\$ {bE do Am | gm(hE` H\$s Am | gm(-V hB& CZ Am m go
 ^rî_ Or H\$mo EH\$ ZB©NpîO> Apa AmbmH\$ {bml''³⁰ ~mX_ | ^rî_ Or Zo gmH\$(VH\$
 Apa gm(hpE` H\$ {df` m na bd ^r {bl & "eaV' Apa "g_mO' Om {denb ^maV _ |
 Nmm J` & Bgr Vah CZH\$m bd Z H\$m`©dH\$(gV hmb/m J` m&

1.1.12 gm(hpE` H\$ XpîO>H\$u

gm(hE` g_mO H\$m EH\$ A{^P nhbyh& Š` n(H\$ gm(hE` g_mO go H\$Q>H\$a Zht
 hmb/m h& gm(hE` H\$s {Z{V _mZd OrdZ go hmb/r h& OrdZ H\$ g\$sa _ | AZH\$ Egr
 KOZmE±hmb/r hç {Ogo gm(hE` H\$ma AnZr aMZm H\$ _mî` _ go nñVW H\$aVm hi, Ny bV/m
 h& ^rî_ Or AnZr gm(hE` H\$s ^y_H\$m H\$mo ññîO>H\$aZo H\$ {bE {bl Vo hç ""bd H\$ H\$
 {bE OrdZ hr gdmh[a hi Apa _Zî` ^r AH\$bm Zht h& dh ^r _mZd g_mO H\$m Aš
 h& _Zî` H\$mo CgH\$ g_mO H\$ n[aàú` _ | Xd Zm Cgo A{YH\$ ññîO>Vm Apa nJVm go
 Xd Zm h& Bgr Vah bd H\$ OrdZ H\$s nVm H\$mo h_mao I mbVm h& EH\$ ZO[a`m Xd/m h&
 g_mO H\$ ^rVa g{H\$` epŠV` m H\$s ^y_H\$m g_PZo _ | _XX Xd/m h& h_ | gOJ Apa
 gMV H\$aVm hi Apa Bg Vah gm(hE` AnZr gm_r(OH\$ ^y_H\$m {Z^mVm h&''³¹

gm(hE` {ZdE pŠVH\$ hmb/m h& CgH\$m AnZm H\$mb©_p aš Zht hmb/m& dh _mZd
 _j` m go Jhar _mZd ghmZr^yV go _Zî` H\$ H\$eb j d H\$s qMVm go _mZdVm H\$ nçV

Jhao AnĒ_r` bJmd go n[paV hmb/m hĵ& Bgr{bE dh gr{hĒ` H\$^r VQ&W Zht hmb/m hĵ& gr{hĒ` Hĵ nĒV AnZo{dMma ĩnĩQ>H\$aVo hĒ CÝhmZo{bl m hc- ""gr{hĒ` XeH\$mbmVrV hmb/m hĵ& {sa ^r CgH\$s OS> AnZo XeH\$mb _| hmb/r hĵ& H\$B°bd H\$ AnZo g_` H\$m Cēb&Z Zht H\$a gH\$Vmĭ Z dh Cg n[ade go _ĒV hmo gH\$Vm hĵ {Og_| dh OrVm Apa {bl Vm hĵ& ~S& hX VH\$ dh AnZo g_` Apa AnZon[ade H\$s hr nĶrmda hmb/m hĵ& dh EH\$ {dĭmf àH\$ma H\$s AmMaU gĶhVm Hĵ A&J& MbZombo Cg g_mO Hĵ {d{eĭQ> ar{V-[admOm, ĩpĭQ>H\$mbUm] Apa XeZm go à^m{dV hmb/m hĵ& {Og_| dh OÝ_ bVm hĵ Apa ~S& hmb/m hĵ& ~S& hX VH\$ dh BÝht MrOm H\$m dUĒ ^r H\$aVm hĵ& {sa ^r CgHĵ nmg Egr ĩpĭQ> hmb/r hĵ {Oggo dh AnZo g_mO Hĵ A&{d&mbUm] H\$mo Xd gH\$Vm hĵ& dh Xd gH\$Vm hĵ {H\$ g_mO _| Š`m Egm hĵ Om_aUmĭ _m VWm nVZerb hĵ Apa Š`m Egm Om {Od& Ed& àJ{Verb hĵ& Apa O~ CgHĵ nmg Egr ĩpĭQ> Am Om/r hĵ dh nVZ Apa A&H\$ma H\$s epŠV`m Hĵ {deŌ AndmO CR&E {-Zm Zht ah gH\$Vmĭ''³²

Bgr H\$maU ^rĭ_ Or H\$m gr{hĒ` Hĵ nĒV CZH\$m OZdnhr XpĭQ>H\$mbUm ĩnĩQ>hmb/m hĵ& ^rĭ_ Or H\$m gr{hĒ` g_mO Hĵ {bE ~hĶ ~S& XZ hĵ& CZH\$m OrdZ Hĵ nĒV Om XpĭQ>H\$mbUm ahm hĵ, Cgr Hĵ AnZr aMZm Hĵ _mĭ` _ go CÝhmZo ĩnĩQ>{H\$`m hĵ& Bgr{bE CZH\$m gr{hĒ` _mZd _pŠV Ed& _mZd Hĵ {bE nW nXeZ H\$m H\$m_ H\$aVm hĵ&

1.1.13 ^rĭ_ grhZr ... gr{hĒ` H\$nanĭ H\$s ZOanĭ go

^rĭ_ grhZr nĶ{Verb na&am H\$m `WmW°{MĭU H\$aZo dmbogeŠV gr{hĒ` H\$ma hĵ& g_H\$mbZ gr{hĒ` H\$nanĭ H\$s ZOa _| CZHĵ ĩ` pŠVEd Hĵ AZH\$ nhbynH\$Q>hĒ hc-

1.1.13.1 {dĭUwn^mH\$a

{dĭUwà^mH\$a Or Zo{bl m hĵ, ""^rĭ_ grhZr H\$mo _ZoEH\$ nmR&H\$ H\$s XpĭQ>go

nT:n hĭ& CZH\$S H\$hm(Z` mē Hōdb ^mdZnĒ_H\$ nVa na hr n<m{dV Zht H\$Avr\$ ~pēH\$
 h_mao gĭH\$nanĭ na Jhao MnO> H\$aVr hĭ& Bg _m_bo _| _c ^rĭ_ H\$no `enmb go D\$na
 _mZVm hĭ& I mgH\$a {d^mOZ H\$s ĩmgXr H\$no bĕH\$a CŶhmZo {OZ M[aĭ ĩ H\$nm {Z_mĕ {H\$` m
 hĭ, Cg_| ~Sx I y-r Hō gmW gmar pñW{V` mēghO ^md goAmVr hĭ&

^rĭ_ grhZr ~hV hr gĭXZmerb ĩ`pŠV hĭ& BgH\$nm Aga CZHō gr(hĒ` _|
 Xd Zo H\$no {_bVm hĭ& CZHō gab Ana gmp` ĩ`pŠVĒd Hō H\$naU hr CZna _mŠgĕmX
 Cg ê\$ñ _| hmdr Zht hĭ, Ogm AY` dm_nŶVr bd H\$nm _| Xd Zo H\$no {_bVm hĭ&''³³

1.1.13.2 amOX«` mXd

amOĒ `mXd Or H\$nm H\$hm hĭ, ""_ar XĭO> _| ^rĭ_ grhZr ghO _mZdr` Cĭ_m
 Hō gĭXZerb H\$WmH\$na hĭ& nē_MX ^r Bgr nkH\$na ghO _mZdr` ^mdZmAnĭ Hō
 aMZnH\$na hĭ& hmbn\$H\$ nē_MX H\$s Anĭ m CZH\$nm H\$bnĒ_H\$ nj Á`mXm _O~Ŷ hĭ&''
 ""AmX_r _| Omō Jĭngm hmb/m hĭ, ^rĭ_ grhZr _| Zht {XI m`r XWmĭ& Bg{bE CZH\$s
 n{V{H\$` m`m CZH\$nm n{VandĒ CVZm Vrd«Zht hĭ, {OVZm h_| `enmb, _O`m`m nOm- H\$s
 {d^mOZ H\$s ĩmgXr go JDao hĒ AY` aMZnH\$nanĭ _| {XI m`r XWm hĭ& ""^rĭ_ grhZr H\$nm
 g_JV/m _| A^r _jē`nH\$Z Zht hĭAm hĭ& A~ VHS CZHō H\$Wm gr(hĒ` H\$no nĕr
 _mZ{gH\$ ~ZmdO>H\$no EH\$ Jhar AVXĭO>Hō gmW g_PZoH\$s H\$no ee Zht hĭ&''³⁴

1.1.13.3 H\$_bōda

H\$_bōda Or Hō _VmZigma ""^rĭ_ grhZr Zo AnZo H\$Wm gr(hĒ` _| OrdZ H\$s
 gfnB©H\$no ~hV H\$ht JhanB©Ana gKZVm go nē {H\$` m hĭ& gĭXZm ^ao M[aĭ Ana
 pñW{V` ĩ _| {N:nm hĭAm B{Vhmg Ana g_mO H\$nm Xē - H\$no CXKmfOŶ {H\$` m hĭ&
 ""gnfXmĒ` H\$ dj_Zñ` H\$no bĕH\$a Omō HōN>AZrĒd ^rĭ_ Hō hĕ do nē_MX go Á`mXm Jhao
 hĭ& ^rĭ_ ZoCg ^`mZH\$ Zag\$ma H\$no I X Xd m hĭ, ghm hĭ, {O`m hĭ O~ {H\$ nē_MX Hō

gm_Zo do AZr'd Zht Wó''''{dMmaYmam Hó nVa na ^rî_ gmhZr _nšg@mxr hĭ& CÝhmZó
 bJmVma AnZo {eën Hšm Vnšm hĭ& CÝhmZó Omó ghOVm Bg g_` Hó Ašamb _
 aMZhšma Hó êšn _|nmá Hšs hĭ, dh ~šx {dab MrO hĭ&''³⁵

1.1.13.4 HšrU gmVr

n(gŎ bŎI Hšm HšrUm gmVr ^rî_ Or Hó gš-šr _|HšhVr hĭ- ""^rî_ dh Mbam
 hĭ Omó Am _| go {Hšgr Hšm ~Om hmo gHšVm hĭ, {Hšgr Hšm ^nB, {Hšgr Hšm ^VrOm Anp
 ha {Hšgr Hšm XmŏVĭ& HšhZo Hšm _Vb~ `h {Hš Am {Hšgr ^r Hš-rbo _| ^rî_ Ogo
 ~al mXma Hšm _O~Vr go ~Ym Xd gHšVo hĭ& ^rî_ Or Omó hĭ gm_Zo hĭ& {OVZr Amĭ
 Anp g~« AmHó nmĭ hĭ, CVZm hr ghOnZ Am ^rî_ Hó BX@{JX@Xd gHšVo hĭ nm
 gHšVo hĭ& ^rî_ Hó nmĭ HšmB@hr(e`m Zht hĭ& HšmB@nXm@Zhtĭ& dh gmXJrngš gmXm
 {_OmOm BšgmZ hĭ&''³⁶

1.1.13.5 Šrĭ Zm_da qgh

{d>`mV AntonMHš Šrĭ Zm_da qgh Hó AZŏma, ""^rî_ gmhZr dV@mZ qhXr
 OJV² Hó CZ Wnšo-go bd Hšm _| hĭ Omó gfo AWm _| Y_@{Zanj Anp nŏV-Ŏ hĭ&
 I mg ~mV `h hĭ {Hš doAnZr aMZhAm _| Bg AmŏWm Hšm Tšob Zht nrŎVĭ& `h {defVm
 CZHó ì`pšVĚd Hšm A{^ÝZ Ašĭ hĭ {Hš CÝhĭ {XI mdo Hšs Oešav Zht nšVrĭ& CZHó
 gmā` , embrZ, ghO Anp {dZ_« ì`pšVĚd Hó gmW {dMmanĭ Hšs Xŏ>nŏV-ŎVm BVZr
 Klb_b JB@hĭ {Hš Hš^r-Hš^r CgHó ~mao _| ^_ ^r hnd/m hĭ& {-Zm AnHšm_Hš hĭ ^r
 HšmB@bd Hš nŏV-Ŏ hmo gHšVm hĭ, BgHšs gdnĚV_ {gmb ^rî_ gmhZr hĭ&''³⁷

1.1.13.6 Səfi HŞ_bm ngmK

Səfi HŞ_bm àgmK HŞ eāXm|_|, ""^rî_ Or ñd^md go ~bnX Z_« hŞŞ _Zo CÝh|
Jmngo_| HŞ_ Xd m hŞŞ AHŞmaU Jmngo_| ahZdmbo gmWr CÝh| JmYrdmXr HŞhVo hŞŞ h_|
mby hj {HŞ `h Z_`Vm Z HŞm`aVm hj; Aşa Z ZmD-HŞ`Vm, dh ñd^md HŞŞ {Z^©pŞVHŞVm
hŞŞ dh kmZmE_HŞ gŞİKZm HŞŞ PbHŞ hŞŞ''³⁸

1.1.13.7 gBŞ {_Om©

{\Së_ {ZX}eHŞ gBŞ {_Om©HŞ AZmga, ""^rî_ Or HŞm ñd^md BVZm gh`mür
hj {HŞ nYNE _Vİ& EHŞ AE`Ş CaXm BŞgmZ_| {OVZr I m(g`V hmZr Mm(hE, gmar HŞŞ
gmar CZ_| hŞŞ ~Dw©hmVo hŞŞ ^r dno {HŞgr _míHŞb HŞŞ gm_Zo {dM{bV Zht hmVo Wİ&
nmZr_| VaVo hŞŞ doHŞB©X\Şm bmtHŞEZ na nhM/Aşa EHŞ~ma ^r `h {eHŞm`V Zht HŞŞ
JB©_c ~Dw©AmX_r hŞŞ _Pö Bg Vah VHŞbr\Ş hmVr hŞŞ''³⁹ ^rî_ gmhZr AnZo
i`pŞVEd Aşa HŞŞ(VEd XmZm|_| gmXJr ngŞŞ hŞŞ CZ_| ~ZmdQ:fnZ HŞht Zht hŞŞ `hr
dOh hj {HŞ ^rî_ `wlm Aşa ~Dw©XmZm|_| bmtŞ{nŞ hŞŞ

1.1.14 'ŞŞw:

qhXr gm(hŞŞ OJV HŞŞ 'hmZ à{V^m gŞİP HŞŞcmHŞŞma EdŞ gm(hŞŞHŞŞma HŞŞ 'ŞŞw
11 Om©B©2003 eHŞŞma emr HŞŞm {Xëcr HŞŞ ñHŞŞmŞŞ AñnVmŞŞ '| hŞŞ©& {X' mJ HŞŞ
Zg 'ŞŞZo HŞŞ ~mK do nmM {XZ 'mVgo gŞŞf©HŞŞaVo aho& do 87 df©HŞŞ Wo& ^rî' gmhZr
Or HŞŞ 'ŞŞwHŞŞdi 'mZd HŞŞ 'ŞŞwZhr ~pèHŞŞ qhXr gm(hŞŞ OJV HŞŞ à{gÖ gm(hŞŞHŞŞma
HŞŞ 'ŞŞwWr &

~hŞŞ w r iŞŞ{³VEd HŞŞ YZr ^rî' gmhZr Or '| HŞŞcmHŞŞma, gm(hŞŞHŞŞma Aşa
BÝgmZŞŞV HŞŞ {İdWj ~hVr {XI mB©XWr Wr & dh AnO g' má hmoJŞŞr &

CZH\$ A\$V' gñH\$na H\$ g' ¶ Sæi Zm' daqgh ZoH\$hm hj {H\$ ""Cg amV "AmO H\$ AVrV' hr nT>ahm Wm & ^rî' gnhrZr H\$m "AmI arH\$cm' ' {H\$Vm- I È' H\$s & Vno gw-h hmo ahr Wr & gaO {ZH\$cm Z Wm, c@H\$Z EH\$ Am^mg Wm & CgH\$ hmZo H\$m H\$hr\$ Z H\$hr\$ & OèXr-OèXr V¶¶ma hmbt\$a ^mjm & cmXr an\$cmco edXmhJh H\$s Amæ & {MVm gOr Wr & {Mar cH\$S¶¶¶ H\$s e¶¶m na ^rî' Or c@Wo & {nVm h gm(hÈ¶) H\$ & BYa dX ' ¶ mAMma Apa CYa n\$³V-Õ -mÕ {^j ¶¶¶ H\$m g' dV ' ¶ -nmR> JaO H\$s ^rî' Or H\$ "dnl¶¶ ^r Bg ' ¶ H\$ na ' ¶¶¶ Wo "g¶¶¶ca' gÁOZm H\$ {cE ¶¶h g- "{d³¶¶(c¶¶a' Wm H¶¶N>H¶¶N>Y' @g¶¶¶O>gm & ^rî' gnhrZr H\$s A¶¶¶¶¶i>' | Egm Ym¶ ¶\$ AZ¶¶Z & do ^rî' H\$no {g' ¶ "V' g' CnY¶¶mg H\$ ZmVo OmZVo Wo c@H\$Z CÝh| nVm Z Wm {H\$ ¶¶h "V' g' eäX Am¶¶m H\$hmæ-go hj & "V' gmo ' m Á¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ na CZH\$m Ü¶¶mZ em¶¶X hr J¶¶m hmo&' '40

BZH\$s aMZmAm¶ ZoqhXr gm(hÈ¶) H\$no g' Õ ~Zm¶¶m hj Apa qhXr gm(hÈ¶) H\$ {cE BZH\$m And@~Zm¶¶m hj Apa qhXr gm(hÈ¶) H\$ {cE BZH\$m And@¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ XnZ ñ' aUr¶ hj & CZH\$m Zm' qhXr gm(hÈ¶) OJV ' | AOa-A' a ahom &

1.1.15 ^rî_ gnhrZr ... nñH\$na

^rî_ gnhrZr H\$no CZH\$s goZerbVm H\$ {bE H\$B@nñH\$na¶ go gâ_n(ZV {H\$`m J`m h¶} & CZ nñH\$na¶ H\$s g¶¶r {ZâZmZ¶¶¶a hj-

- * gZ 1974, ^mfm {d^m nOm- Umam "{eamo_{U bd H\$' nñH\$na¶¶
- * gZ 1975, V_g CnY`mg na gm(hÈ` AH\$X_r nñH\$na &
- * gZ 1980, {Xèbr gm(hÈ` H\$bm n[afX Umam gâ_mZ¶
- * gZ 1980, A\¶¶-E(e`m`r bd H\$ g¶¶ H\$s Amæ go "bmo-g² nñH\$na¶¶
- * gZ 1983, "gm¶ihE0>b\$>Zbê\$' nñH\$na¶¶
- * gZ 1985, "-g¶r' CnY`mg CÈVa àXæ qhXr g¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ Umam nñH\$na¶¶

- * gZ 1990, bI Zm_ | qhXr-CX)gm(hE` nãH\$ma&
- * gZ 1990, "_i` mXmg H\$s _mS` CnY` mg qhXr AH\$X_r {Xëbr Úmam nãH\$V&
- * gZ 1997, ^maV gaH\$na Úmam "nX^ ^fU' nãH\$na go gâ_mZV&
- * gZ 2002, "ga gæX amí` nãH\$na' gd` CnY`mgH\$na H {cE CÝh| amOYmZr {Xëcr Xðmam nãH\$V &

1.1.16 ^rî_ gnhZr H\$mH\$VEd

^rî_ Or Zo gm(hE` bJ^J g^r {dYmAm H\$no NyZo H\$m n` mg {H\$` m hj CZ_ | {def ê\$ n go do g\$b ^r hE h\$ H\$Wm gm(hE`, CnY` mg, ZrO-H\$, OrdZr, ~nb gm(hE` {Z~\$ AmX _ | CÝhmZo AnZr ~h_ | r n(V^m H\$m n[aM` {X` m h\$ ^rî_ Or àJ{Verb bd H\$ gK VWm A\$no-E{e`m`r bd H\$ gK go g\$-Õ aho h\$ CÝhmZo "^JmS`, "V_g", "_nbZ Omæ h(Oa hnd AmX ZrO-H\$) VWm Ynamdm(hH\$ {\\$e_ | | A{^Z` {H\$` m h\$ CZH\$s _m(bH\$ aMzmAm) H\$m {ddaU {ZâZ{b{I V h-

CnY` mg

1. PamI o amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1976
2. H\$(S> mæ amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1970
3. V_g amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1973
4. ~g\$ /r amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1980
5. _æ` mXmg H\$s _mS` amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1988
6. H\$V/m amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1993
7. Zrcy Zr{c' m Zrcm \$a amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 2000

H\$mZr-g\$kh

1. ^m½ -ad m erfP\$ àH\$meZ, hmnb> gñH\$aU, 1961
2. n0{a` mē erfP\$ àH\$meZ, hmnb> gñH\$aU, 1961
3. nhbm nmR> amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1961
4. ^QH\$Vr aml amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1966
5. dnlMy amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1978
6. em^m` ml m amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1978
7. {ZenMa amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1978
8. nmbr amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1991
9. à{V{Z{Y H\$m{Z` mē amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1989
10. _ar {a` H\$m{Z` mē amOnmb EÊS>gÝO, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1991
11. M{M∇ H\$m{Z` mē amOnmb EÊS>gÝO, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1991
12. S∇Z amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1998

* ZnOH\$

1. hmZe amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1977
2. H\$~ram I S∇ ~nOma _| amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1981
3. _mYdr amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1984
4. _wArdOo amYnH\$U àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1993
5. ' am a\$| Xo {H\$Vm- Ka àH\$meZ, {Xëcr gñH\$aU, 1990
~g\$/r Mmcm
6. Amc' {Ja {H\$Vm- Ka àH\$meZ, {Xëcr gñH\$aU, 2003

* OrdZr

_ao^nb~-bamO

ZeZb ~H\$ QñQ> ZB@Xëbr, gñH\$aU 1985

* {Z~\$

AnZr ~mV

dmUr àH\$meZ, ZB@Xëbr gñH\$aU 1990

* ~nb gñhE`

1. dmgr

B@mZ àH\$meZ, ZmESm gñH\$aU, 1989

2. Jibb H\$m I b

amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB@Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1989

* {d{dY gñhE`

1. 'ao gñj nE\$na

gñmKZ, gñH\$aU 1996

2. AmY{ZH\$ qhXr CnY{mg

gñmKZ, àmMmñ, Om(H\$a hqZ gñH\$aU 1996

AO' ar JQ>{Xëcr

* g[⊗]

- 1) _ao^mB^~bamO, ^rî_ gnhZr, n¥ 2
- 2) ^rî_ gnhZr ... ì`pŠV Aṁa aMZm, amOúda gŠgZm-àVim RṁHṁa, n¥ 30
- 3) AnZr ~mV, ^rî_ gnhZr, n¥ 9
- 4) dhr, n¥ 10
- 5) _ar YmaUm Aṁa NpîO-Hṁa, ~bamO gnhZr, n¥ 63-64
- 6) _ao^mB^~bamO, ^rî_ gnhZr, n¥ 6
- 7) gm[aHṁ, Aàp, 1973, n¥ 28
- 8) ^rî_ gnhZr ... ì`pŠV Aṁa aMZm, amOúda gŠgZm-àVim RṁHṁa, n¥ 36
- 9) ^rî_ gnhZr ... ì`{ŠVĒd EdṁHṁVĒd, ^maV HṁMṁṁa, n¥
- 10) ^rî_ gnhZr ... ì`pŠV Aṁa aMZm, amOúda gŠgZm-àVim RṁHṁa, n¥ 33
- 11) dhr, n¥ 31
- 12) dhr, n¥ 31
- 13) _ar {\\$è_r AnĒ_HṁWm, ~bamO gnhZr, n¥ 139-140
- 14) ^rî_ gnhZr ... ì`pŠV Aṁa aMZm, amOúda gŠgZm-àVim RṁHṁa, n¥ 65
- 15) dhr, n¥ 66
- 16) dhr, n¥ 61
- 17) dhr, n¥
- 18) _ar {\\$è_r AnĒ_HṁWm, ~bamO gnhZr, n¥ 84
- 19) AnZr ~mV, ^rî_ gnhZr, n¥ 12
- 20) ^rî_ gnhZr ... ì`pŠV Aṁa aMZm, amOúda gŠgZm-àVim RṁHṁa, n¥ 12
- 21) AmbmMZm, à`mJ eṁb, Aàp-{gVṁ-a, 2004, n¥ 18
- 22) gm[aHṁ, erbm gnhZr, AJñV, 1990, n¥ 18
- 23) ^rî_ gnhZr ... ì`pŠV Aṁa aMZm, amOúda gŠgZm-àVim RṁHṁa, n¥ 36

- 24) AnbomMZm, ^JdmZ qgh, Aàp-{gV\$a, 2004, n# 37
- 25) ^rî_ grhZr ... ì`pŠV Anp aMZm, anOúda gŠgZm-àVmm R#H#a, n# 66
- 26) gm[aH\$m, ^rî_ grhZr, AJñV, 1990, n# 52
- 27) AnZr ~mV, ^rî_ grhZr, n# 18
- 28) dhr, n# 36
- 29) XñVmdO, OZdar, 1985, n# 23
- 30) ^rî_ grhZr ... CnY`mg gm(hE`, {ddH\$ {ÚdXr, n# 25-26
- 31) ^rî_ grhZr ... ì`pŠV Anp aMZm, anOúda gŠgZm-àVmm R#H#a, n# 10
- 32) AnZr ~mV, ^rî_ grhZr, n# 143
- 33) gm[aH\$m, AJñV, 1990, {dîUwà^mH\$a, n# 43
- 34) gm[aH\$m, AJñV, 1999, anOP `mXd, n# 44
- 35) gm[aH\$m, AJñV, 1990, H\$_bída, n# 45
- 36) ^rî_ grhZr ... ì`pŠV Anp aMZm, anOúda gŠgZm-àVmm R#H#a, n# 61
- 37) gm[aH\$m, AJñV, 1990, Zm_daqgh, n# 44
- 38) ^rî_ grhZr ... ì`pŠV Anp aMZm, S#H\$ H\$_bm àgmX, n# 71
- 39) gm[aH\$m, AJñV, 1990, gB# {_Om, n# 19
- 40) Zm' daqgh : g' H\$mcrZ gm(hE` g' mMa, df©2003 n# 41

{ÜVr¶ AU¶¶¶¶

{ÜVr¶ AU¶ m̂	^rî_ gnhZr H\$ H\$VEd H\$m gm_nY` n aM`	n\$>30-75
2.0	ânVmdZm	
2.1	^rî_ gnhZr H\$ CnY` ng	
2.1.1	Pam̂ o	
2.1.2	H\$S> mē	
2.1.3	V_g	
2.1.4	~g\$Vr	
2.1.5	_æ` mXmg H\$s _mS\$	
2.1.6	H\$Vmo	
2.1.7	Zrcy - Zr{c' m - Zrcm̂ \$a	
2.2	^rî_ gnhZr H\$ ZnQ:H\$	
2.2.1	hmZie	
2.2.2	H\$~ram S\$~mOm̂ _	
2.2.3	_mYdr	
2.2.4	_vAm̂Oo	
2.2.5	a\$ Xo~g\$Vr Mm̂cm	
2.2.6	Anc' Jra	
2.3	^rî_ gnhZr H\$s H\$hm̂Z` mē	
2.3.1	^m̂ ad m	
2.3.2	nhbm nmR>	
2.3.3	^Q:H\$Vr aml	

2.3.4	nQ}a` mē	
2.3.5	dmL4/y	
2.3.6	em^m` ml m	
2.3.7	{ZemMa	
2.3.8	nmb	
2.3.9	Sπ Z	
2.4	{Z~\$H\$na ^rî' gnhZr	
2.5	AnE' H\$VnH\$na ^rî' gnhZr	
2.6	-mcgm(hE¶ Anp ^rî' gnhZr	
2.7	gmj nE\$na Anp ^rî' gnhZr	
2.8	AZndmXH\$ ^rî' gnhZr	
2.9	gñmXH\$ ^rî' gnhZr	
2.10	{ZîH\$fr©	

{ÜVr¶ AÜ¶¶¶

^rî' grhZr : H\$VEd

2.0 àñVndZm

^rî_ grhZr Or EH\$ I ôR>gr(hE` H\$na _mZo OmVo h\$ CÝhmZo H\$hmZr, CnÝ` mg, ZnO-H\$, {Z~Y, OrdZr, ~mb gr(hE` AmX gr(hE` H\$s AZH\$ {dYmAn¶ _| bd Z {H\$` m h\$ CZH\$s H\$WmE`_H\$ H\$V` ¶) H\$m g\$ j á n[aM` àñVW/\$ h\$

2.1 CnÝ` mgH\$na ^rî_ grhZr

qhXr CnÝ¶mg gr(hE¶) H\$s g' X{Y ' | ^rî' Or Zo ' hÎdnj^y' H\$m {Z^mH\$a qhXr CnÝ¶mg gr(hE¶) H\$no An¶ A{YH\$ g\$P {H\$¶m h; & CZH\$ CnÝ¶mgH\$ AÜ¶¶Z go ñni> hmb/m h; {H\$ gr(hE¶) H\$ n[aàú¶ ' | CZH\$ {cE ' mZdVmdmX go A{YH\$ ' hÎdnj^ An¶ H\$N>Zht h; & CZH\$ CnÝ¶mg gr(hE¶) H\$m g\$ma gr{ ' V Z hmb\$a ~hW i¶mH\$ h; & CZH\$ CnÝ¶mg gr(hE¶) na ' m³g¶mXr qMVZ H\$s Jhar N\$an h; &

^rî' Or H\$ ' m³g¶mXr qMVZ H\$ {df¶ ' | Ü¶mZ aI Zm hmb {H\$ CÝhmZo H\$ht na ^r ' m³g¶mX H\$m Cn¶m àXeZ H\$ {cE Zht {H\$¶m & ^rî' Or H\$ CnÝ¶mg EH\$ An¶ Ohm±OrdZ H\$ A^md An¶ nr\$an H\$no i¶³V H\$aVo hc Vmo Xlgar An¶ OrdZ H\$ à{V {dÍdmg OJmVo h\$ AmñWm H\$no ^r i¶³V H\$aVo hc & CZH\$m CnÝ¶mg gr(hE¶) OrdZ H\$ à{V An\$/[aH\$ e{³V àXmZ H\$aVm h; &

^rî_Or Zo gmV CnÝ` mg {bI o hc- "Pamd d, "H\$(S> m±, "V_g", "~g\$/' "_æ` mXmg H\$s _m\$` An¶ "H\$Vmd "ZrcyZr{c' m Zrcm \$a' Y&

2.1.1 Pand o

gZ² 1967 _| {bl m J`m ^rî_Or H\$m `h nhbm CnÝ`mg hÿ& Bg_| CÝhmZo
 Ym_ P\$ AnS\$-anÿ, {i`m AmXenÿ, PRe {gÕmV/m) Apa ê\$T\$-nañamAnÿ H\$ {de\$Õ
 gm_m(OH\$ XpîO-H\$m) H\$s I mO H\$s hÿ& "Pand o _| EH\$ _Ü` dJu` qhXy n[adma hÿ; Om
 Am`_mOr hÿ& n[adma H\$ g`r gXñ`m) na `r BÝht {dMmanÿ H\$m n`md hÿ& {nVm dXm/`
 hÿ& do ~f)m H\$m _\$, gÿ`m, nOm, hdZ H\$ {bE nfaV H\$aVo hÿ& ^nB`-hZm _| ^r
 nañamJV Z{VH\$ ~\$Z hÿ VVm CZH\$m AZwmgZ _mZm OmVm hÿ& Bg AZwmgZ _| ~f)m
 H\$m I mg H\$aH\$ bS`H\$`m) H\$m I bH\$a hgZm ^r A(eîO\m _mZr hÿ& `h n[adma Ego
 _Inébo _| hÿ; Ohm`qhXy- _gb_mZm) H\$ ~rM Úf, KÿJm, d_j_Zñ` H\$s ^mdZm hÿ& ^rî_ Or
 H\$m _Ü` dJ`H\$s ghr nhMmZ hÿ& do OmZVo hÿ (H\$ qhXy- _gb_mZm) H\$s H\$P`E±i` pŠVJV
 Zht hmVrÿ CZH\$m {Z_m) OmVr` nañamAnÿ gohmV/m hÿ&

Ka H\$ ZñH\$a Vlogr H\$m {dídmg {Xbm`m OmVm hÿ `X dh hdZ-gÿ`m H\$aolm
 Vm Am`_ra ~Zolm& b(H\$Z g~ H\$N>grI bZOH\$ ~mX ^r CgH\$s gm_m(OH\$ pñW{V _|
 H\$mB`n[adVZ Zht hmVrÿ& CnÝ`mg H\$ A\ _| dh nZ... Cgr n[adma H\$ Kaboy H\$m_H\$mO
 _| OQ>OmVm hÿ; Apa AnZo ~O` H\$m ^r bJm XlV/m hÿ& Bg n[adma _| XnZm) bS`H\$m) H\$m
 ~k`M`°H\$s {ej m Xr OmVr hÿ& pñî`m) H\$ n{V _Zmd;k{ZH\$ XpîO>XbH\$a CÝh) gm_mý`
 gm_m(OH\$ g\$-ÿm) go AbJ al m OmVm hÿ& Bggo CZ_| AnĒ_Yon(Z Am OmVr hÿ&
 nñWm(nV g_mO ì` dñWm go {dandY H\$aZo H\$s VVm {ZU° H\$s epŠV CZ_| Zht ahVrÿ&
 ghO Apa gmXJr H\$ gmW ^rî_Or ZoBg CnÝ`mg _| _Ü` dJ`H\$m `WmW°(MÌU {H\$ m
 hÿ& H\$N>Ambm/MH\$ Bg CnÝ`mg H\$m ^rî_ Or H\$m AnĒ_H\$VnĒ_H\$ ê\$ñ ^r _mZVo hÿ&

2.1.2 H\$S> mē

`h CnÝ`mg n{Verb {dMmaYmam H\$m n{V{Z{YĒd H\$aVm hÿ& ^maVr` g_mO _|
 _Ü` dJu` n[adma _| nbo_hÿX« Zm_H\$ Zm`H\$ H\$ {ddrn ~mh? g\$-ÿm) H\$s `h H\$hmZr hÿ&

_hYX; CgH\$ nEzr n(bm Ana nò gr gif_m Hò OrdZ _| Bg g\$Y go CRò V)\\$mZ
H\$, CZHò ^md{ZH\$- _mZ{gH\$ An\$mbZm H\$` h H\$hmZr h}k

VOr go ~XbVo hE gm_r(OH\$ Ana Z{VH\$ _je` m Zo AmO {ddrh g\$Wm Hò {bE
I Vam nXm H\$a {X` m h}k g_mO _| _Ü` dJu` n[adman] H\$ pñW{V Bg XpîQ> go {d{MÌ
hB°h} {H\$ dh ZdrZ nmíMnÉ` _je` m H\$no nJUV` m ndrH\$ma Zht H\$a gH\$Vm Ana Z hr
nmmZo ^maVr` _je` m H\$no nJUV` m Nns> gH\$Vm h}k Z` o _je` m H\$no D\$nar Vna na
AnÉ_gmV H\$aZm Vno _mZno \eZ-gm h}k BZgo CEnÝZ g_ñ` mAn] H\$m g_mYmZ AmgmZ
Zht h}k Bg{bE Amrí` H\$ h} {H\$ Egr g_ñ` m go JñV ì` pŠV AnZo Xe Ana H\$nb Hò
AZe\$sn gmMò "H\$(S> mE _| ^rî_ Or ZoBgr g_ñ` m H\$no AnZr H\$WmdñVw~Zm` m h}k

2.1.3 V_g

^rî_ Or H\$m `h CnÝ` mg g~go A{YH\$ M{M\$ ahm h}k gZ² 1975 _| Bgr
CnÝ` mg Hò {bE ^rî_Or H\$no "gm{hÉ` AH\$nx_r' nññH\$ma go gâ_r{ZV {H\$` m J` m h}k
Bgr df°nQm- gaH\$ma Hò ^mf m {d^mJ Xðmam "{eamo_{U bd H\$ nññH\$ma' ^rî_Or H\$no
nmá h}Amk

^maV H\$ nðV\$ Vm n(á Hò g_` hE {d^mOZ H\$no bH\$a `h CnÝ` mg {bl m
J` m h} bH\$Z `h {d^mOZ Hò g_` H\$m B{Vhmg Zht h}k Š`n{H\$ Bg_| {M{ÌV ha
M[aì H\$ _ZmñWm H\$m `WmW°gKa {MÌU h}k

^Úr{n `h CnÝ` mg nðV\$ Vmnd° ^maV Hò qhXy-{gŠI Ana _vgb_mZm] Hò
Amgr dj_Zñ` Ana CgHò VEH\$(bH\$ H\$maUm] Ana CZHò XpJm_r n[aUm_ H\$no {M{ÌV
H\$aVm h} {S\$a ^r Bg CnÝ` mg H\$ gmVPSVm AmO ^r ~Zr hB° h}k Š`n{H\$
gmñXr{ H\$Vm H\$m, Yr{P\$ g\$H\$UVm H\$m "V_g' AmO ^r Xe _| N`m m h}Am h}k H\$mb
{dñVma H\$ XpîQ> go AmOmXr Hò nhbo Hò Hòdb nmM {XZm] H\$` h H\$hmZr h}k Om{V
no, Y_°, g\$H\$V, na\$am, B{Vhmg, anOZr{V AmX H\$enZmAm] H\$ AnS> bH\$a gm_Ý`

OZVm H\$m {eH\$ma H\$aZo H\$s n{VJm_r _Zm}E V Bg_| ñnîQ> hm/r hÿ& bd H\$ Bg
 CnÝ` mg Hð {d{dY ng{Jm} Xðmam ` hr H\$hZm MmhVo hÿ{H\$ qhXy-{gŠI ` m _vgb_mZ ` m
 H\$B©Amp hmo- Om/r` X{Jm} _| gdm{YH\$ hm{Z gm_mÝ` Jar~ OZVm H\$s hr hm/r hÿ&
 gmfXm{` H\$Vm H\$m Oha EH\$ ~ma \b OmE, Vmo dh AE` \$/ KmVH\$ {gŒ hm/m hÿ&
 Y_mYVm H\$s ^mdZm BVZr ^` mZH\$ hm/r hÿ {H\$ AmX_r-AmX_r go hr SaZo bJVm hÿ,
 Bgr gE` H\$moBg CnÝ` mg Xðmam n{Vnm{XV {H\$` m hÿ& "V_g' h_mao amîQ;` OrdZ H\$s
 ^` mdh ÌmgXr hÿ, {Og_| _mZdVm gmfXm{` H\$Vm _| Plog J`r {XI mB©Xm/r hÿ& Bg
 CnÝ` mg na Amp ^rî_ Or H\$s AY` Xmo H\$hm{Z` m H\$m AmYma bH\$a XpXeZ Hð {bE
 Ymandm{hH\$ H\$m {Z_nE} {H\$` m J`m Wnÿ& `h Ymandm{hH\$ ^r CnÝ` mg H\$s Vah hr
 ~hM{M{V ahmÿ& Bg na CR;E JE g^r Amj om H\$m CÈVa ñd` \$ ^rî_ Or Hð nma\$^H\$
 {ZdXZ _| {_bVm hÿ& CÝhmZo H\$hm Wm- ""B{Vhmg H\$mo {Sa go Xmhãm` m Z OmE, Bgr
 XpîQ>go` h Ymandmhr ~Zm` m hÿ&''

2.1.4 ~gÿ/r

^rî_ Or ZoBg CnÝ` mg _| {Og {ZâZdJu` g_ÿKm` Hð OrdZ H\$m {MÏU {H\$` m
 hÿ, doEgo bmd hç Om Jme{m} _| gyl m, AH\$nb Amp ^yl _ar Hð H\$maU ~bmb qOXJr H\$mo
 N;H\$a ehan{ _| ^mJ AnE hÿ& {Xèbr Hð \bZo {dH\$(gV hmZo Amp gmW hr BZ
 _hZVr _OXam{ Hð ~ma--ma ~gH\$a COSZo H\$s ÌmgXr Hð {damYm^mg Hð _mÏ` _ go
 ^rî_ Or _mZm{ h_maoXe _| nZnVon{OrdinX H\$s H\$hmZr H\$hVo hÿ&

{Xèbr _| amOñWmZ go AnE _OXam{ H\$s ~ñVr H\$m ZnB© h{a`mZm H\$m Ahra
 MmYar Zmclm AnZr MmXh gmb H\$s bS;H\$s ~gÿ/r H\$mo gmR> gmb Hð b{S; XOu
 ~bnH\$sam_ H\$mo ~MZm MmhVm hÿ& MmYar Bgo "a`mh' H\$hVm hÿ& ~gÿ/r `h {ddmh Zht
 H\$aZm MmhVrÿ& ZB©{\sè_m{ H\$mo Xd H\$a é{T> m VWm ñÏr H\$s XmgVm Hð ~YZm{ H\$m dh
 {damY H\$aZm MmhVr hÿ& gmW hr AèhS> no_ H\$s H\$mo_b H\$ënZrE± ^r CgHð _Z _|

{Z_n@ hmZo bJr h& dh AnZo ngX Hô bS:Hô XrZy Hô gmW ^mJ OmVr h& XrZy VmO
YmI e-mO h& CgH\$s nhbr nEzr JmI _| h&

XrZy VmO BVZm H\$_rZm hi {H\$ VrZ gm é n` n| Hô {bE dh ~g\$ /r H\$m AnZo XmV
~aSy H\$m ~M Xb/m h& CgHô ~mX J^@Vr ~g\$ /r b\$ /s ~b mH\$s Hô gmW ā` mhr OmVr h&
b(H\$Z A\$ / _| ~g\$ /r AnZo ~fo Hô gmW {\\$a XrZy Hô nmg ^mJ OmVr h&

~g\$ /r H\$m {ZINb M[aI n p o CnY` mg _| COmJa h& Am h& OrdZ _| AZH\$
Am_jm «n[adVZn Hô ~mDOX CgH\$m _Zm-b Ana AnE_{dídmg H\$m _ h&

2.1.5 _æ` nXmg H\$s _nS`

gZ² 1988 _| nH\$m(eV ` h CZH\$m A\$V_ CnY` mg h& Bg_| nOm- H\$s H\$m ~mB[©]
nR>^y_ na H\$Wm dñVw H\$m {MÌ U h& CgHô H\$X« _| hi XrdmZ _æ` nXmg H\$s _nS`, Om
~rVo hE H\$b H\$s gm \$ /r A\$bXmar, hmñ` mñX hm JE R>R> ~nQ> H\$m A{dñ_aUr`
nVrH\$ h&

Bg _nS` Hô gmW XrdmZn H\$s AZH\$ nr{t> m_e Ana EH\$ go AZH\$ M[aI O& hE
hc Om AnZo gr{ _V Xm` am| _| Ky_Vo hE ^r {def AW[©]al Vo h& BZ_| gm \$ /r YyV[©]m
al Zm m XrdmZ YZnV Ana CgH\$m N& m h& _VarO, Zr_ nmJb, Hôebm ~y` ^mJ
gK^r Ana {d{MÌ n[apñW{V` n| _| _nS` H\$s ~hÿ ~ZnB[©]JB[©]éŠ_m AnZr A_rQ> N&n
N&S> OmVo h&

EH\$ hdbor Ana H\$m ~o H\$s H\$mZr hmZo Hô gmW hr gmW ~XbVo hE `w Ana
n[ade H\$s ^r `h H\$mZr h& `h CnY` mg Bg ~mV H\$m Jm dnyJ[©]g~y hi {H\$ nMhEva
gmb H\$s C_« _| ^r ^rî_ Or gVZerb gm{hE` H\$na Hô é\$ n _| ^br- ^mE V H\$m ÆV h&

2.1.6 HôVm

^rî_ gmZr H\$V "HôVm gZ 1993 _| àH\$m(eV EH\$ gm_m(OH\$ CnY` mg h&

"V_g', "_æ`mXmg H\$s _n6x' Ogr g\bV_ H%V`n] Hô nîMmV² {bl m J`m `h
CnÝ`mg AE`\$ gm_ný` Ed\$grYe- gmXo H\$WmZH\$ H\$mo àñVW H\$aVm h] & Bg CnÝ`mg _
H\$D ñWmZ _ O`Xol, H\$Vmo {Jare Apa gif_m H\$s H\$hmZr h] & H\$Vmo Hô ~Sâ ^nB^o
"àñhngm-' _Û` _ _m] AnZmZdmbohè do~nha goAmYqZH\$ ApaA\$Xa goê\$[TdmXr hè
Bgr dOh go gif_m H\$mo MnhZdmbo O`Xol go H\$Vr H\$s emXr H\$a ñd`\$ ^r Xil r hmo/hc
Apa H\$Vmo H\$m OrdZ BVZm ~a~nX H\$a SxobVo hc {H\$ PlogH\$a CgH\$s _E`w hmo Om/r h] &
O`Xol AnZohr à`ÉZn] go gif_m H\$m {ddnh `wlm bd H\$ {Jare Hô gmW H\$adm Xd/m h] &
qH\$Vw {Jare Apa gif_m H\$m g\$-Y Wn6a hr {XZn] _ {dfmŠV hmo Om/m h] & {Jare nmJb
h], BZ ~n/m] go gif_m ~h] Xil r hmo Om/r h] Apa A\$ _ en\$V{ZH\$VZ Mbr Om/r h] &
O`Xol H\$m N`m ^nB^oghXol ñdV] Vm AnXmboZ Hô H\$m\$VH\$nar AnXmboZ _ gpa_{bV hmo
Om/m h] Apa O`Xol VWm CgHô n[adma Hô {bE qM/m H\$m {df` ~Z Om/m h] & YZamO
qgJmna gobmQ-H\$a AnZr nÉZr WbWb H\$mo ñdrH\$ma Zht H\$a nm/mè

Bg CnÝ`mg H\$m EH\$ nm] hrmbmb _zmXr h] & dh AE`\$ {ZîRædZm Ed\$
~{bXmZr ì`pŠV h] & CnÝ`mg _ H\$ht H\$ht AE`\$ Añdm^m(dH\$ bJZdmbo nm] VWm
AZndí`H\$ {ddaU {XI nB^oXW/hè Bg g\$^@_ H\$îUMD Jia H\$m H\$WZ h], ""CnÝ`mg
Hô A\$ _ ñdV] Vm]d^ogn\$Xm` H\$ X\$] H\$s PbH\$ h] & ^nB^omao H\$mo ~ZnE aI Zo H\$s
Ag\bSb MîO`m h] & `hr A& nRZr` h] & AÝ`Wm eF g~ {ZVn\$ gm_ný` h] & gđg H\$s
CÀN` bVm nmR-H\$ H\$s gú{M H\$mo AnhV H\$aVr ahVr h] & nOm-r eāXn] Apa _mmdan] H\$m
à`m] H\$m\$ä h] Omo H\$ht-H\$ht qhXr nmR-H\$] H\$mo I Q-H\$Vm h] & Am`w Apa AZw`d Hô Bg
gmmZ na nhM\$H\$a Š`n] BVZm An[anŠd Apa àma\$^H\$ bJZdmbo CnÝ`mg ^rî_
grhZr Zo {bl _mam ?''¹ na\$w Bg CnÝ`mg Hô A\$ H\$s KQ-ZmAn] na njar Vah go
"V_g' Hô dmVmdaU H\$m à`md {XI nB^oXW/hè

"H\$Vmo CnÝ`mg Hô ~mao _ XolD Mm-o Umam n]Nø JE gdm] na ^rî_ grhZr Zo
CgHô M[a] H\$m {díbfU H\$aVo h] H\$hm h], ""EH\$ Egm ~{ÖOrdr h], Omo eam] H\$mo bth\$a

Vmo ~hV HAN>H\$a gH\$Vm hi b{H\$Z CgH\$s ^mdZnE±AnE_H\$E DV h& dh AnZo _| {g_Qm
 hAm i` pŠV h& Bg{bE dh grf_m H\$s Anæ go CXmgrZ ahVm h& Cng m H\$aVm hi Apa
 Cggo Om Anj m H\$s OmVr hi {H\$ dh gH\$manE_H\$ T\$} go qOXJr H\$mo ^r Xd o VWm AnZo
 [aÍVoH\$mg_Pi&''²

Bg àH\$ma `h CnY`mg A\$/VH\$ AmV- AmVo Xæ - {d^mOZ, gnaXm` H\$Vm Ogr
 H\$B`g_n`mAm H\$mo ànVW H\$aZo _| g\sb hAm h& g_H\$brZ n[adæ H\$ {ZXEZ Apa
 {d{^P j d m _| i` má ê\$T> m H\$ CXKMOZ H\$ gmW hr Bg CnY`mg _| ~XbVr
 _mZ{gH\$Vm H\$m gH\$V Apa ZE _mZdr` [aÍVn H\$m ànVmd ^r {H\$` m h& Bg CnY`mg
 H\$m A\$/ EH\$ Egr hr ZVZ g\$mdZm H\$ gmW {H\$` m J`m h& Bg CnY`mg H\$mo nT-H\$a
 Egm bJVm hi {H\$ {OZ n[apnW{V` m H\$mo ^rî_ grhZr Zo Xd m hi, ^m m hi, CÝht H\$m
 dUZ CZH\$ Bg CnY`mg _| Am` m h&

2.1.7 Zrcy - Zr{c' m - Zrcm \$a :

^rî_ grhZr H\$m A\$/V` CnY`mg "Zrcy - Zr{c' m- Zrcm \$a' gZ 2000 ' |
 àH\$reV hAm & ^rî' grhZr H\$m qh CnY`mg EH\$ àH\$ma go Xæ - {d^mOZ H\$s
 CZH\$s Am/[aH\$ nr\$ Am dKZm H\$mo A{^i}^3V H\$aVm hi & Bg CnY`mg H\$m H\$Dq-Xj
 àð go g\$-Y al Vm hi & na\$w qh CnY`mg àð H\$Vm Zht hi & àð go g\$-Y al Vm hi &
 na\$w qh CnY`mg àð H\$Vm Zht hi & àð qhna gnaXm`H\$Vm H\$m 'yc T\$M ~ZH\$a
 AmVm hi, Om h' maoghXj- 'gc' mZ ^nB`m H\$ 'Z' | nc aho gnaXm`H\$ gmhmX`H\$mo EH\$
 Anæ go {dM{cV H\$a OmVm hi Apa h' Xd Vo hc {H\$ gnaXm`H\$ 'mgcn H\$m CnMma
 ~rha go Zht, ~pèH\$ eara H\$ ^rVa go {H\$`m OmE Vmo hr g' \$c gr{-V hm m & g\$y}®
 CnY`mg Zr{c' m H\$s Am/[aH\$ nr\$ H\$mo hr 'w [aV H\$aVm hi & cd H\$ Zo ~Ss H\$ecVm
 go Bg CnY`mg ' | CZ pnW{V`m H\$mo C^nam hi Om gm`K`H\$ H\$OQa ^mdZm H\$ H\$maU
 nXm hmVr hi Apa Y'®H\$ Zm` na AmX'r - AmX'r H\$ 'V^X {Z' m H\$aVr hc & h'

CnYŋmg Hō erfF\$ EH\$ qhXy ŋH\$ gwra Apa ' pñc' cS#s Zrcm \$a Hō gŋj á àd - àgŋ Hō ~nX cS#s Hō n[adma Hō gmao {danŋ Hō ~mdO}X CZHō {ddnH Hō Xgao ŋH - Zr{c' m Apa AëVm' \$ H\$m hj & doXmZm {e' cm ' | Kw Zo Amŋto hc dhmē {ddnH Z H\$aZo H\$m ' \$gcm Zr{c' m H\$m AnZm hj, {Og Vah gw-mŋ' go {ddnH H\$aZo H\$m ' \$gcm CgH\$m AnZm hj & Aŋ: H\$VmZH\$ Apa nmĭ ĩ na ^rĭ' Or H\$s Jhar nH\$S> hj & Bg CnYŋmg ' | qhXj- ' pñc' n[admanĭ H\$s naŋnamAmo Ym' F\$ {dĭdmgmō gŋH\$manĭ H\$s nŋar OmZH\$nar hmZo go H\$hr H\$B, {dgŋ{V ZOa Zht AnVr & nTā - {cl o ' pñc' n[admanĭ ' | Am aho ~Xcmdĭ H\$s ^r nŋar OmZH\$nar hmZo go CgH\$m Cnŋmĭ ^rĭ' Or Zo ~l ŋ-r {H\$ŋm hj &

^rĭ' gnhZr Or Bg àH\$ma AnZo CnYŋmgĭ Hō ' mŋŋ' go gnhXmŋH\$Vm, amĭŋŋVm, emF\$, emfV g' mO ĩŋdĭWm AmX H\$mo àñVW {H\$ŋm hj & Aŋ: CZHō g^r CnYŋmg CAM H\$mq>Hō CnYŋmg hj &

2.2 ZnQ-H\$H\$ma ^rĭ_ gnhZr

gm(hĒ` H\$ma {Og n[ade _ | ahVm hj, dhmēHō dnVndaU H\$m ñdmZwŋV Hō AmYma na H\$bnĒ_H\$ {MĭU H\$aVm hj} Bg_ | CgH\$s AZwŋV A{YH\$ ĩ`mH\$ hmŋr hj} ^rĭ' gnhZr Or ~hĭ ĩ r à{V^m Hō YZr Wo & Ego ~hĭ H\$' gm(hĒŋH\$ma hmŋo hj {H\$ {Og {dYm ' | H\$c' McnB©Cg' | g' \$c hr aho hmō & JŪ gm(hĒŋ H\$s VrZmĭ ' hĭdnĭŋ©{dYm- CnYŋmg- H\$hn(Z Ed\$ ZnQ-H\$ ' | do g' \$c aho hc & CŋhmZo g' \$c aŋ' Mŋŋ ZnQ-H\$ {hŋXr gm(hĒŋ H\$mo {Xŋŋo hĒ hj & àgmXmĭma {hŋXr ZnQ; gm(hĒŋ ' | {OZ ZnQ-H\$H\$manĭZo AnZm ŋmĭXmZ {Xŋm hj, Cg' | CXŋeŋŋa ^Q, h[aH\$ŋU àdr, JmcmMĊ AmX gñgŋ ZnQ-H\$H\$manĭ ' | ^rĭ' Or H\$m ' hĭdnĭŋŋmĭXmZ ahm hj & ^rĭ' Or Zo nhcm ZnQ-H\$ "hmZe' (1977) {cl H\$a ZnQ; gm(hĒŋ ' | àde {H\$ŋm & CgHō ~nX CŋhmZo "H\$-ram I ŋm ~mOmā ' |' (1981) "' mYdr' (1984), "' wAndOđ (1992), aŋ Xo ~gŋr Mmcmĭ (1996), "Amc' Jra' (1999)

ZnO-H\$ a\$]_M na g\sbVm H\$ gmW I bo JE h\$ BÝh| H\$db nTZO go ^r nrRH\$
 ~h|/ H\$N>n^m(dV hnm/m h\$ BÝhpa\$]_M na nE` j Xd Zo go `h n^md H\$B^_m m _| ~T>
 OmVm h\$ ^rî_ Or Zo {ZpíMV ê\$ go a\$]_Mr` g\$H\$Vn| H\$m n|U^ê\$ go Ü`mZ a| H\$a
 ZnO-H\$m H\$s aMzm H\$s h\$ "hmZie' Aña "H\$-ram I \$m ~nOra _| nñH\$na nñá ZnO-H\$ h\$

2.2.1 hmZie

^rî_ gmhZr H\$s nhbr ZnO\$ aMzm "hmZie' gZ²1977 _| àH\$m(eV h|Am\$ gZ²
 1960 _| ^rî_ Or Mh\$ñbmdn(H\$` m H\$s anOYmZr nñ JE h\$ W\$ dhm\$ Ky Vo h\$
 g\$ mude CÝhmZo dhm\$H\$s E\$Vhm(gH\$ _rZma K\$ Xd r\$ BgH\$ ~rao _| AZH\$ qH\$dX\$V` m
 nM{bV Wr\$ {H\$ `hm\$ nñ _| ~Zm`r OmZdmbr nhbr _rZmar K\$ Wr Aña Bgo ~ZmZdmbo
 H\$mo Cg g` H\$ ~mXemh Zo AOr~ Vah go nñH\$V {H\$` m Wn\$ Bg K\$ Ogr Xgar
 K\$ `h H\$marJa ~Zm Zm nñE Bgr{bE ~mXemh Zo K\$ gmO H\$s XmZm| Am\$ o {ZH\$bdm
 Xr\$ ^rî_ Or Zo EH\$ ZnO-H\$H\$na H\$mo nñá g^r nH\$na H\$s ñdV\$ Vm H\$mo bH\$a Bg ZnO-H\$
 H\$s aMzm H\$s h\$

Bg ZnO-H\$ H\$s H\$WmñVw hj Vm Ü` `wrZ, bH\$Z Bgo AmO H\$ gX^_ | ^r
 Xd m Om gH\$Vm h\$ `h EH\$ _Ymdr H\$ngmO H\$s OrdZ H\$Wm na AmYn[aV hj H\$V h\$
 nñ gm df^nhbo hmZie Zm_ H\$m EH\$ H\$ngmO h|Am H\$aVm Wn\$ Cg eha _| CgH\$m
 ~\$m ^nB^nmXar Wn\$ CgH\$ n[adma _| nEZR Aña ~fr Wn\$ EH\$ {Zar| V b\$H\$m Oth\$~
 CZH\$ n[adma _| ahZo bJm\$ n[adn[aH\$ I Mm^MbmZo H\$ {bE Oth\$~ Aña hmZie H\$s nEZR
 ^r H\$m_ H\$aVr Wn\$ dh n[adma An(WP\$ {df_Vm go JñV hmo Mh\$Wm Wm bH\$Z Oth\$~ H\$s
 XV gon[adma H\$m I Mm^H\$ goH\$_ Mb ahm Wn\$ hmZie AnZr bJZ Aña n[al _ go
 K\$ H\$ H\$m ^_ | OQ> J` n\$ AZH\$ n[apñW{V` n| H\$m CÝhmZo gm_Zm {H\$` n\$ _mZ{gH\$
 KmV-n^VKmVn| {dnÝZVmAn| Aña Amem-{Zamem H\$ AZH\$ AnKmV gho Aña ~mX _|
 CgH\$m ñdBZ gmH\$na h|Am\$ dh AnZon[adma H\$ n^V H\$V/k Wn\$

Bg ZnO#H\$ _| gm_\$/emhr H\$s dXr na hmZwe Ogo{ZanamY H\$bmH\$ma H\$ {Zinm
 ~{bXmZ H\$s H\$Vm h}& Bg_| nmM gm df°nemZo hmZwe H\$ OrdZ H\$ g|h dfnj H\$m gKF°
 {M{I V h}& O~ h_ Cgo dV°mZ go OnS\Vo h\$ V~ bJVm h; {H\$ hmZwe H\$m `h gKF°
 AZOmZm Zht h}& H\$bmH\$ma, CgH\$m n[adma, CgH\$s g_n`nE± CgH\$m emfU, CEnrSZ
 H\$m gOrd {M{I U Bg_| {H\$m`m J`m h}& hmZwe H\$ gdm b H\$B°ñVan| na | S\$ hmVo h}&
 i`pŠVJV nVa na Ohm H\$cnH\$ma H\$s aMZm {ZarhVm H\$m gKF°{Z{V hm/m h}&
 gm_r(OH\$ nVa na Ohm_Y_°Anp anOZr{VH\$ gKF°H\$aZm nS\m h}& nm[adm[aH\$ nVa na
 dh Am(WP\$ {dnYZVmAn| go JnV OrdZ H\$m OrVm h}& hmZwe H\$ OrdZ H\$m gE` CgH\$
 dJ°H\$m gE` h}& b{H\$Z `h gE` H\$db _U``w EH\$ hr gr{V Zht h; `h Vm
 gmdP\$ (bH\$ gE` h}& hmZwe H\$s Vah AnO ^r H\$bmH\$ma H\$m {H\$gr Z {H\$gr Vah
 g_Pm/m H\$aZm hr nS\m h}& hmZwe EH\$ i`pŠV Zht OrdZ H\$m `w H\$m gE` h}&

Bg nH\$ma "hmZwe" H\$bmH\$ma H\$s nrS\$ H\$s A{^i`pŠV bmlj H\$m AZr^yV H\$
 YamVb na OnS\o H\$s EH\$ epŠV h}& "hmZwe" ZnO#H\$ H\$ CXX` H\$ g\$-y _| H\$N>
 AmbmVH\$m| Zo AnZm _y/i` Bg nH\$ma nniO> {H\$m`m h;- Zo rM\$« OZ, ""`h ZnO#H\$ EH\$
 Ama ndmVu A{^OmV g_mO H\$ öX` hrZVm Anp emfH\$ d{EV H\$m CKrS\m h; Anp Xgar
 Ama EH\$ gDZerb i`pŠV H\$s _p^y Z{VH\$Vm, _mZd - _je`m H\$ {bE OmZ H\$s ~nOr
 bJm XzO H\$s AnE`~b Anp Jhar _mZdr` H\$éUm H\$m ad n{H\$V H\$aVm h}&'3
 nOmVn{H\$ OrdZ _je`m H\$ gK^°_| S\$ {Jare anVmlr H\$ AZigma, ""bd H\$ H\$m
 CXX` KS\$ H\$s {dbj UVm, CgH\$ An{diH\$ma H\$s b\$-r H\$hmZr ~VmZm Zht h}&... `hm
 EH\$ aMZnH\$ma H\$s XW°Zr` {ggAN\$, CgH\$s {ddeVm Anp gH\$Q\$P pñW{V H\$m njar
 Vah nhMmZZm h}&' ^r_i_ grhZr Zo ^y_H\$m _| AnZo _y/i` H\$m nniO> H\$aVo h}& H\$m
 h; ""`h ZnO#H\$ EH\$ _mZdr` pñW{V H\$m _U``w rZ n[anú` _| {Xl mZo H\$m n`mg _m|
 h}&'4

2.2.2 H\$-ram I S\$~nOma _|

""H\$-ram I S\$~nOma _| ^rî_ Or H\$s Xgar _hĒdnjU©ZnQ\$ H\$V hĳ& BgH\$~m àH\$meZ gZ² 1981 _| hĳ& CZH\$~m `h ZnQ:H\$ EH\$ Amē H\$-ra HĔ g_H\$~nOrZ g_mO Ana Cg g_mO _p{Z^©, gĒ`dMzr Ana AY`m` H\$~m gm_Zm H\$aZdmboH\$-ra HĔ nĒ a i`pŠVĒd H\$s nĒZaMzr H\$aVm hĳ, Vm Xgar Amē gĳf(MV gmfXrĳ`H\$Vm, YmĒ_P\$ gĳf\$U\$Vm Vm ~nh² AnS\$-a H\$~m {damV nĒnĒQ>H\$aVm hĳ&

Ka _| grYm-gmXm nmaĳm[aH\$ OrdZ OrZdmbo {nVm Zpam Ana _mēZr_m H\$-ra HĔ ~e-nH\$ ZO[a`ogo naemZ hĳ& H\$-ra ~Mzr _| Ka goH\$B©-ma ^mĳ ^r MĳHĔ hĳ& AV... Zpam H\$R~m Ana A{OO hĳ, Vm Zr_m ^mdH\$ Ana g_PXmaĳ H\$-ra HĔ H\${dĒd _| {dXmĳ H\$s ^mdZm nĒ_ĳ ē\$~n go C^aVr Wrĳ& gm_m(OH\$ nĒdm HĔ {dēŌ bSzo go CgH\$s _mēH\$-ra H\$~m amēH\$zo H\$~m nĒ mg H\$aVr Wrĳ&

g_mO go gĳf©H\$aVē-H\$aVo H\$-ra H\$~m ^md{ZH\$ gĳf©H\$~m ^r gm_Zm H\$aZm nS\m hĳ& O~ Cgo nhbr ~ma nVm MbVm hĳ {H\$ dh {H\$gr ~nh²Ur H\$~m ~Q~m hĳ, dh H\$~nVm hĳ, ""Vmo _c N~Q~m AmX_r Zht hĳ ~m_Zr H\$~m ham_r ~Q~m hĳ"" `hmēH\$-ra H\$s _Zmĳem H\$~m _mĒ_P\$ {MĳU {bVm hĳ& H\$-ra AnZo{Ē aXmg, gZm, nrm go ^r H\$~m\ S nZb al Vo hĳ& A\$ĳao _| H\$-ra H\$~m amēZr \šomZm CgH\$s AmĳmaJr _mZr OmVr hĳ& Bg Vah H\$-ra HĔ {ZR>, mZ H\$~m ~ma--ma i`ŠV {H\$`m OmVm Wmĳ& em`X Bgr{bE Vm H\$-ra H\$~nVohĳ-

""gĳI `m g- gĳma hc I mdoAé gmĳ&

XĳI `m Xmg H\$-ra hcOmĳj Aé amĳ&'"

Bg ZnQ:H\$ H\$~m g-go ŠbrfG\$ grZ H\$-ra-bmĳ©H\$~m Xĳ` hĳ& ^mOr bmĳ©H\$-ra HĔ ahñ` _ ` i`pŠVĒd go AmH\${fĳ Agmĳj V, eĳf\$~nbow Ana AZmĳ _`r ^r hĳ& bmĳ©O~ H\$-ra H\$~m gmĳfH\$~m HĔ ~Q~e go nē H\$s ~mV ~VmVr hĳ Vm dh Cgo gmĳfH\$~m HĔ ~Q~e HĔ nmg N~S> AmVm hĳ& bĳH\$Z bmĳ©\sa bĳQ> AmVr hĳ, ""gĳm ~mā I am AmX_r hĳ'" Ana bmĳ©

H\$-ra H\$no ndrH\$na bVr hĳĳ ^rĳ_ grhZr Or H\$s H\$b_ go `h Xĳ` AX^W {ZH\$bo
Am m hĳĳ bnB©H\$m AnZo g_d` nH\$ nĳf Hĳ nĳV AnH\$Fĳ, H\$-ra Hĳ nd^md H\$s gfmB©
Anp I anZ H\$s AmM _| H\$goH\$np H\$s Vah Ob OmVm hĳ Anp Cg_| CgHĳ AdMVZ go
ghr _ĳ` nĳH\$Z, ghr ĳ` pŠV Hĳ gmW ahZo H\$m {ZU© EH\$ gĳH\$ĳn H\$m ĳn bVr hĳ,
BgH\$s nĳH\$` m BVZr gĳ_ Anp gĳHĳ{VH\$ hĳ {H\$ AnZr nĳmdĳVm Anp H\$bnĳ_H\$ gmK`©
_| Xĳ` {el a NĳZobJVr hĳĳ

Bg ZnOĳH\$ Hĳ A\$V_ Xĳ` _| {gH\$Xa bnK` Hĳ gmW H\$-ra H\$s _bnH\$ĳV H\$s
EqVhm{gH\$ KOZm H\$m H\$bnĳ_H\$ A\$H\$Z hĳĳ AnZonra VH\$s gr{h~ Xĳmam ~ma--ma H\$-ra
H\$m {OH\$ Anp Vnar\H\$ {H\$E OmZo go nĳmdV {gH\$Xa bnK` {-hma \SVn Hĳ ~mK bnQ>Vo
hĳĳ amĳVo _| H\$-ra go {_bVo OmVo hĳĳ ^rĳ_ grhZr Zo Bg _bnH\$ĳV H\$s ZnOĳH\$s`
H\$ĳnZm Xĳmam Om Xĳ` ~\$ Vĳ ma {H\$` m hĳ, dh H\$-ra Hĳ ~mao _| CZH\$s g_P,
VĳH\$ĳbrZ gm_m{OH\$ amO{Z{VH\$ n[ade H\$s g_gm_{` H\$ nH\$S> Anp ZnOĳH\$s` Xĳ`
aMZm {dYmZ H\$s VH\$ZrH\$ na CZH\$s {gŌhĳVVm H\$m ŪmV/H\$ hĳĳ

Bg ZnOĳH\$ H\$no h_ nĳrH\$ĳĳ_H\$ _mZ gH\$Vo hĳĳ Bg ZnOĳH\$ _| {X,, r H\$m ~mKerh
{Za\$ĳĳe VmZmerhr gĳVm H\$m nĳrH\$ hĳĳ _R>Hĳ _h\$V gĳĳXĳĳ` H\$Vm, Y_mYVm Hĳ nĳrH\$
hĳĳ H\$-ra nĳWm{nV ĳ` dnWm H\$m {damY H\$aHĳ CgHĳ nml \$>H\$no XĳZ` m Hĳ gm_Zo bnZm
MnhVo hĳĳ Bgr{bE `h ZnOĳH\$ EqVhm{gH\$ nmĳd©y_r H\$m hndVo hĳĳ AmY{ZH\$ ^r hĳĳ

Bg_| Zmar gĳĳZm H\$no g\sbVm g{M{ĳV H\$aZo H\$s {deĳVm {XI mB©Xĳr hĳĳ
bnB©Anp H\$-ra Hĳ ~rM Hĳ ng\$ Aĳ` \$ _ĳneu hĳĳ hĳĳ H\$-ra Hĳ OrdZ Hĳ Bg
^mdH\$ nj H\$no ^rĳ_ Or Zo Aĳ` \$ gĳKaVm go{M{ĳV {H\$` m hĳĳ

H\$-ra _Ū` `wRZ Ym{P\$, gm_m{OH\$ Ed\$ amOZr{VH\$ {dg\$V` m, {dH\$V` m Hĳ
gmW-gmW _mZdVmĳm gr\$e H\$no COMJa H\$aVo hĳĳ H\$-ra H\$s Mm{a{ĳH\$ {deĳVmAnĳ Hĳ
H\$naU H\$-ra H\$m ĳ` pŠVĳd AnO ^r nng\$JH\$ ~Zm hĳAm hĳĳ nd` \$ ^rĳ_ grhZr Zo Bg
ZnOĳH\$ H\$s ^y_H\$m _| H\$hm hĳ, ""ZnOĳH\$ _| H\$-ra Hĳ H\$mb H\$s Y_mYVm, AZnMma,

VmZmenhr AmfX H6 gm_r(OH\$ n[anai` _| CZH6 {Z^rH\$, gE` mYdr na a i` pSVEd H\$mo {XI mZo H\$s H\$nee h} CZH6 AU` nE_ nj H\$mo ZH\$maZm AWdm CgH\$s Cng m H\$aZm An6j V Zht Wm, {Og_| CZH6 {damQ>i` pSVEd H\$m {dH\$ng h}Am6''⁵

Bg ZnD-H\$ H6 CXXU` H6 g\$-Y _| I r_Vr {Jare aVmr H\$hVr h\$ ""H\$-ra nd` \$ EH\$ Egm i` pSVEd hi {Og_| nro `w H6 gm_r(OH\$ gK^@^r h\$ gKF^@^r h\$ {dXm^ ^r h\$ n6{Verb VEd ^r h\$ Anp Cg A\$I 6>i` pSVEd H\$s Am6/[aH\$ H\$mo_bVm ^r hi, gmW hr CZH6 i` pSVEd _| OZg_h H\$mo n^m(dV H\$a bZdmom gmK`^@^r hi Anp ZnD-H\$s` VEd ^r6 Bg{bE H\$-ra Z H6db nng\$JH\$ h\$ ~peH\$ ZnD-H\$ H\$s aMZm _| n6H\$ Ed\$gOZnE_H\$ AmYma ^r6''⁶

2.2.3 _mYdr

"_mYdr' ^ri_ gnhZr H\$m Vrgam ZnD-H\$ h} BgH\$m aH\$neZ gZ² 1984 _| h}Am6 `h _hm^maV H\$s H\$Wm na AmYm[aV VrZ A\$H\$mo H\$m ZnD-H\$ hi, {OZ_| H\$_e... VrZ, Mma Anp VrZ H6b {_bmH\$a Xg Xf` h} "_mYdr' ZnD-H\$ H\$s H\$Wm _hm^maV H6 EH\$ ng\$ na AmYm[aV h} J\$jm VO>na AnE_hE` m H6 {bE CUV EH\$ Vn6dr ~nbH\$ H\$mo Xd H\$a ^JdmZ {dUw AnZo dmhZ J6S> H\$mo CgH\$m H\$maU OmZZo H6 {bE ^DVo h} J6S>H\$mo O~ `h nVm MbVm hi {H\$ dh F\$(FH6_ma AnZo J6 {d6dm_1 H\$mo AnR> gm A6d_6r Kn6\$ H\$mo J6 X{j Um H6 e\$ n _| Z Xo nmZo H6 H\$maU i` {WV h} V~ J6S> Cgo n{gO _hmanO ``mV H6 nmg OmZo H\$m gPmd XVo h} J6S> H6 gPmd go `h F\$(FH6_ma Jmbd ``mV H6 nmg OmVm h} qH\$Vw ``mV Bg g_` AnZm gram amA` d6^d N66>H\$a gY` nV OrdZ i` VrV H\$a aho W6 CYhmZo Jmbd H\$mo {d6dm_1 go j _m `mZm H\$aZo H\$m gPmd {H\$` m, qH\$Vw Jmbd AnZo hR>na A\$ m ahm6 A\$V... ``mV Zo AnZr gubj Um H\$Y` m _mYdr H\$mo Jmbd H\$mo XVo h} `h gPmd {X` m {H\$ Vw _mYdr H\$s ghm` Vm A6d_6r Kn6\$ H\$mo nwa H\$a gH\$Vo hm6

_mYdr H\$mo {Ma H\$mq_m`©H\$mq daXmZ nra hje b0HSZ CgH0 gbj U Ego h\$ {H\$ CgH\$ H\$nd go OY_m nli MH\$d{V©amOm hmo mli `hr nli Aíd_Ÿr Kn6# H\$ nra H\$a gH\$Vm hje A~ gbj Ur _mYdr H\$mo bH\$a Jmbd H\$mq ndmg nra hmo m hje XnZm | `h V` hmo m hje {H\$ {OZ anOmAm H0 nmg Aíd_Ÿr Kn6# hç CÝh| _mYdr H0 O[aE MH\$dVr© nli H\$ nra H\$am`r OmE, Apa ~Xbo_| do Kn6# nmE OmE BgH0 AZgma Jmbd _mYdr H\$mo Xmo gm Aíd_Ÿr Kn6# H0 ~Xbo A`mli`m Zaè h`FM H\$ gdm_| g_{nV H\$aVm hje nli hrZ A`mli`m Zaè h`FM H\$mo _mYdr go EH\$ nli àra hmo m hje, {OgH\$mq Zm_dgw_Zm al m OmVm hje BgH\$ n[aU{V MH\$dVr©amOnli dgw_Zm H0 OY_| Apa Jmbd H\$ H\$mo Xmo gm Aíd_Ÿr Kn6# nra hmzo_| hmo/r hje ~m0H\$ H\$mq OY_ hmzo H0 ~mX VmV/_mYdr Apa Jmbd dhme go Mb Xv/hje

BgH0 níMmV Jmbd _mYdr H\$mo H\$mer Zaè {XdmKmg H\$ gdm_| A{nV H\$aVm hje, Om AE`V H\$mq mgSV hje _mYdr H0 CZH0 nmg ahZo go CÝh| nVXZ Zm_H\$ MH\$dVr© nli nra hmo m hje Apa Jmbd Apa A{YH\$ Xmq gm Kn6# OmZm_| g\sb hmo OmVm hje Bg nli H0 OY_ H0 ~mX ^r _mYdr H\$mq ^mOZJa H0 dŸ anOm CerZa H\$ gdm_| g_{nV H\$aVm hje CZH0 gmW _mYdr H\$mq Vrgam {ddmh hmo OmVm hje {Oggo {e{d Zm_H\$ MH\$dVr©nli anOm CerZa nmVohç Apa Jmbd Xmo gm Kn6# nmVm hje

Bgr ~mM EH\$ ~mT> Am OmVr hje Apa ^maVdf©_| Cd@aV g^r Aíd_Ÿr Kn6# {dVñVm ZXr H\$ ~mT>_| ~h OmVoh\$ H0db Xmo gm ~M OmVohç {OÝh| H\$mq ~mT> U F\$F {dídm_Ì H0 Amli _ bo AmVm hje {e{d H0 OY_ hmo/r hr CgH\$mq E`m H\$a Apa Xmo gm Kn6# H\$ Vbme_| _mYdr Apa Jmbd {ZH\$bo hje ~mT> H\$mq dEV gwVohç Apa Xgao {XZ Jmbd H\$mq ~VrE {-Zm _mYdr Mb Xv/r hje Apa grYo {dídm_Ì H0 Amli _| nhM/Vr hje Cd@aV Xmo gm Kn6# H\$mq OmZm H0 {bE dh F\$fd`©H0 nmg ahZo H\$ BÀN#m i`SV H\$aVr hje {dídm_Ì H0 gmW dmVmOm H0 g_ {dídm_Ì _mYdr H\$ H\$VP {ZIR#m Apa _j`Y{Vm go AE`V n^m{dV hmo H\$a Jmbd H\$mq Jm\$X{j Um go _SV H\$a Xv/hje Bg

Kna narj m _| g\sb hmb\$ Jmbd {XJ\i`mnr `e H\$m A{YH\$nar ~ZVm hj& ñd`\$ {dídri_Ì ^r AnZo{eî` Jmbd H\$s gH\$ënerb {ZîR:m H\$m `emomZ H\$aVo h&

Jmbd H\$s Kna n{VKmnyV©Hó {bE Apa ``m{V H\$s XmZepVm Hó {bE gdP negm hmb/r hj& A\| _| {MaHó_mar _mYdr H\$m ñd`\$la aMmZo H\$m ng\$) Apa Jmbd Hó Xrj n\$ g_mamb H\$m Am`mOZ hmb/m hj& Bg ñd`\$la _| _mYdr Hó VrZm n{V AnZo nî` Hó gmW Am OmVo h& Jmbd ^r Am OmVm hi, Š`m{H\$ dh _mYdr goB`ma H\$aVm hj& Bg ñd`\$la Hó HóN>g_` nhbo O~ Jmbd Apa _mYdr H\$s _bomH\$mV hmb/r hi, V~ Jmbd _mYdr H\$m Xo H\$a M{H\$V ah OmVm hj& Bgr g_` dMm{aH\$ gKf©H\$s Vrd&m Apa KmV-n{VKmV {dMman} go gKf©Ma_gr_m na nhMVm hj& _mYdr Jmbd go ñd`\$la H\$aZo Hó {bE Vj`na hmo OmVr hj& b{H\$Z Jmbd nîZ... AZîR:m H\$aHó {MaH\$m_m`nra H\$aZo H\$m AmJh H\$aVm hj& _mYdr AmíM`m{H\$V hmb/r hj& Cgo AnZr AmemAn} Apa no H\$s _`m{mAn} H\$m nVm MbVm hj& nîZ`m{Z _| _mYdr H\$m H\$ht Jmbd H\$s bmbomVm H\$m Ehgm hmb/m hj& CgH\$m An\$[aH\$ _Z EH\$-EH\$ hmb\$ QoZo bJVm hj& `ht na gKf© H\$s g_m{á hmo OmVr hj& _mYdr Jmbd Hó n{V eir^H\$m_Zm î`ŠV H\$aVo h& dhmego Mbr OmVr hj& Jmbd Xrj n\$ g_mamb _| F\$F ~Z H\$a `e A{O{V H\$aVm hi, ``m{V XmZdra H\$s »`m{V go _\$S\ hmb/o hç qH\$Vw BZ XmZm Hó î`pŠVEd H\$m _j` n{mZ H\$aZo dmbor _mYdr AXî` hmo OmVr hj& XmZm OrdZ H\$s AbJ-AbJ {Xem _| ~T>OmVo h&

"_mYdr' ZnO{H\$ Hó _nî` _ go ^rî_ Or Zo _hm^naVH\$mborZ g_mO Apa _Zm{pÉV`m H\$m hr Xen©m hj& Cg g_` _mYdr Ogr {Xi` Jm{pmbor amOnîr H\$s `h hmbV hi Vm gm_mí` Zmar Hó {bE g_mO _| Š`m ñWmZ hmo gH\$Vm hj& ^rî_ grhZr H\$s XîrO>`hmna ~h{V gm\$ hi, ApaV Mmro amOm H\$s ~Qx hmo `m Jar~ H\$s XiéhZ, CgH\$s AnZr {ZOr Mmh H\$m H\$mB©_hEd Zht hj& _mYdr {nVm H\$s Amkm nrH\$a EH\$ Jm` H\$s Vah Jmbd Hó nrNo-nrNo Mb Mb XvR hj& _{ZHó_na Jmbd H\$m AnZr Jm{X{j Um XZo H\$s n{VKm n{p©H\$aZr Wr, Vm _hmanO ``m{V amOH\$_©go {ZdÉV hmb\$ AE_aW OrdZ

H\$no ndrH\$na H\$aZo na ^r AnZo Am H\$no H\$U^Ogm XmZea H\$hbmi m OmZo H\$ {bE
C\$gH\$ W& Xnzq H\$no AnZr i`pSVJV _mZ-`_mXm H\$s qMvm Wr Apa Cg qMvm H\$no
{_OznZo H\$ {bE C\$hmZo {H\$VZr ghOVm go _mYdr H\$ OrdZ Apa `mZ H\$no Xme na bJm
{X`m& {n`V_ hmb\$a ^r Jmbd `m {nVm hmb\$a ^r ``mV CgH\$s _mZ{gH\$ hmbV H\$no
g_P Zht nrE& Xnzq Zo AnZo ndmW^H\$s nyV^H\$m Cgo H\$db gmYZ ~Zm m& Cgo
Cn^m H\$m `m Cn`m H\$m gmYZ _mZm J`m&

Jmbd H\$no _pSV {_bVr hi, {dídml`Ì H\$s {OX ngr hmb/r hi, Apa amOm ``mV
EH\$ _hmZ XmZr H\$ ê\$`n _|XWZ`m _|n(gõ hmb/o h& b(H\$Z _mYdr H\$m Š`m hAm ?
{Og Jmbd H\$ {bE CgZo AnZo AmH\$no Mma -Mma niefm H\$ gJ -m>{X`m, dhr Jmbd
_mYdr H\$ nU` {ZdXZ H\$no RmH\$am Xv m hi, Š`m(H\$ _mYdr A~ dgr gKa amOH`mar
Zht ah JB^Wr& `m A~ _mYdr go CgH\$m H\$B^ndmW^Zht ah J`m Wn& _mYdr CgH\$
{bE EH\$ Egr dnVw hmo JB^Wr, {OgH\$m A~ H\$B^Cn`m Zht ah J`m Wn& ^rî_ Or
`hr Vno {XI mZm MmhVo hc {H\$ nief n&MZ g_mO Mmho Am(X_ `w H\$m ahm hm n&MrZ,
_Ü` `m AnO H\$m hm Zmar CgH\$ {cE gXd ^m Apa BñVo mb H\$s dnVw ahr h&
_mYdr Jmbd go H\$Vr hi- ""_c gram dŠV `hr g_PVr ahr {H\$ Jmbd gfr gmYZm
Apa {ZîR^m m i`pSV h& Vw ^r JéOZm Ogo hr {ZH\$bo Jmbd...!"

Bg Vah ZnO-H\$ _|_hm^maVH\$brZ _hmZ ^maV _|Zmar H\$s hmbV {H\$VZr hrZ
Wr `hr Xen^m h& ""Ì Zm`Vw nA`YVo VÌ a_YVo XdVm.." H\$H H\$a Zmar _{h_m H\$m
JmZ H\$aZo dmba ^maV _|hr Zmar H\$no Bg Vah {ZOud {I bnmZm _mZm OmVm Wm {H\$ {Ogo
Mmho dh CgH\$ gmW I bo `m Xgao H\$ nmg \H\$ X& Bggo nief n&MZ ^maV`
gH\$V H\$s {dH\$V ñnîQ>hmb/r h&

^rî_ Or H\$ VrZm ZnO-H\$ H\$ ~mao _|h_ `h H\$H gH\$Vo hc {H\$ ZnO> bd Z _|
^r C\$hmZo gm_m(OH\$ n(V-ÖVm H\$m _ a l r h& VÉH\$brZ gm_m(OH\$, Ym_P\$
n[apñW{V`m na C\$hmZo ñnîQ>nH\$ne Smbm h& CZH\$ ZnO-H\$ _MZ H\$s XñrQ>go g\sb

h) H\$cnH\$ma Ana bd H\$ hmZo H\$ gmW-gmW CÝhmZo g_mO H\$ gOJ ZmJ[aH\$ hmZo H\$
^y_H\$ ^r {Z^m` r h) Š` n(H\$ H\$bnH\$ma H\$ gOZerbVm Ed\$ gOZerbVm H\$ AmYma
na CÝhmZo g_mO-XeZ {H\$` m h)

2.2.4 _vAndOo

^rî_ grhZr H\$m MnVm ZnO-H\$ "_vAndOo hcOmogZ 1993 _onH\$(eV h)Am h)
_vAndOo H\$m nhbm _MZ amOx` ZnOx {dÚmb` aš_s`b Xdmam l r E_. H\$ aizm H\$
{ZX}eZ _|_KXy {WEQa ZB`{Xëbr _| h)Am Wm& Bg_| bJ^J gSgR> nmî n) Zo ^mJ
{b` m Wm& ^rî_ grhZr H\$ nD@Vu ZnO-H\$ H\$ Ang m Bg_| nmî n) H\$ gS` m A{YH\$ h)
`h ZnO-H\$ H\$b ~mah X` n) _| {d^m(OV h)

`h nkgZ h_mar AnO H\$ {dS\$-Zm)J`gm_r(OH\$ pñW{V na {H\$` m J` m i` \$
h) ZJa _| gm&X` H\$ X\$jo H\$ ^S-H\$ CRzo H\$m Sa h) BSH\$m-XH\$m, N`x` _m`
KOZmE± ^r KO> Mh\$ h) Bg VZmchn)J`pñW{V H\$m gm_Zm {H\$ nkH\$ma {H\$` m OmVm h,
h_mam nengZ, h_mao ZmJ[aH\$, h_mam YZrdJ, h_mao {g` mgVXm (H\$g Vah BgH\$m
gm_Zm H\$aVohç Bgr {df` H\$m bH\$a ZnO-H\$ H\$m VmZm-~mZm ~mZm J` m h)

EH\$ Ama Ohm~QZ- \šQar H\$m _r(bH\$, ZmJ[aH\$ H\$ n{V{ZY _s`b H\$m ZVEd
H\$aVo h) n{log H\$_iZa go`h AmJh H\$aZo OmVm h) {H\$ X\$jo H\$ amH\$`_ H\$ {bE
gaH\$ma ha _w{H\$Z H\$X_ CR` q dht Xgar Ama AnZr Om{V {def H\$ aj m H\$ {bE
CgH\$m AZO h{W` ma BH\$Qr H\$aZo H\$m ~Xm-nV ^r H\$aVm h) BVZm hr Zht pñW{V go
bm^ CR`Vo h) dh O_rZ H\$m EH\$ OmH\$` ^r h{W` m bZm MmVm h), {Og na PwJr-
PmH\$rdmbo Sæm S`rbo h) h) Ana Om CgH\$ ~QZ \šQar H\$ O_rZ go Om h)
Vah-Vah H\$ _Zgy-o Ana CZH\$ nrNø H\$m_ H\$aZo dmbor Vah-Vah H\$ _mZ{gH\$Vm
C^aH\$a AmVr h) Ana Bgr H\$ \bñdê\$ ZnO-H\$ H\$ A/ VH\$ nhMVe-nhMVo Egr
pñW{V H\$m VH\$gJV n[aUm_ ^r gm_Zo AmZo bJVm h), O~ EH\$ neda J` H\$ EH\$ neda

{g` mgVXmH\$ e\$ n JkU H\$aZo bJVm h}k

"_wAndOo H0 _\$M/ _ | {ZX}eH\$ H\$mo Xmo {X\$H\$Vn} H\$m gm_Zm H\$aZm nS> gH\$Vm
h|- EH\$ Vmo nm} m H\$s g\$` m A{YH\$ h}k BgH0 {bE EH\$-EH\$ a\$H\$_u H\$mo EH\$ go A{YH\$
^y_H\$E±{Z^mZr nS> gH\$Vr h}k Xgar, {Og Am0 Ü` mZ XZm Amdî` H\$ h|- ZnD\$H\$ H\$s
J\$`ra {df` dnVwAmp CgH\$s i` \$ nE_H\$ A{^i` p\$V H0 ~rM g\$VbZ ~Zm` oal Zm Oéar
h}k Z Vmo hgr- _OnH\$ H\$mo BVZm A{YH\$ Vb {X` m Om` o {H\$ ZnD\$H\$ nhgZ Z ahH\$a,
^S\$Vr ~Z Om` o Amp Z hr CgH\$s J\$`ra {df` dnVw na BVZm A{YH\$ ~b {X` m Om` o
{H\$ dh gmfXm{ H\$Vm na {b| o J` o EH\$ XnVmdO H\$m e\$ n bo b}k Bg nH\$na g\$VJ`
ZnD\$H\$ dV`mZ i` dnVw H\$s {dg\$V` m} Amp {dS\$-ZmA} H\$mo AZmdEV H\$aVo hE ^{dî`
H\$s {ZamemOZH\$ pñW{V` m} H\$m ^r g\$H0V H\$aVm h}k

2.2.5 a\$ Xo~g\$Vr Mmcm:

^rî' grhZr Or Zo qhXr gr{hE} | ^r EH\$ ZnD\$H\$na H0 é n '| AnZr AcJ
nhMmZ ~ZrB`hc & "a\$ Xo~g\$Vr Mmcm' ^rî' Or H\$m nmMdm ZnD\$H\$ h} & H\$Vm gr{hE}
Amp ZnD\$H\$ H0 A\$`a na ~nMmV H\$aVo hE ^rî' Or H\$m 'mZZm Wm {H\$ ""H\$hmZr '| H\$B`
nm} YWcm ah gH\$Vm h}, c0H\$Z ZnD\$H\$ '| Zht ah gH\$Vm & Cg' | àE}H\$ nm} H\$m
AnZm ñni> i}{{3VEd hmZm Oe\$ar h} & '7 g' H\$m{cZ ZnD\$H\$nam' '| ^rî' Or H\$m ñWmZ
AZR`m ahm h} &

^rî' Or H\$m }h ZnD\$H\$ ^maVr} ñdV\$ Vm g\$Vr H\$s EH\$ Egr KOZm go O\$`m h}
{OgZo Xe H0 {Zdmgr} H\$mo hr Zht A{nVw AZH\$ {dXer {Zdmgr} H0 ^r 'Z '|
^}H\$a CWc-nWc 'Mm Xr Wr & Bg ZnD\$H\$ '| C\$hmZo ^maVr} ñdV\$ Vm g\$Vr H0
Om{c}melmcm ~mJ hE}mH\$m\$ H0 B{Vhmg H\$mo H\$B{E} H\$í} ~Zm}m H\$ & Bg' | cd H\$ Zo
^maVr} ñdV\$ Vm g\$Vr H0 CZ nPm} H\$mo l mcm hc Om0 Bg Xe H0 gKf`~{cXmZ Amp
E}mJ H\$s ~0' gmc H\$hmZr àñVW H\$s h} & grhZr Or H\$m ZnD\$` cd Z gXm gram {díd

OmZVm hc {H\$ A\$D gaH\$ma Zo {H\$g àH\$ma H\$s H\$a Ana Nœ H\$no> go ^ar hB©
H\$OZr{V goBg Xœ H\$s gÎm NæZ cr & " ' \$O>Sæcm Ana emgZ H\$and Bg Zr{V H\$m hr
AZugaU CÝhmZo ^maV H\$ g\$^© | {H\$¶m h; & AnZo emgZ H\$ CÎmanW© | {~{Oem H\$no
BVZm {dídmg hmoJ¶m Wm {H\$ AnO Zht VmoH\$c Bg Xœ H\$s ~mJ\$pa h' hr g£mc|jo &
¶h gaH\$ma Bgr MmhV ' | Wr {H\$ Nœ - H\$no>AÝ¶m¶¶ Ana H\$aVm go{' \$a Bg Xœ ' |
gÎm H\$no ^3H\$' ~ZmZo H\$m à¶EZ ³¶mo Zm {H\$¶m OnE ? A\$Dm H\$no Wm\$an ^r AZw mZ
Zht Wm {H\$ Bg Xœ H\$ Zd¶mH\$noZo {H\$¶m h¶Am È¶mJ ~{cXmZ VWm ami:ád Xœàd ' |
{díd ' | H\$B©gmZr Zht h; & Bgr {düdg ' mZ{gH\$VmZo A\$D gaH\$ma Zo ^maVr¶
ñdV¶ Vm g\$¶m' H\$noh' em H\$ {cE H\$McZoH\$m à¶mg {H\$¶m &

ZnoH\$ H\$m H\$í¶ On{c¶m dcm ~mJ go O\$an h; & Ohmæna hOman H\$s VmXmX ' |
{ZanamY Ana grYe-gmYo cmJ hmW ' | H\$B©eó Zm CRæVo h¶ Aqhg m H\$ ' mJgoH\$a
A\$D emgZ H\$m {damY H\$aZoH\$ {cE EH\$ÏV h¶ Wo & OZac S¶¶a H\$ hmW ' | {Z¶¶ U
Wm & cml ¶ H\$s g\$¶m ' | CnpñWV cmJ H\$noXd H\$a OZac H\$ ' Z ' | e¶H\$m CnpñWV
hB© & Xœ na {' OZdmco ZdOdmZm H\$no ñd¶¶ AnZr Amæ ¶ gK{Ov h¶ Xd H\$a CZH\$s
nmæ H\$s O' rZ {I gH\$Zo cJr & ~Sæ H\$aVm VWm nmedr àd¶¶m H\$ OZac S¶¶aZo {ZhÏ¶
cmJ¶ha Jm{c¶mæ ~agmZo H\$m AnXœ ' \$a' ¶¶m & ^maVr¶ AmOmXr H\$m g\$¶m' BVZm H\$a
B{Vhmg em¶X hr H\$hmæXd Zo H\$m { ' co & cd H\$ ' m³g¶mXr VWm JmYrdmXr {dMman¶ go
à^m{dV hmZo H\$ ZmVo do i¶{³V {def H\$no Xmf XæZo H\$ ~Om¶ Cg d¶¶m H\$no Xmf XæZm
MmhVhc & OmOZac S¶¶a H\$ e\$an ' | dhmæ' nOx Wr &

Cg ZnoH\$ H\$s {defVm hc CgH\$s E¶Vhm{gH\$Vm ' | {Næar dh ' mZdr¶d¶¶m Om
gmar H\$aVmAm H\$ ~mdOx OZac H\$m OrZm ham' H\$a Xv/r hc & AmOmXr H\$ B{Vhmg H\$m
nJ©AdcmH\$Z H\$aZo H\$m ' ¶H\$m ¶h Znoæ amZm Xv/r h; & àñVW ZnoH\$ Z H\$dc
B{Vhmg H\$no nZOU{dV H\$aVm h; , ~pèH\$ Cg d³V H\$ A' Vga, CgH\$ n[ade Ana
ñdV¶ Vm H\$s ~{cdXr na AnZo ànJ Ý¶mNæda H\$aZdmcoXœ n¶' ¶m H\$ È¶mJnJ©OrdZ

H\$ H\$hmZr ~¶mZ H\$aVm h& {Og nē>Ÿ' H\$mo cH\$a ¶h ZnD\$ {cI m J¶m dh ha
 ^maVr¶ Zm[aH\$ H\$ {cE AídEWm m H\$ O»' ~ZH\$a ah JB©h; Amp ¶hr Bg ZnD\$
 H\$ g~go~s× CncpāY h; &

2.2.6 Anc' Jra :

~h¶Am¶m r, ~h¶ w r à{V^m g¶p ^rî' Or H\$m N&Rm ZnD\$ "Anc' Jra' h; &
 dh gZ 1999 ' | àH\$m(eV h¶Am & ¶h ZnD\$ ghr AWm) ' | E¶Vhm(gH\$Vm H\$ n\$³V ' |
 AmVm h; & BgH\$m n¶am H\$WmZH\$ hr CÎma ' wch\$nc H\$ B{Vhmg go O&¶ h¶Am h; & g^r
 nmî ' Ü¶¶wZ na¶amAm go O&¶ h¶ hc & ZnD\$ H\$ H\$D ' | AÉ¶¶ H\$a g' ¶D> Anc' Jra
 AWm¶ Amp¶Oe h; & ¶h gm' wÁ¶Ēd H\$m àVrH\$ h; & H\$a Amp ~-¶ VmZmhr àd¶mcmo
 Amp¶Oe H\$mo àñVW H\$aZm ' mî cd H\$ H\$m CXX¶¶ Zht hc & Vmo cd H\$ H\$m CXX¶¶ h;
 Amp¶Oe H\$ {ZX¶¶V H\$m Nî¶¶H\$Z H\$aZm & ehOhmH\$m ~s× ~D× ~¶cm ' | ^Om Wm &
 Amp Amp¶Oe X{j U H\$mo g\$mcVm h; & ' wmx~»e J¶DmV H\$ emgZ H\$mo g±mcVm h; &
 Xmam H\${d öX¶¶dmcö Wo & CÝhmZo AnZo " ' O' m - Cc--hamBZ' Zm H\$ J¶V ' |
 ' Vg{hîUw/m H\$mo à' w Vm Xr & Amp¶Oe AÝ¶¶ Y' m H\$mo H\$Q&¶Vm go Xd Vm Wm & do
 H\$cm VWm H\$cmH\$man¶ goZ' \$aV H\$aVm Wm & dh Xmam H\$ à{V B¶¶m¶md aI Vm Wm & Xmam
 ¶Ī Vmo H\$aVm hc c¶H\$Z {dde hmb\$a ¶Īj ð go cmD> ^r OmVm h; & AnZo ~D¶ H\$s
 Amgr cĪ¶B©amb\$Zo H\$ {cE emOhmH\$m Amp¶Oe H\$mo {Xëcr H\$ V»V na {-R&¶m hc &
 Amp¶Oe Bggo ^r amO Zht AmVm dh AnZo A{YH\$ma H\$s aj m H\$ {cE ~mXerh H\$mo
 ZOa-ÝX H\$a Xd/m h; & Xmam H\$s nĒZr BZ ~m¶¶ go X¶ r hmb\$a 'a OmVr h; & B{Vhmg
 ^r ¶h g¶hV Xd/m h; {H\$ Xmam H\$ à{V Amp¶Oe gXm hr gme¶\$ ahm h; & gĪm H\$m
 AnH\$F¶ VWm Ym' ¶ H\$ H\$Q&¶Vm H\$ H\$maU Amp¶Oe Zo Xmam H\$ à{V N× H\$no>hr {H\$¶m
 H\$^r Ý¶¶¶ Zht {H\$¶m & ' yCV: Xmam em¶V{a¶, Ý¶¶¶{a¶ Amp g{hîUwî¶{³V Wm & qhXj
 Amp ' pñc' H\$ ~rM nZnVoAg¶¶¶ Amp Ag{hîUw/m n¶~Vm¶ CgH\$ {cE qMVm H\$

H\$naU Wo&

^rî' gnhZr Or Zo Bg ZnD-H\$ ' | Xmo {dandYr ñd^mdl Amp JUnpImco M[aî]n H\$m
{Z' mË {Og HðecVm go {H\$ŋm dh ' ml àegZrŋ hj & O~ H\$nb©aMZnH\$na EðVhrŋGHS
M[aî]n H\$m cð\$ AnZr aMZm H\$m {Z' mË H\$aVm hc Vmo dh AZH\$ agnŋZn H\$m Kuc
{' cH\$a àŋm ' | cmVm hc cð\$Z B{Vhmg Hð Cècd ~mø VWm ŋWmV©H\$moñni>H\$aVo hc
& ^rî' Or 'mZdrŋ Aŷdŋŋm H\$m ñni> H\$aZo ' | ~hŋ 'nhra hj & Bg ZnD-H\$ ' |
AmpŋOe VWm Xnam H\$s Aŷàŋŋm Amp {dandY H\$m CXKŋQ> hr Zht Vmo {dícŋV ^r
{H\$ŋm hj & AmpŋOe H\$s 'mZdVmdmXr Ñ{i> go ^r n[a{MV hnd/o hj & ^rî' Or Hð
EðVhrŋGHS AUŋŋZ emY àdŋŋm Hð {dY Anŋŋm ŋ H\$m ŋh ZnD-H\$ naV Xa naV I mcVm
OmVm hj & AŷV: ŋh ZnD-H\$ nŋ>vo g' ŋ nŋH\$ H\$ht Z H\$ht 'hgg H\$aVm hc {H\$ ŋh
ZnD-H\$ ^r Cgr I ŋ cm go Oðm hŋAm hj & {Og I ŋ cm ' | hmZŋ H\$-ram I Sŋ ~mOma ' |
'wAndOoOgo ZnD-H\$ {cI oJŋo & Bg' | gŋh Zht H\$s ^rî' Or Zo Bg ZnD-H\$ Hð 'mËŋ'
go Xnam EH\$ ANŋ>' mZdrŋ è\$ŋ Amp nj H\$m OZ' mZg VH\$ nhŋmŋm hj & Xeŋŋ ŋm
nŋR-H\$ŋ Hð 'Z-' pñVîH\$ H\$m PH\$PnaZo H\$m gm' Iŋ©Bg ZnD-H\$ Hð gŋmŋ ' | hj & ŋh
H\$ŋZ gŋV hndm H\$s ^rî' Or H\$m ŋh ZnD-H\$ EH\$ g' \$c VWm àegŋZŋ H\$ŋV hj &

CnŋŋV ZnD-H\$ŋ H\$m {dhŋmðcð\$Z H\$aZo go h'o kmV hnd/m hj {H\$ ^rî' Or Zo
EH\$ g' \$c aŋŋ' ŋŋŋ ZnD-H\$H\$na Hð én ' | ^r AnZm ŋmXmZ {Xŋm hj & AV: H\$ŋŋŋHð' na
^r EH\$ AÀNŋ ' Oo hŋ H\$ŋH\$na hj & CŷhmZo ^r ^rî' Or Hð ZnD-H\$ŋ ' | H\$ŋ {H\$ŋm hj &
CZH\$s anŋ hj {H\$ - ""^rî' Or H\$m ZnD-H\$ ~hŋ hr gŋŋcV hnd/m hj & CZHð ha ZnD-H\$
Hð Ñîŋ H\$s AnZr CnŋŋVm hnd/r hj & do~Søhr grYr-gmXr ^mfŋ ' | ~hŋ hr Jŋ>~mV
H\$ŋ OmVo hc & HðN> ZnD-H\$ {g' \$ nŋ>zo ' | AÀNŋ cJVo hc ' MñW I cZo ' | Zht & naŋw
^rî' Hð ZnD-H\$ nŋ>zo Amp H\$aZo ' | EH\$ Ogm AnZŋ Xw/hc &''⁸

h' H\$ŋ gH\$Vo hj {H\$ ^rî' Or Zo ' ml m H\$s Ñ{i>go ~hŋ H\$' ZnD-H\$ {cI o hmo &
naŋw Jwðŋm H\$s Ñ{i>go CZHð ZnD-H\$ŋ H\$m ŋmXmZ ' hîdnŋ©ahm hc &

2.3 H\$hm(ZH\$na ^rî_ gnHzr

ñdVš Vm Hš ~mX qhXr H\$hmZr _| {OZ H\$hmZrH\$man} Zo AnZm `mXmZ {X` m hi CZ_ | ^rî_ Or H\$m ñWmZ AĒ`š/_ hĒdnjU`hĭ& ^rî_ Or H\$s H\$hm(Z` nĭ H\$s g\sbVm H\$m g-go ~sm amO OmO I bH\$a gm_Zo Am`m hi, CZ_ | EH\$ `h hi {H\$ do grYo OZVm I mgH\$a Am_ OZOrdZ go Ošr hmVr hĭ& em`X `hr dOh hi {H\$ ^rî_ Or qhXr ^mfm _| AĀN\$ H\$hmZr Xo gH\$Zo _| g\sb hĭ hĭ& H\$WmH\$ma emZr H\$m ^r Egm hr HĀN>_V hi, ""do CZ Wnš-go bd H\$ñ _| go hc OmO AĀN\$ H\$hm(Z` mē{bI Vo hc Apa bmoĭ H\$mo {Zame Zht H\$aVĭ& MbVD\$ Tš/_ go CŸhmZo HĀN>Zht {bI m hĭ& ~hĭ/ gm\ \$ eāXnĭ _| _c EH\$ ~mV H\$hmZm Mnhĭm {H\$ _c CZH\$no {OVZm AĀN\$ H\$hmZrH\$na g_PVm hĭ CVZm AĀN\$ CnŸ` mgH\$na Zhtĭ''⁹ ^rî_ Or AnZr H\$hmZr aMZm n{H\$`m Hš gšš/_ | EH\$ OJh AnZo {dMma ì`ŠV H\$aVo hš {H\$ ""H\$hmZr {bI Vo g_` h_ pñW{V` nĭ, KOZmAnĭ H\$no Vmo dmñV{dH\$ OrdZ _| go AŠga CR\$Vo hĭ& gmW hr gmW nmĭ nĭ H\$mo ^r CR\$Vo hĭ& Ohmē H\$mo pñW{V H\$hmZr _| nZnZo AnZm ñdēšn Apa AnH\$na JhU H\$aZo bJVr hi, H\$ēnZm Ūmam H\$s OmZombr Omš>Vnš>Hš gmW dhmēnmĭ ^r AnZm ñdēšn M[aĭ Apa ì`pŠVĒd JhU H\$aZo bJVm hĭ& `nĭ Vmo `h H\$hmZm gabrH\$aU hmĭm {H\$ h_ {H\$gr pñW{V AWdm KOZm H\$no OrdZ _| go CR\$Vo hĭ& KOZm Cg g{H\$` nmĭ Hš gmW OšH\$a hr h_mam Ū`mZ AnH\$ŕO>H\$aVr hĭ& nmĭ H\$men{ZH\$ AWdm A_Ÿ`Zht hmĭm& OmO {dgš}[V {H\$gr pñW{V {def _| nmB`OmVr hš dgo hr H\$mo {dgš}[V Cg nmĭ _| ^r nmB`Om gH\$Vr hi, OmO Cg _| g{H\$` hĭ& Bg Vah nmĭ H\$s Amā Ū`mZ A{YH\$ OmVm hĭ&''¹⁰

^rî' Or 'Xp Apa Jš`ra gm{hĒĭH\$na Hš ēšn '| 'mZo OmVo hc & AnZo OrdZ Hš Wnš` '| go CŸhmZo ~hĭ/ HĀN>āmā {H\$ĭm hi & CZH\$s g' J« H\$[Vĭm H\$s 'ĵc gšĭXZm CZH\$m OrdZmZw`d hi & ~MnZ go hr {Zaš/a gKf`PcVŏ PcVŏ n{apñW{V Zo CŸhš àš Mš H\$s H\$no> Hš gm{hĒĭH\$na ~Zm {Xĭm & S\$ĭ A' aH\$š/_ Hš eāXnĭ '| ""^rî' H\$s aMZmAnĭ H\$no gr{`V Tš/_ go Zht Xd m Om gH\$Vm, ³ĭ{H\$ CZH\$s aMZmAnĭ '| Egr

H\$cnĒ' H\$Vm Ed\$ g\$ZVm hç Egr gmM Ed\$ iŕmH\$ qMVZ hj, {Oggo do h' mao gr(hĒŕ
H\$s {def CncpāY ~Z Jŕr hj &'11

^rĪ' grhZr HĔ gr(hpĒŕH\$ iŕr{³VĒd H\$m AmYma CZH\$s H\$hm(ZŕmĒ hr hj &
CŶhmZo AnZr H\$hm(ZŕmĒ ' | {def êšn go ' Ūŕ' dJ[©]H\$s HĔRm, {ddeVm, cmcgm VVm
A^ri> àmfá H\$m ŕWmW[©]Ed\$ g\$XZnĒ' H\$ ñVa na àñVW {H\$ŕm hj & CZH\$s H\$hm(ZŕmĒ HĔ
~mao ' | I rnVanŕ H\$hvoh; - "" ^rĪ' grhZr EH\$ gYo hĒ H\$hmZrH\$ma hj & CZH\$s aMZm
~hŕ g' ŕ VH\$ Aŕg ' | Kŕ Svŕ ahVr hj Amp O~ nH\$ H\$a Vŕma hmo OnVr hj, Vmo Cgo
^cnŕm Zht OmVm &'12 ^rĪ' Or ~mah H\$hmZr g\$ŕcZmĒ ' o cJ^J 125 H\$hm(ZŕmĒ
g\$ŕ(cV hj & 1) ^mŕad m (1953) 2) nhcm nr> (1956) 3) ^O-H\$Vr aml
(1966) 4) nOŕaŕmĒ (1973) 5) dml> My (1973) 6) em^mŕmĒ (1981) 7)
{ZemMa (1983) 8) nmcr (1989) 9) àV{Z{Y H\$hm(ZŕmĒ (1988) 10) ' ar {àŕ
H\$hm(ZŕmĒ (1991) 11) M{Mŕ H\$hm(ZŕmĒ (1997) 12) SŕŕZ (1998)

BVZm Vmo ñni> hj {H\$ CZH\$m H\$hmZr H\$aZo H\$m H\$mec hr {Zamcm hj Vmo CŶh
AŶŕ H\$VmH\$manĒ go nVH\$ H\$aVm hj & do H\$hmZr {cI Vo Zht ~pāH\$ H\$hmZr ŕm H\$WZr
H\$hvohc&

2.3.1 ^nĪ ad m

^rĪ_ Or H\$m nhbm H\$hmZr g\$ŕh " ^nĪ ad m' gZ 1953 _| nĒŕ(eV hĒAm WmĒ
nW_ H\$hmZr g\$ŕh hmo hĒ ^r CZH\$s H\$hm(Z` ŕ _| AĒ` ŕ ñdm^ŕ(dH\$Vm nĒ` r OnVr hĒ
Bg H\$hmZr g\$ŕh _| MŕXh H\$hm(Z` mĒ g\$ŕ(bV hĒ BZ MŕXh H\$hm(Z` ŕ _| go EH\$ H\$hmZr
" ^nĪ ad m' hĒ {OgHĔ AmYma na Bg g\$ŕh H\$m Zm_H\$aU hĒAm hĒ BZ H\$ŕh{Z` ŕ H\$s
{defVm `h hj {H\$ CZ_| H\$ënZm H\$m ~mĒe` {XI nB[©]XVm hĒ gmW hr AŪ` mH\$s`
OrdZ H\$s ĪmgXr, _Ū` dJu` `wH\$-`wVr HĔ nŪ` H\$s {dS\$-Zm, A^mdJŕV {dH\$bŕŕ}

bmlj H\$ g_n` mE±VWm gm_r(OH\$ _` nRm H\$m nXmR\$me AmX H\$m ^mdnjU©{ddMZ hAm
h&

"^m/2 ad m' H\$hmZr gSjh _| "OmV' nhbr H\$hmZr h& Bg_| A^mdJnV {H\$gmZ
H0 OrdZ H\$m XXZnH\$ ê\$ n nVW {H\$` m J` m h& OmZH\$ AnZr nEzr H0 AmJh H0 H\$naU
AnZm nVH\$ H\$nr~MH\$a O_rZ I arXVm h& b0H\$Z ~agmV _| CgH\$s O_rZ {\\$gbZo
bJvr h& ~S0 A\\$gam H\$m {-Zm dOh bmlj H\$mo V\$ H\$aZm, AH\$nb, ~mT>VWm\$ ~S0 ~S0
gmhH\$nanj H\$m H\$O©AmX ~mVn H\$mo bd H\$ ZoBg H\$hmZr _| OmZH\$ H0 _mU` _ go {XI m` m
h& Bgr AmWp\$ g_n` m go g\$ {YV "_w H\$s {H\$_V', "Ka ~Ka' VVm "J\$mo H\$m Om` m'
AmX H\$hmZ` m±AmVr h& "AZm r h\$S\$S' H\$hmZr ^rî_ Or Zo bntH\$Wm H\$m Cn` ml H\$a
{bl r h& `h H\$hmZr n[aH\$WmAñ H\$so amOm-amZr H\$s H\$WmAñ H0 g_mZ bJZdmb
H\$hmZr h& "{H0H0>_M' H\$hmZr H0 _mU` _ go bd H\$ Zo AmpV Ed\$ niefñ H0 ñd^md H0
nXmR\$me {H\$` m h& _Ü` dJu` `vdH\$-`vdVr H0 nU` H\$s {-S\$-Zm "Zrbr Amt § H\$hmZr
H0 _mU` _ go {XI m` r J` r h& gmV hr Bg_| AmWp\$ {ddeVm H\$m {MÎU ^r {H\$` m J` m
h& BÝgmZ H\$s g^r AmerE±H\$^r nar Zht hmo gH\$Vr\$ Bgr ~mV H\$mo ^rî_ Or Zo "V_J0
H\$hmZr _| {MÎV {H\$` m h& Bg H\$hmZr _| `h ^r {XI m` m J` m hî `0 _| {dH\$bn\$ h&
{gnhr H\$mo V_Jo H\$s Zht ~pêH\$ g_mO H0 no_ Amp ghmZr fV H\$s Amđí` H\$Vm h&
"D\$~' H\$hmZr H\$m EH\$ AU` mH\$ narj m hmb H0 VrZ KQñ H\$s D\$~ Amp EH\$ Mnangr
nfrg dfñ H0 D\$~ H\$s VlbZm H\$aVr h& Bg_| AU` mH\$ H0 OrdZ H\$s EH\$agVm Ed\$
{dS\$-Zm H\$mo ñnî0> H\$aVr h& AmJo "Ka H\$s B, mV' H\$hmZr _| ^rî_ Or Zo Pp\$
gm_r(OH\$ _` nRm H\$m nXmR\$me {H\$` m h& AWm©md go JñV ^mB©AnZo MmVm H0 ~Q0 H\$mo
nmJb ~ZmZona _O~p hmo OmVm h& ^y| Amp Jar~r H\$m ZVrOm Š` m hmb/m hî, `h "I ž
H0 N\$Q0 H\$hmZr H0 _mU` _ go bd H\$ ZonñVW {H\$` m h& "Ka ~Ka' H\$hmZr ^r AmWp\$
{ddeVm H\$s H\$hmZr h& "{eîQñMma' ^rî_ Or H\$s H\$hmZr Ka _| H\$m_ H\$aZo dmb0
{ZäZdJu` ZnH\$a H\$s ZfVH\$ {ZîRm H\$mo ì` ŠV H\$aVr h& "^m/2 ad m' H\$hmZr VrZ

C#(b`m_e_rZ go H\$Q>OmZo H\$ H\$maU AnZr ^nB^H\$ O#H\$S# na nbZo dmbO_OX# H\$ H\$hmZr h; Om ^n/2 ad m hmZo _| {dídmg H\$aVm h}& Bg nkH\$ma nkVW nW_ H\$hmZr gS|h H\$s MnXh H\$hmZ`m_e ^mf m H\$m gmK` , {dMman} H\$s gîQ>Vm, gabVm, ghOVm, gw_Vm, gm_m(OH\$ n{V~ÖVm Am(X {defVmAm} gon[an]U^h}&

2.3.2 nhbm nr>

gZ 1957 _| nkH\$m(eV h}Am "nhbm nr> ^rî_ Or H\$m Xgam H\$hmZr gS|h h}& Bg_| H\$ob {_bmH\$a nXh H\$hmZ`m_e gH\$(bV h}& Bg H\$hmZr gS|h _| bd H\$ Zo en(fVm H\$s i`Wm, Ym_P\$ ñnYm^ _Ü` dJ^H\$m I ml b mZ, Jwä` gñH\$V H\$m AmE_r` ^md, {ddm(hV ñîr H\$s g_n` mE±Am(X gm_m(OH\$ {df` m H\$m nVW {H\$m m h}&

EH\$ g\sb H\$hmZrH\$ma H\$ ê\$ñ _| ^rî_ gmhZr H\$s nhMmZ ~ZmZdnbr "Mr\ \$ H\$s XmdV' EH\$ ~hM(MV Apa dOZXma H\$hmZr h}& Bg H\$hmZr _| _Ü` dJu` OrdZ H\$ AS/{dñmV H\$mo ~hV ~marH\$s go CXKm(Q> {H\$m m h}& "Mr\ \$ H\$s XmdV' H\$hmZr _| _m_e H\$s __Vm Apa ñdmWu ~Q# H\$s Cngj m H\$s `WmW^MîU h}& _Ü` dJu` OrdZ H\$ {Og `WmW^ H\$mo AmOmXr H\$ ~mX Xe _| {dH\$(gV hmZo H\$mo {_bm, Cg_| Bg OrdZ H\$ AmV[aH\$ Apa ~mh? pñW{V ~S# {dgSj{V` m, {d{MîVmAm} Apa A_mZdr`Vm go bWnW hmo JB}& "em_ZmW' Ogo M[aî h_mao _Ü` dJu` H\$s hr XZ h}& Jwä` gñH\$V H\$ AmYma na "^nB^~\$W H\$hmZr h}& Bg_| Jm_ gñH\$V H\$ ^rVa {N#m AmE_r` ^md COmJa h}Am h}, {Og_| _mZdVm H\$m EH\$ AbJ ê\$ñ {XI mVr h}& gmW hr Jmel H\$ bmdm H\$ {eîQ#Mma H\$mo ^r nkVW H\$aVr h}& "H\$mo H\$s M^Z', "nm-mE`', "EH\$ Y_... gZmVZ..' Am(X H\$hmZ`m_e Ym_P\$ ñnYm^Ed\$Y_@{dH\$Vr ê\$ñ H\$mo ñnîQ>H\$aVr h}& "amZr _hVn H\$hmZr _| I _ H\$m _hEd ~Vm` m J` m h}& `h H\$hmZr CnXenaH\$ H\$hmZr h}& AmJo "~m ~Q# H\$hmZr _| bd H\$ Zo en(fVm H\$s i`Wm H\$m {MîU nkVW {H\$m m h}& `h H\$hmZr AWm^md, H\$O^Am(X H\$ H\$maU AnZo H\$_ C_dmbO ~Q# H\$mo \SnO _| ^aVr H\$amZo dmbO ~m H\$s

H\$hmZr hĵ& "{N:ao {MĪ ' H\$hmZr ZmH\$amĵ H\$s g_ñ`m H\$mo nñVW H\$aVr hĵ& "\\$b' H\$hmZr ñĪr H\$s __Vm H\$m {MĪ U H\$aVr hĵ& Om(V^X Ed\$ dJ©X H\$mo XenZdmbr H\$hmZr "nhbm nmR> hĵ& Bg H\$hmZr g\$ĵk Hĕ AVJV g_m(dĪO>H\$hm(Z`mēYm_P\$, Am(WP\$, gm_m(OH\$, nm[adm[aH\$ {df` m H\$moñnĪO>H\$aVr hĵ&

2.3.3 ^Q-H\$Vr aml

^rĪ_ Or H\$m Vrgam H\$hmZr g\$ĵk "^Q-H\$Vr aml ' gZ 1966 _ĵ nH\$sm(eV hĵAmĵ Bg_ĵ ~rg H\$hm(Z`mēgH\$(bv hĵ& nñVW H\$hmZr g\$ĵk _ĵ gH\$(bv H\$hm(Z`m _ĵ "^Q-H\$Vr aml ' `h nhbr H\$hmZr hĵ& Bgr Hĕ AmYma na nñVH\$ H\$m Zm_H\$aU hĵAm hĵ& "^Q-H\$Vr aml' OZH\$ē`mĵ H\$s A_a ñ_ŷV H\$s H\$Wm hĵ& bd H\$ H\$m H\$hmZm hĵ {H\$ H\$mo^r ñ_ŷV V~ _ĵē`dmZ hmVr hĵ O~ Cg_ĵ Ī`mH\$ OZH\$ē`mĵ H\$s ^mdZm {Z{hV hmĵ "AnZo AnZo ~fĕ H\$hmZr _ĵ Mma gmb Hĕ ~Qē {Z\$H\$ H\$s dOh go ~ma--ma ZmH\$ar go {ZH\$mo OmZo dmbr _m`m H\$m {MĪ U {H\$`m J`m hĵ& "gZhar {H\$aU' H\$hmZr H\$m XcdZ EH\$ ñdBZ Vah ~ZOmamĵ H\$s dñVr H\$mo Xd Vm hĵ Amā H\$mĪ` _`r H\$ēnZmĵ H\$aVm hĵ& "gmĕ ĕ H\$hmZr _ĵ nm[adm[aH\$ PJSē Amā CZH\$m ~fĵ na hĵAm Aga {MĪV hĵAm hĵ& "`mX\$ Amā "JrVm ghāga Zm_' H\$hmZr _ĵ dV©mZ gm_m(OH\$, nm[adm[aH\$ Ī`dñWm _ĵ dĪ Ī`pŠV` mĵ Hĕ nŷV Cng m ^md H\$m {MĪ U hĵAm hĵ& ^rĪ_ Or Zo _mVĒd Hĕ Xmo Am`m mĵ H\$mo "_mV- {d_mV'mĵ Hĕ H\$hmZr Hĕ _mĪ` _ goñnĪO>{H\$`m hĵ& {Og_ĵ bd H\$ ZoEH\$ AmāV Zo~foH\$mo OY_ {X`m hĵ Amā Xgar Xdmam Cg ~foH\$s nad[ae H\$s hĵ& Cg g\$VmZ Hĕ A{YH\$na H\$s g_ñ`m H\$m {MĪ U {H\$`m J`m hĵ& _mZdr` g\$-ŷmĵ Hĕ I md bnZ H\$m {MĪ U bd H\$ Zo "I ŷ H\$m [aĪVm' H\$hmZr _ĵ {H\$`m hĵ& "~mV H\$s ~mV' H\$hmZr _ĵ Mb aho PJSē Hĕ nŷV bmdmĵ H\$s é(M H\$m dUŽ {H\$`m J`m hĵ& "bQZZ H\$m gmVr' H\$hmZr _ĵ AnZo AmH\$mo bQZZ H\$m gmVr _mZZdmbo dĪ H\$m dUŽ {H\$`m J`m hĵ& "B©mZ' H\$hmZr dV©mZ {ej m nUmbr _ĵ Adm\$N\ hñVj m Amā CgHĕ {dnarV n[aUm_mĵ Hĕ n^md Hĕ \bñdēšn

AÜ` mH\$ñ H\$\$_jè` hrZVm Añp AÜ` mH\$-{dÚmWu g\$-Ÿ H\$\$_{~JS>Vr pñW{V H\$\$_ññîQ>
H\$aVr hÿ& AmJo "nñdÿga' H\$hmZr _| bd H\$ Zo g_mO H\$\$_ Cn` nÿJVmcmXr XÿîQ> _| H\$hmZ
H\$\$_jè` hrZVm Añp H\$bmH\$ma H\$\$_ dñŸN>V {dH\$mg _| i` pŠVĒd ñdmV\$` H\$\$_ Andí` H\$Vm
nÿVnm(XV H\$\$_ hÿ& EH\$ _Ü` _dJu` BÝgmZ H\$\$_ Sanmòt\$ dÿĒV H\$\$_ "{g\Ÿm[ae {MÖŸŸ'
H\$hmZr _| XenŸm J` m hÿ OmO gm[aOĒSö> gmh~ H\$\$_ Sa H\$\$_ dOh goEH\$ ~So AmX_r H\$\$_
VaŠH\$\$_ H\$\$_ {bE {g\Ÿm[ae H\$\$_ {MÖŸŸŸ bo OmZo go ^r SaVm hÿ& "H\$N>Añp gñb' H\$hmZr
| [aO:ñ SŸi` pŠV H\$\$ ApñVĒd Kadmb| H\$\$_ ZOañ _| H\$N>Zht ahVm, {\\$a ^r dh am-
O_mVm hr hÿ& "{ga H\$\$_ gXH\$\$_m' H\$hmZr ñîr H\$\$_ Xw.I H\$\$_ i` ŠV H\$aVr hÿ& AmJo
"H\$Q:Kad H\$hmZr AñpV H\$\$_ i` pŠVĒd H\$\$_ nief XĒmam {díbŸfV H\$aZdmbr H\$hmZr hÿ&
"drda' H\$hmZr nmíMñĒ` ñ H\$\$_ AŸmZmH\$aU H\$\$_ {MĪV H\$aVr hÿ& nmíMñĒ` ñ H\$\$_ g_mZ H\$\$_ĒVo
nmbZo H\$\$_ enŸH\$` ^naVr` H\$\$_ {H\$VZm Xw.I Xm` r\$ hmo gH\$Vm hÿ, BgH\$\$_ {MĪU Bg_| {H\$` m
J` m hÿ&

Bg nH\$ma BZ H\$hmZ` ñ _| _mVĒd H\$\$_ {d{dY Am` m_, dV_mZ {ej m nŸ{V _|
AdmŸN>V hñVj ñ, gm_m(OH\$ {df_vm go CĒñÝZ _mZdr` gŸH\$Q> _mZdr` `WmW©
AmMaU H\$\$_ H\$N> {d{eîQ> nhby _{hbmAm| H\$\$_ Xw.I Xm` r pñW{V, g_mO H\$\$_
Cn` nÿJVmcmXr XÿîQ> go H\$bm H\$\$_jè` hrZVm, _mZdr` g\$-Ÿñ H\$\$_ I m bñZ Ed\$ {Ma
ñWm` r nŸ H\$\$_ A{^i` ŸZm Am(X gm_m(OH\$ {df` ñ H\$\$_ nñVW {H\$` m hÿ& BZ g^r
H\$hmZ` ñ H\$\$_ ^mfm _| ghOVm, gŸKaVm Ed\$ ñdm^m{dH\$Vm {XI mB©XVr hÿ&

2.3.4 nŸ{a` mē

^rî_ gmhZr Or H\$\$_ "nŸ{a` mē MñVm H\$hmZr gŸh hÿ& BgH\$\$_ nH\$meZ gZ
1973 _| hÿAmŸ MñXh H\$hmZ` mē Bg H\$hmZr gŸh _| gŸhV hÿ& Bg H\$hmZr gŸh
Zm_H\$aU "nŸ{a` mē H\$hmZr H\$\$_ AmYma na {H\$` m J` m hÿ, OmO Bg gŸh H\$\$_ nW_ H\$hmZr
hÿ& "nŸ{a` mē H\$hmZr _| hrZ ^mZm go JñV _Ü` _dJu` i` pŠV H\$\$_ NŸ:ñŸhQ> hÿ&

n0fà` mēh_maog_mO H0 XmdJm] H\$s nā/rH\$ h]ē EH\$ dJ^A^mdJñV bmd] H\$m h; VmXgam
 gm_m(OH\$ Anp Am(WP\$ Xñi0> go Cf h]ē "A_Vga Am J`m h; H\$s H\$Wm "V_g' Ogo
 CnY` mg H\$s AmYma{ebm h; Om {H\$ {d^mOZ H\$s ÌmgXr H\$no bH\$sa {bl r H\$hmZr h]ē
 Bg_| H\$A Anp AYr gñhXm^ H\$Vm H\$m {MÌU {H\$` m J`m h]ē Bg_| ^rì_ Or ZoCg ~m-y
 H0 _mÜ` _ goEH\$ ghO _mZdr` ndpEV Om AnZo n[ade _| nH\$Q>hmo OmVr h; {M{ÌV
 H\$aVo h]ē Bg g&^°_| {dîUw n^mH\$a Or H\$s ~mV Á`mXm gmWP\$ nā/rV hmv r h]ē
 "'A_Vga Am J`m h; H0 ~m-y H0 gmW ^r Egm hr h]Am h]ē ~m-y H\$s _mZ{gH\$Vm H\$no
 bJVm h; ^rì_ gmhZr Zo I K {O`m h]ē Bg _m_bo_| _c^rì_ gmhZr H\$no`enmb go
 D\$na _mZVm h]ē I mg H\$a {d^mOZ H\$s ÌmgXr H\$no bH\$sa CÝhnZo {OZ M[aì] H\$m
 {Z_m} {H\$` m h; Cg_| ~δ× I y-r H0 gmW gmar pñW{V` mēghO ^md go Am OmVr h]ē''¹³
 "Z`m _H\$mZ' H\$hmZr _| Zm` H\$ H\$s H\$noVH\$nar _Z.pñW{V H\$m __ñneu {MÌU h]Am h]ē
 {dYdm H0 Xw.l n0 H\$no ì` ŠV H\$aZo H\$m nē mg bd H\$ Zo "Vñdra' H\$hmZr _| {H\$` m h]ē
 dū`mAm] H0 OrdZ H\$no`WmW^MÌU ^rì_ Or Zo "A^r Vm _c OdmZ h]ē H\$hmZr _|
 {H\$` m h]ē "amñVm' H\$hmZr JmqdX _mēZm_H\$ EH\$ AnpV H\$s H\$hmZr h; Om AnZr npar
 OdmZr {H\$gr H0 BÝOma _| Jdm Xvr h; ~j× hmZo na {H\$gr H0 B`ma _| CbP OmVr h]ē
 ar{V-[admOm] H\$s ì`Wm H\$no "TmH\$' H\$hmZr ì`ŠV H\$aVr h]ē "^Jmñ' H\$hmZr _|
 _Zw` H\$m gE` _Zw` H0 öX` _| I mOZo H\$m nē mg h]ē "nani H\$m {ZemZ', "BÝXOmb',
 "O»_' AmX H\$hm{Z` m] _| _Zw` H0 öX` _| H\$g_gmVr {OOr{dfm H\$m A\$H\$Z h]Am h]ē
 BZ H\$hm{Z` m] _| cd H\$ Zo A^mdm] go CEnYZ HGRmAm] Anp hrZ ^mdZmAm] go
 JñV _Ü` dJu` ì`pŠV H\$s N0>n0>h0> {gÖmV/^i0> _mŠg@m{X> m] _mZdr` AYÜPÜ,
 {OOr{dfm, dū`mAm] H0 OrdZ H\$s nrδm VVm gñhXm^ H\$ VZmd AmX H\$m gm_mY` _Zw`
 H\$no H]X« _| aI H\$a n^mdnyJ^ddMZ {H\$` m h]ē

2.3.5 dnLMy

gZ 1978 _| nH\$mf(eV h)Am "dnLMy ^rî_ grhZr Or H\$m nmMdm H\$hmZr g\$)k h)k Bg_| ½ mah H\$hm(Z` mē gH\$(bV h)k Bg H\$hmZr g\$)k H\$s EH\$ H\$hmZr "dnLMy hi, {OgHō AmYma na Bg nñVH\$ H\$m Zm_H\$aU {H\$` m J` m h)k Bg g\$)k H\$s H\$hm(Z` mē_| {d{^YZ j d` n) _| _mth^S) H\$s pñW(V, {dXmm) Hō nēV i` \$ē nĒ_H\$ X)ŕQ>, ndmgr ^maVr` n) H\$s _Zmō` Wm VWm dV©mZ OrdZ H\$s {df_Vm AmX H\$m _m_P\$ {MĪ U h)Am h)k "dnLMy EH\$ ~nō {^j w H\$s H\$hmZr hi, Omō MrZ go ^maV ~nō Y_©H\$no OmZZo g_PZo Ana _hmmU H\$s OY_nWbr _| ahH\$a CgHō g\$)Y _| H\$m©H\$aZo AmVm h)k `h H\$hmZr grhZr Or H\$s i` mH\$ Ana JhZ X)ŕQ>H\$s n[aMm` H\$ h)k XēH\$mb-{Zñg\$) _mZdVm Hō nēV BVZr Jhar ghmZr^V H\$no g\sbVm Hō gmW A\$H\$V H\$aZdmbr qhXr _| H\$mb©Xgar H\$hmZr em` X hr {bl r JB©hmk Am(WP\$ dfā` Hō AmYma na gdAmam Hō nēV emfH\$ dJ©Hō {Z_© i` dhma H\$no COMJa H\$aZo dmbor H\$hm(Z` n) _| "gmJ-_rQ>, "{nH\$(ZH\$' Ana "_mg' AmX H\$hm(Z` n) H\$m g_mde {H\$` m Om gH\$Vm h)k "Amo ham_OmXō H\$hmZr _| bmb Zm_H\$ BQr(Z` a Hō AnZo Xē Hō nēV AX^W nō H\$m dUŽ {H\$` m h)k "gmJ _rQ>, "_m(bH\$ H\$m ~\$m', "Ah\$ ~k²mpñ_' "I ŕē AmX H\$hm(Z` n) _| i` \$ē H\$m nē nō h)k `o H\$hm(Z` mē {-Zm {H\$gr gōm\$VH\$ Amdō Hō g_H\$mborZ gm_m(OH\$ `WmW© H\$no n)J© nē m(UH\$Vm go gm_Zo aI Vr h)k "gmJ _rQ> H\$hmZr dJ©{d^m(OV g_mO _| nZnVr A_mZdr` Vm Ana Cg VH\$hrZ KUm H\$m {MĪ nñVW H\$aVr hi, Omō Cf dJ©Hō bmb)Hō _Z _| {ZāZ dJ©Hō {cE hmb/r h)k "_m(bH\$ H\$m ~\$m' H\$hmZr _| EH\$ H\$mfQo-b Ana Ego H\$(d` n) H\$s H\$Vm hi, Omō _mZd _jē` n) go n)Uŕ... H\$Qo h)E h)k "Ah\$ ~k²mpñ_' H\$hmZr ^r CÝht H\$hm(Z` n) _| go EH\$ hi Omō _mZd _jē` n) H\$s nS\mb H\$aVr h)k "Īmg' H\$hmZr A_ran) H\$s EhgmZ OVmZo H\$s nH\$V H\$m nXm\$me H\$aVr h)k "amYm-AZmmYm' Ana "{nH\$(ZH\$' g_mO Hō {ZāZdJ©H\$s gKf@rbVm Ana {OOr{dfm H\$s H\$hm(Z` mē h)k "I ŕē, "I \$ha' g_mO H\$s Ádb\$) g_n` m H\$no{MĪ V H\$aZdmbr H\$hm(Z` mē h)k

Bg gšh | gš(bV bJ^J g^r Hšm(Z` mē^rī_ Or Hš n{Verb XpO-HšmJ, Hšbnē_HšVm Edšgy_ {Zarj U Hšm n[aM` XWr hš&

2.3.6 em^m mī m

"em^m mī m' ^rī_ grhZr Hšm N-Rm HšmZr gšh h; {OgHšm nkšmēZ gZ 1981 | hšAm hš& Bg gšh | CZHšs ½ mah Hšm(Z` mēgš(bV hš& "em^m mī m' HšmZr gšVm Hš "Aqhg m na_m Y_... Hšs dñV{dHšVm Hš `WmV^Hšm h_mao gm_Zo nñVW HšAvr hš& Bg | Aqhg m Hš Anšš-a Anp _Ü` `wrZ Y_mYVm Hšm -hš/ ghr AfšZ hšAm hš& "\šgbm' HšmZr | B^mZXmar Hšm \šb Š`m {_bVm h; Bgo {XI mZo Hš gmW-gmW ^ñMma Hšm Zšm ēšn h_mao gm_Zo nñVW {Hš` m hš& ñdmWfaHš Edš Cn` n{JVmdmXr XpO-HšmJ aI Zdmbo dV^mZ `w | _jē` m Anp {gōm/ m Hšm AmJkr _Zw` Hšgo Aī` mdhm[aHš Anp Aghm` hmo OmVm h; BgHšm {Mī U "am_ MYXmZr' HšmZr | {Hš` m J` m hš& "Yamba' Hšs _j gšXZm ^r _mZd Hšs n[ad{V^ _mZ{gHšVm go Oš> OmVr hš& "{Z{EV' HšmZr Hšs ^mdYmam _mZd Hš JW-Xmfm Hšm ^mš Anp ^JdmZ na AmanñV HšaZoHšs Hša dšZm Hšm COMJa HšAvr hš& "^O-HšmZr' HšmZr Egr VrZ -hZñ Hšs HšmZr h; Om AnZr nñT:xdñWm | EHšī AnB^hc Anp AnZr `vdññWm Hš nē` m Hšs MMm^ | brZ hmo J` r hš& "_š> BZ BQšr' HšmZr nñMnē` MrOm Hšs brbom Hš HšmaU h_ Hš^r-Hš^r ^maVr` MrOm na ^r Xgao Xēñ Hšs _ha cJmZo go AnZo AmHšm Yŷ` _mZVo hš& "AZRē gmj mV", "brbm Zšbmb Hšs", "gšHš na {I bñZd AmX Hšm(Z` mē Bg HšmZr gšh | gš(bV hš&

Bg HšmZr gšh | gšHšman Hš O-Hšamd, Z{VHš _jē` m Hš {dKOZ, _hmZJar` OrdZ Hšs i` ñVWm, Anp gšXZhrZ eŷ` AdgadmXr i` mdhm[aHšVm Hšm A{^i` ŠV {Hš` m J` m hš&

2.3.7 {ZenMa

"{ZenMa' ^rî_ grhZr Or H\$m gmVdmeH\$hmZr g\$Jh hÿ& `h g\$Jh gZ 1983 _
 nH\$nr[eV hÿAmÿ& CZH\$s MmXh H\$hm(Z`mæ Bg g\$Jh _| g\$JhrV hÿ& g\$Jh H\$ "{ZenMa'
 Zm_H\$ H\$hmZr H\$ AmYma na Bg nñVH\$ H\$m Zm_H\$aU hÿAm hÿ& "{ZenMa' H\$hmZr _|
 dV_mZ H\$m Z¾ `WmW, Am(WP\$ {dnÝZVm go JñV _m/m H\$ dnËgè` H\$m MuzmVr Xd/m
 {XI m`m J`m hÿ& `h H\$hmZr amV H\$ dSV H\$uO ~OæZo dnbr AmpVnÿ H\$s H\$hmZr hÿ&
 ~Owÿ H\$s Cng m H\$s g_n`m H\$m {MÏU "MmVm _\$bgZ' H\$hmZr H\$aVr hÿ& "gb_m
 Am`m' H\$hmZr _mZdVm H\$m EH\$ Z_ym næ H\$aVr hÿ& `h _Zi` H\$ AmË_r` g\$Yÿ go
 CËnÝZ hmZdnbr A\$..næUm H\$s H\$hmZr hÿ& "nmd a' EH\$ n&rH\$Ë_H\$ H\$hmZr hÿ&
 "Ohÿ~»e' H\$hmZr bd H\$ H\$m aMZm H\$ n{V AmË_r` bJmd ñnîO>H\$aVr hÿ& ^maVr`
 Zmar H\$s namYrZ _mZ{gH\$Vm na "{dH\$ën' H\$hmZr nH\$me SæbVr hÿ& "{XdmdbZ'
 H\$hmZr aMZnH\$ma Amp CgH\$s gnZo H\$s AmXV H\$m nñVW H\$aVr hÿ& "XhbrO' H\$hmZr
 EH\$ Ego AmX_r H\$s H\$hmZr hÿ, Om emXr Zht H\$aVm hÿ Š`n{H\$ dh _ÿV go SaVm hÿ&
 hmH\$s _M Amp CgH\$m XeP\$ÿ na hÿAm n[aUm_ "ZXm _Z' H\$hmZr _| {M{ÏV hÿAm hÿ&
 "AVrV H\$ ñda' H\$hmZr _| EH\$ Oè_-nñmV H\$ OæZo H\$m dUÿ hÿ, {Og_| ~hH\$a ~hV
 namZm _\$Xa ÜdnV hmo OmVm hÿ& grhgr AmpV H\$m {MÏU "gaXmaZr' Zm_H\$ H\$hmZr _|
 hÿAm hÿ& Bg_| X\$ÿÿ H\$ ~rM ñd`\$ {gŠÏ hmV o hÿE ^r EH\$ _vgb_mZ AU`mH\$ H\$m
 _vgb_mZÿ H\$ _Inëbo VH\$ NæH\$ OmVr hÿ Amp dh ^r {g\`EH\$ H\$Qæ H\$ ghmaÿ& BH\$
 `WmW^KO>Zm H\$s H\$bmË_H\$ nñVW hÿ, {Og_| EH\$ _jè` {ZiR>_{hbm H\$ grhgnÿU`M[aÏ
 H\$s CXKnOZ {H\$`m J`m hÿ& "g\$`b H\$ ~m-y Z`r nrTæ Amp namZr nrTæ H\$ A\$/a H\$
 gmW hr namZr {\sè_|, namZo ZnH\$a Amp Z`r {\sè_| Amp Z`o ZnH\$a BZH\$s VlbZm H\$aVr
 hÿ&

Bg nH\$ma Bg H\$hmZr g\$Jh _| g\$JhrV H\$hm(Z`ÿ _| Am(WP\$ {dnÝZVm H\$s H\$éU
 ÏmgXr, ^maVr` Zmar H\$s namYrZ _mZ{gH\$Vm, _Zi` H\$s {`i`m nXeZ{nèVm, emfV

Amā emfH\$ Hō -rM dJ[©]gKf[©]; aMznH\$na H\$m aMzm Hō n{V bJmd VWm _Zi` Hō
AnE_r` \$ g\$-Ym] goCEnYZ A\$y..nəUm An{X gm_r(OH\$ {df` m] H\$m CR: m J` m h]k

2.3.8 nibr

gZ 1989 _] nH\$m(eV ^rî_ Or H\$m "nibr' AnR:dmē H\$hmZr g\$]k h]k Bg
AnR:dl H\$hmZr g\$]k _] Hōb {bnH\$a ½ mah H\$hmZ` mē g\$]krV h]k Bg H\$hmZr g\$]k H\$s
nhbr H\$hmZr "nibr' h; {OgHō AmYna na Bg nīnVH\$ H\$m Zm_H\$aU h]Am h]k "nibr'
^rî_ gmhZr Or AY` H\$hmZ` m] go AbJ H\$hmZr h]k Bg H\$hmZr _] EH\$ A~mY` Amā
_mgy -mbH\$ h]k n[apnW{V` m] Hō H\$mbMH\$ _] \ \$gH\$a "nibr' H\$mō nhbo qhXy go
_g_b_mZ ~Zm` m OmVm h; { \$a _g_b_mZ goqhXy ~Zm` m OmVm h]k Bg H\$hmZr _] bd H\$
Zo_mZdr` g\$]kZerbVm H\$mō A{YH\$ gū_Vm go nīnîO>{H\$` m h]k "Pō: nō: Bg H\$hmZr
g\$]k H\$s Xgar H\$hmZr h]k `h H\$hmZr gZ 1989 _] K{Q>V {gI {damYr X\$]m] H\$s
nīR>^y_ na AmYr[aV h]k gm_Xr{ H\$ X\$]m] Hō nrNē Agm_r(OH\$ VĒdm] H\$s g{H\$` Vm hr
ahVr h; Bg ~mV na bd H\$ Zo_H\$Q: m] >{H\$` m h]k "nōXr` nē' gm(hĒ` H\$man] H\$s Cng m H\$s
g_n` m H\$mō {M{ĪV H\$aZo dnbr H\$hmZr h]k "gō_Zma', "I ve~w Amā "Mmar' erfP\$
H\$hmZ` mē AnZo g_` Hō i` mdgm` rH\$aU Hō ~rM ~h]V VcmeVr Amā EH\$ VrI m i` \$z
{bE h]k "_aZo go nhbō _Zi` H\$s AZrhV AmOY` bmo^d]ĒV H\$mō CXKrn(Q>V H\$aZo
dnbr H\$hmZr h]k "Py_a' H\$hmZr Bg g\$]k H\$s g-go b\$-r Amā _r{P\$ H\$hmZr h]k Bg _]
bd H\$ Zm` H\$ AOZ Xmg Hō _mü` _ go EH\$ Ego nml H\$mō gm_Zo aI Vo hc Omō ndV\$] Vm Hō
gKf[©]Hō CfnXen] H\$mō OrVm h]k "Zm{gI vAm' EH\$ Ego{gI Zd` wH\$ H\$s H\$hmZr h; Om
AmV\$H\$dmX` m] go nē m{dV hmbH\$a CZHō ~rM EH\$ ZE AmV\$H\$dmXr Hō êsn _] em_b h]Am
h]k "AmclnO]' H\$hmZr EH\$ Ego_in., oH\$m dUZ H\$aVr h; {Og _] g^r Om(V -Y_m] Hō bmo
~gVo h]k Bg _] nr{t> m] Hō A\$va Ed\$ nm[adm[aH\$ {dKQ>Z H\$m {MĪU {H\$` m J` m h]k BZ
H\$hmZ` m] _] {d{^YZ g\$]k m] m] Hō cmō m] Hō g_mZ êsn go {dŪ_mZ _mZdr` VĒd Amā

Y`m` {ZiRm Apa Xmo eham H\$ gmH\$VH\$ {^YZVm, Ym_P\$ é{T> m H\$ _j` hrZVm,
 gm(hE` H\$man H\$ gDZerbVm H0 nV {ZiRm Apa aMzm H0 gá_mZ _| AnE`Vmf H\$m
 ^md, gmXm H\$ XSm H0 nrNo Agm_m(OH\$ VEdm H\$ g(H\$ Vm, _m H\$ {dbj U __Vm
 VWm _Zi` H\$ AZnhV bmdpEV AmX H\$m n^mdn)U{ddMZ hAm h&

2.3.9 S`m Z

^rî_ Or H\$m "S`m Z' H\$hmZr g\$kh gZ 2002 _| nkH\$eV hAm h& Bg_|
 ½ mah H\$hmZ`m g\$krV h& "H\$Vm g_`' H\$hmZr gm(hE` H\$ma VWm nH\$man H\$
 g_n`mAm H\$m nXm\$me H\$aVr h& "_H\$~am erh e0 Abr' H\$hmZr Ord\$/ AVrV H\$m
 AmO goOm6Zo dntor H\$hmZr h& "Jm`i m' H\$hmZr EH\$ Ego gaXma H\$ H\$hmZr h, {OgH\$
 ~rdr gaH\$mar AñnVmb _| Xmo_hrZo go~r_ma n\$ h; Apa dh CgH0 {bE nmZr H\$ Vah
 ngm ~hmVm h& Q\$H\$ H\$ i`dnVm H0 gmW ~mnm A{^em H\$go ~Z J`m h, `h
 "aãVma' H\$hmZr _| {XI mVr h& "na `h S`m' H\$hmZr _| gm(hE` H\$ma Apa nkH\$eV H0
 g\$Y H0 gmW Mmbgr H\$a gm(hE` H\$man H\$m H\$go OrVm Om gH\$Vm h, BgH\$m {M`U
 {H\$`m h& A\$OmVr` {ddrh-g_n`m Ed\$ ~T\$Vr C_« H\$ ~Q\$ H\$ {H\$a g-H\$mo bJr
 ahVr h& Mitho dh AmYqZH\$ ~m hmo`m nmMrZ, Bgr gfmB`H\$mo "dmgr-d-dmgr'
 H\$hmZr _| {M{TV {H\$`m J`m h& ^rî_ Or H\$ " _Po _ao Ka N\$6> AmAm H\$hmZr
 {d^mOZ H\$ TmgXr H\$m dU2 H\$aVr h& "S`m Z' H\$hmZr ^rî_ Zo A\$I Om H\$m {M`U
 {H\$`m h&

BZ H\$hmZr g\$kh H0 A{V[a³V ^rî' Or H0 Apa VrZ H\$hmZr g\$kh "ã{ZYr
 H\$hmZr, " `ar {ã H\$hmZr Apa "M{M H\$hmZr erfP\$ goàH\$eV hE h; & BZ
 g\$kh H\$ g^r H\$hmZr CnV Cëc`I V H\$hmZr-g\$kh ' | go chsa hr gH\$cV H\$
 JB`h& AV: BZ H\$hmZr H0 gX^@ | qhmAcJ go HAN>{cI Zo H\$ AmdíqH\$Vm Zht
 h&

^rî_ gnhZr Zo AnZo H\$Wm gnhE` _| AmYqZH\$ ^maV H\$ E@Vhm(gH\$,
 gm_m(OH\$ CWb-nWb H\$ {MÎ ~ZrE h& BZ_| do AmbmMZrE_H\$ `WmV@mXr H\$ ê\$ñ _|
 gm_Zo AmE h& ^rî_ Or CZ H\$hm(ZH\$man) _| hc {OÝhmZo H\$Wm- gnhE` H\$ OS>Vm H\$no
 Vm&ñ hj Apa Cgo R&g gm_m(OH\$ AmYma XH\$sa EH\$ _hEdmJ© H\$m © {H\$` m h&
 ""ñdmYrZVm Am&mbZ, ñdV\$ Vm H\$ àmfá, gnhXm(` H\$ X\$lo {dXær AmH\$_U, nÞrdmXr
 {eH\$Om, JS>S&Vo OrdZ-_jè` , dJRYUm H\$m \sbmd, A\$gaenhr, XmJbr anOZr{V,
 gnVr ZVm(Jar h_maoB{Vhmg H\$ {hngo h& BZ V_m_ Ìmg{X` n H\$ AS/..gy} n H\$ nhMmZ
 ghr bd Z H\$ {bE Oê\$ar eV©hj Apa ^rî_ gnhZr H\$m bd Z Cgo nÿr H\$aVm h&
 nÞrdmXr ì` dñWm _| nZnVr {df_Vm, A_mZdr`Vm, emfU Apa M[aÌ gH\$O>H\$ {deÕ
 {H\$gr àH\$na H\$m \sna` }Om-Õ am_mZr ÑpíO>H\$no Z aI H\$a CZH\$ {dÞjn H\$no COMJa H\$aZo
 H\$m H\$m_ ^rî_ gnhZr H\$ H\$hm(Z` m-H\$aVr h&''¹⁴ ^rî_ Or Zo gm_m(OH\$, {dg\$V` n,
 gH\$SUVmAnj Apa {df_VmAnj H\$ {Zame nbm` ZdmXr ê\$I H\$ gmW-gmW CZ H\$maUm H\$
 Ama Bemam {H\$` m, {OgH\$ dOh go gnhE` _| `oMrO| {dH\$gV h& ^rî_ Or H\$ nçV
 AnZo {dMma ì` ŠV H\$aVo hE H\${nb {Vdmar Or AmJo H\$hVo hc {H\$- ""A_aH\$ñ/ H\$
 H\$hm(Z` n _| ì` \$ go Ohm&àm` ... H\$éUm go NZm AdgmX nçm hmb/m hj, Vm nñ` ... VèI r
 g_má hmo OmVr h& Cg AdgmX H\$no Yrae-Yrao ghbmZo H\$ V-r` V ~ZZo bJVr h& do
 Bg _m_bo _| bd H\$ H\$ ~hV {ZH\$O> h& bçH\$Z ^rî_ gnhZr {Z_© Mno> H\$aVo h& do
 Bg _m_bo _| H\${d-H\$WmH\$na ZmJmOZ Apa h[aeH\$sa nagmB©H\$ {ZH\$O> ~R>Vo h&''¹⁵
 g\$ n _| ^rî_ Or EH\$ g\sb H\$hmZrH\$na H\$ ê\$ñ _| AnZm AbJ ñWmZ Ed\$ nhMmZ
 ~ZrB©h&

2.4 {Z-ŸH\$na ^rî' gnhZr :

^rî' Or H\$ aMZm gnhE`| '| OZgm' mY`| hr Zht Vm CZH\$ àíZ VWm
 g' ññmAnj H\$no H\$D '| aI m Jñm hj & CZH\$m {Z-Ÿ gnhE`| Am' OZVm H\$ OrdZ go

Oġġ hġAm hġ & ġWm g' ġ CŷhmZo OrdZ Hġ Xġ X ~mVnġ Hġm VWm HġOġ gĒġmġ Hġm AŷdfU
 HġaZo Hġm àġmg {Hġġm hġ h' mao OrdZ Hġ ha nhcġAnġ VWm ^mġZmAnġ Hġ ġmV Oġo àġ
 Cġcmġ, {Zamem, HġRġ, amġ, Xġdf, g^r go CZHġm ġmġhĒġ Oġġ hġAm ZOa AmVm hc &
 Bġ{cE Hġhm Jġm hġ {Hġ ""^rġ' Hġs aMZnE± ^r Cŷht Hġs Vah h'| Or{dV ahZo Hġm
 Ehġmg HġanVr hġ, h'| ġwġ r Edġ Vġ HġaVr hġ, h'| ġ' mO go OmġVr hc ... OrdZ go
 ~ġX Bġma HġaHġ hr Eġr aMZnE±{cġ r Om ġHġVr hġ & Eġm Bġma Om h' ñġġġ AnZo go
 doAnZoOrdZ go{Hġġm HġaVo hġ & '16

CZHġ g' ñV {Z~ġġ Hġm AUġġġZ HġaZo Hġ ~mX cJVm hc {Hġ ^rġ' Or Hġs Vah
 {Z~ġġHġma hmZm ġM' ġM Hġ{R-Z hc & CŷhmZo ġmġhĒġ Hġr {d{^ġ {dYmAnġ Hġm cġHġa Om
 {cġ m hġ ġM' ġM ~ġVarZ hr hc na "AnZr ~mV' Zm' Hġ JġV '| Om {dMma Anġ
 {dġcfU {Hġġm hġ dh EHġ I ġ> {Z~ġġHġma hr {ġġ HġaVm hc & Bġ {Z~ġġ '| 27 {Z~ġġ
 ġġ{hV hġ & ġ' ġġ ġ' ġġ na BZ {Z~ġġġ '| ġo HġBġ{Z~ġġ "ġmġaHġm' '| àHġm{eV hmġMġHġ
 hc & Bġ '| ġġġ' aUnĒ' Hġ {Z~ġġ, ġm' m{OHġ {Z~ġġ, ġmġhpĒġHġ {Z~ġġ, {ddMZnĒ' Hġ
 {Z~ġġ, AnĒ' naHġ {Z~ġġ, {'ġè' r Sġġar An{X erfġġġ go nhMmZo OmVo hġ & {OZ' | ġo
 ġġġ' aUnĒ' Hġ {Z~ġġġ '| Eġo nmġ Xġ Zo Hġno {' cVo hġ OmġmġVd '| aMZnHġma Hġ OrdZ
 '| VWm CġHġs Nġm aMZnHġma Hġ ' Z '| ahr Hġs dh BZ nmġġ Hġno {d{^ġ Zm' ġġ go
 AnZr aMZnAnġ '| ñWmZ XVm Jġm & Y' ©VWm ġġXmġ Hġ HġmaU ' Zġġġ {Hġġ hXVHġ
 qġġHġ nġ-Z ġHġVm hġ BġHġm {Odġ CXġhaU h'| BZ {Z~ġġġ '| {' cVm hġ & Oġo
 "nġZġM' VWm "V' ġ Hġs nġġ~ġm' BZ' | Bŷhr {dMmAnġ Hġno ġġġV {Hġġm hġ

^rġ' Or Hġ ġm' m{OHġ {Z~ġġġ ' ġġwġZ ġm' m{OHġ {Z~ġġġ '| ġwġZ ġm' m{OHġ
 pġW{Vġmġ Hġ ġmV ġmV ġġ-ġYV ġ' ñġmAnġ Hġm ^r {MġU hġAm hġ & cd Hġ Zo ġwġZ
 AZġġ ġm' m{OHġ àġZġġ Hġno ^r ' wġ [aV HġaZo Hġm àġmg {Hġġm hġ & CZHġ ġġdġWm '|
 ahHġa ġġm {damġ hmġ ġHġVm hġ ? Zm' Hġ {Z~ġġġ '| Xemġm Jġm hġ {Hġ {Hġġ Vah
 ^maVrġ cd Hġġ Hġs An{Wġġ pġW{V nmġMġĒġ cd Hġġ Hġs VġcZm '| ~ġġ hr XġZrġ hġ &

"amrîḡ EHSVm Anp ^mfm Hs g' nḡm' {Z-Ÿ ' | ^mfm go Oḡ àíZn Hsmo {Hsg àHsma go gmaàXm(HS êšn {Xḡm Om ahm hj & Bgr Hsmoñni>{Hḡm hj &

cd H\$ "AnZr ~mV' ' | gm(hpĒ(HS {dfḡm Hḡ à{V AnZr YmaUmAnḡ Anp {dMmanḡ Hsmo A{^iḡ³V {Hḡm hj & "HshZr Anp iḡmdgm(HSVm' VWm "' mḡgḡmX Anp gm(hĒḡ' Zm' H\$ {Z-Ÿm' ' | cd H\$ ZoEH\$ Anḡ qhXr gm(hĒḡ ' | ~ḡVr iḡmdgm(HS àdḡḡm Hs Anḡ ÜḡmZ qI Mm hj Vm Xḡgar Anḡ h' mar ' mZdVmdmXr naānam iḡmdgm(HSVm Hsmo Oḡ>O' mZo go anḡ\$ ahr hc & {ddMZnĒ' H\$ {Z-Ÿm' ' | "B³Hḡ' cd H\$ Hs AnOmXr Hḡ gdmc Ogo hj & cd H\$ Zo "B³Hḡ' Hḡ B{Vhmg Hsmo g{dnVa ñni>{Hḡm hj & {Z-Ÿ ' | cd H\$ ḡh ^r ñni> HsaVm hj {H\$ cd Z Hs ñdVḡ Vm g' mO go HSO>Zo' | Zht A{nVw Oḡ>Zo' | hj &

"AnZr ~mV' ' | AnĒ' naI {Z-Ÿ gḡ{cV hj & CZ' | "J{Xḡ Hḡ {XZ' "' cAnZr ZOa ' | "AnZr ~mV' "do {XZ' AnX Cēcd {Zḡ hc & AnĒ' naI {Z-Ÿm' ' | aMZmHsma ñni>: ' mZVm hj {H\$ cd H\$ Hsm gĒḡ OrdZ Hḡ gĒḡ go AcJ Zht hnm/m & {'\$ē' r Sḡḡar' Hḡ AÝVJḡ "V' g' CnYḡmg na JmdX {ZhcZr ZoOḡ. dr. gr[aḡc ~Zmḡm Wm & ^rî' Or Hs ḡh aMZm qhXr gm(hĒḡ Hḡ Sḡḡar cd Z ' | EH\$ ' hĪdnjḡCncpāY ' mZr OmEJr &

2.5 AnĒ' HSWnHsma ^rî' gnhZr :

^rî' gnhZr Or Hs AḡV' HḡV hj, CZHs AnĒ' HSWm " AnO Hḡ AVrV' & ^rî' Or Hḡ OrdZ n[ade n[adma ~MnZ AnX Hsm nḡm {MĪ h' | "AnO Hḡ AVrV' go {'cVo hj & CZHḡ AnĒ' HSWnĒ' H\$ gm(hĒḡ ' | "AnO Hḡ AVrV' Anp "' ḡo ^mB[©]~camO' Cēcd {Zḡ hj & Bg AnĒ' HSWm Hḡ {dfḡ ' | ḡh ñdrHsma HsaZm nSḡm Hs dnVW: ḡh EH\$ CĒHs'i> Anp ḡmXJma AnĒ' HSWm hj & BgHsm EH\$ gḡ^©ñi>ḡ hj, ^rî' Or Hs AnĒ' HSWm ~eH\$ qhXr Hḡ V' m' AZNĒ Anp ^mdZnĒ' H\$ àgḡ Cg' | {Og Vah go I wco hj, CŸh|nḡZm EH\$ AO~ Vah Hsm gwI Xḡm hj & '17

Bg AnĒ' H\$Wm H\$ ' m' P\$ nWc do hi {Og' | cd H\$ Zo AnZr ~amOJnar VWm
Am(WH\$ {df' Vm H\$ {XZn} H\$m {MĪ U {H\$ŋ}m hi &

CZH\$ " ~camO ' nB^o ~Xa' ŋh Xigar AnĒ' H\$Wm hi & BgH\$m ~mX ' | qhXr
AZmX hAm & Bg' | cd H\$ H\$ ~Sə ^nB^o ~camO grhZr H\$ OrdZ H\$ Aŷaŷ j Um H\$m
~Sə ' m' P\$Vm go A\$H\$V {H\$ŋ}m hi & ~camO grhZr qhXr {MĪ nQ> OJV H\$ CĒH\$ i>
H\$cnH\$ma Wo & BgH\$m nT\Vo g' ŋ ~camO grhZr H\$ OrdZ H\$m Mc {MĪ nQ> hr Amĕ nġ H\$
gm' Zo CnpñVV hnm hi & ~camO grhZr H\$ H\$Qm VWm ' Ym KQZmAnġ H\$m cd H\$ Zo
CXK(Q>V {H\$ŋ}m hi & ~camO grhZr H\$ gānġ^o OrdZr H\$m hr cd H\$ Zo ŋhmĕ àñVW
{H\$ŋ}m hi &

2.6 ~mc - gr(hĒŋ) Anā ^rĪ' grhZr :

^rĪ' grhZr Zo ~Amġ H\$ ~mc ' ZndknZ H\$ AmYmana H\$N> ^mĕnĒ' H\$ gr(hĒŋ)
^r {cl m hi & CĒH\$ i> ~mc - gr(hĒŋ) H\$m gDZ EH\$ g' \$c VWm {gŌhñV cd H\$ hr
H\$a gH\$Vm hi & ^rĪ' Or Zo dhr {H\$ŋ}m Bg{cE Cŷh\$ {gŌhñV cd H\$ H\$m OmVm hi &
Cŷhġ Zo ~mc - gr(hĒŋ) H\$ êšn ' | Xmo ' hĪdnġ^o aMZmAnġ H\$m {Z' mġ {H\$ŋ}m hi & BZ' | EH\$
hi "Jucc H\$m l c' Anā Xigar hi "dmgr' ŋoXmZnġ aMZnE±dmVd ' | " ' ĕ epr ' | {cl r
JB^oH\$m{Zŋ}mĕhc & ŋh ~mCH\$ H\$ gmW gmW ~Sə H\$ ' Z ' | ^r {Okmgm {Z' mġ H\$aVm hi
& ŋo aMZnE±~Sə ghO Anā gac ^mf m ' | {cl r JB^o hi & "Jucc H\$m l c' H\$s H\$Wm ' |
gXmMa H\$s gXĪŋĪm H\$ CnXĕ H\$ gmW hr Eg ' Zndjkn{ZH\$ VĪŋ H\$m ^r CXK(Q>Z
{H\$ŋ}m Jŋm hi {H\$ ~mo go ~mo ĩŋ}{³V ' | ^r {dH\$ng H\$s g\$mdZnE±{Zaŷa ~Zr ahVr hi &
BgH\$ H\$D ' | EH\$ ~mCH\$ hi Om ~hġ hr eamaVr VWm qhgH\$dĪm H\$m hi & BgH\$m Zm' hi
~mYanO & NR\$ H\$ġ m ' | nT\Vm hi VWm AnZo gr(Wŋ) go AcJ ^r hi & dh gXm hr hĪW
' | Jucc {cE ahVm hi {Oggo dh n\$Nŋ H\$m ' maVo ahVm hi & CgH\$s ê\$M Wr n\$Nŋ
H\$m ' maZm, CZH\$ Kngco Vn\$Zm, A\$ə ' \$n\$Zm AnX & ' mĕH\$m ŋh {~ch\$c ngX Zht Wm

& {nVnOr H\$ nXmP{V H\$ ~mX dh niamZo ~Sjco ' | ahVo hc & Ohm AZH\$ nN\$ Kmgcm
 ~ZnH\$a ahVo Wo & ~mYanO gm \$ g' \$nB©H\$aVo g' ¶ ' z'm H\$ ~ÀMm H\$m H\$e\$U ñda
 gwZVm hc Om Mrc H\$ AmVH\$ go ^¶^rV hi & BgoXd ZoH\$ ~mX ~mYanO H\$m gmam OrdZ
 hr ~Xc OmVm hi & CgH\$m öX¶ n[adVZ hmo OmVm hi, CZH\$s aj m H\$m CÎmaXm¶Ed dh
 AnZoCna cVm hi & Cgo ' z'm H\$ ~ÀMm H\$ à{V BVZm cJmd hmo OmVm hc {H\$ CgH\$ hmW
 go JmC H\$~ Nj> JB©Cgo nVm hr Zht Mcm & dh ' z'm H\$ ~ÀMm H\$m {hVjfr ~Z OmVm
 h&

cd H\$ ~mYanO H\$ öX¶ n[adVZ go ¶hr gXem XZm MmhVo hc {H\$ ~mo go ~mo
 i¶{³V ' | ^r AANa hmZo H\$s g\$mdZnE±hmVr hi & gXmMa H\$s àd¶m ha i¶{³V ' | hmVr
 hc ¶hr cd H\$ ~ÀMm H\$m gXe XVo hi & {g' \$ Adga H\$s à{Vj m H\$aZr nSvR hi &
 "dmgr" ' | cd H\$ Zo newAm H\$ ' mU¶' go ' mZdr¶ àd¶m¶m H\$m à^mdnJ©ad nH\$Z
 {H\$¶m hi & Bg' | ~cram' gH\$g H\$ àm(U¶m H\$ {eH\$m¶V hc {H\$ CZH\$m OzZa CÝh| I w
 nrOvm hc I mZm ^r Zht XVm & g^r àUr { ' cH\$a gmVVo hc {H\$ ' nH\$m { ' cVo hr OjC
 ' | Mco OnEJo & gH\$g ' | hmWr ~Ö' nZ Wm Om CZH\$s g^r ~mV ' mZVo Wo & Xigar OJh
 gH\$g OmVo g' ¶ ~rM ' | OjC nSalm h' g^r ^m OnEJo Egm gPmd {X¶m & OjC ' |
 gH\$g nhMr Vm gmao àUr em H\$aZo cJo & gH\$g OjC ' | eH\$s Vm gmao àUr I ver
 go ZmZocJo & g^r OmZda gH\$g H\$ OzZa go ~JmdV H\$a grYo OjC H\$m amVm nH\$s>
 cVo hi & HmN> hr {XZm ' | gH\$g H\$ àUr AnZo AmX' gH\$mam go Om> OmVo hi Ama
 OjC H\$ àm(U¶m H\$ gmW CZH\$m g' Yd¶ hmo OmVm hi Ama g^r AmZK go { ' cH\$a ahZo
 cJVohi &

cd H\$ H\$s ¶h H\$Vm ~mc ' ZmcdkmZ go Om\$ hB©hi & do H\$hZm MmhVo hi {H\$
 Jcm r H\$s OOram ' | OH\$H\$a ahVo hE Mmho ^ano> I mZo H\$m { ' co na\$w AmOmX OrdZ
 H\$m gw HmN> Ama hr hmVm hi & ~mc OrdZ go Om\$ ¶h H\$hmZr ~S\$ amVH\$ ~Z nS\$ hi &

2.7 gmj nĚH\$na Anā ^rĭ' gnhZr :

~hþ w r à{V^m HĚ Y{Z ^rĭ' gnhZr Or H\$ EH\$ Anā aMZm "' eo gmj nĚH\$na' erfF\$ HĚ OmZr OmVr hc & Bg' | ^rĭ' Or Zo Om gmj nĚH\$na {XE hc CgH\$m Cēcd g{dnVa én go {H\$ŕm Jŕm hj & Bg aMZm H\$m àH\$meZ g' ŕ gZ 1999 H\$m ahm hc & dgo Vm ^rĭ' Or HĚ gmj nĚH\$na {^P {^P gr{hpĚŕH\$ OJV HĚ ' hmZw mcnZo {cE hj & CZ' | go HĚN>gmj nĚH\$na ^rĭ' Or HĚ nr{adm[aH\$ A\$] go OĚa hc Vm HĚN>gmj nĚH\$nam | ^rĭ' gnhZr HĚ CZ nhcAnā na àH\$me S\$rcm Jŕm hc Om CZHĚ aMZm à{H\$ŕm go OĚa hĚ hc & Xd m OmE Vm ^rĭ' Or Zo BZ gmj nĚH\$nam | AnZr nr{adm[aH\$ OJV H\$ g' nŕmAnā na ^r àH\$me S\$rcm hj & gmj nĚH\$na cZdmco à~ĪOUŕ Zo ^r gr{hĚŕ OJV go OĚa hĚ H\$B©aíz nŕnā {OZH\$m CĪma ^rĭ' Or Zo ~hþ gnm g' PH\$a cĪH\$Z ' ŕ' F\$ {XE hj & Ego ' | EH\$ gmj nĚH\$na HĚ g' ŕ Jmōdm' r Zo O~ nŕnā {H\$, ""³ŕm AmH\$no Egm H\$B©j U ŕmX AnVm hj O~ AmZo {dĚm Zht Vm {dam' hr àH\$Q>H\$aZo H\$ Mōn H\$ hj ?" BgHĚ CĪma ' | ^rĭ' Or Zo Om H\$hm dh àegZrŕ hj, do H\$Vo hj- ""OhmēVH\$ {dam' H\$aZo H\$m gdmc hj Egr Xm OŕH\$ H\$ŕ' \$OēZ Vm Zht hĚ& ' eo ^mB©H\$ A{YH\$ hĚ© Anā CgHĚ {dam' go' am amVm gm' \$ hm/m Jŕm &''¹⁸

^rĭ' Or Bgr aíz HĚ CĪma ' | dŕ{³VH\$ OrdZ HĚ H\$B©nhcAnāna ~S\$ ghOVmgo àH\$me S\$rcVo hj & CZna AnZo ~Sā ^mB©H\$m H\$m \$s à^md ahm Wm & CŕhmZo AnZo cd Z HĚ {dfŕ | H\$hm hj - ""AnO ' cH\$hm{Zŕmē{cI ahm hĚVm {cI Zo H\$ Bg àdŕĪm H\$no AnZo ~MnZ ' | I mO {ZH\$mc gH\$Vm hĚ&'' do AnZo gmj nĚH\$na ' | ŕh ^r H\$hm MhĚ hj {H\$ {H\$g àH\$na AnZr aMZm H\$m VmZm~ ~mZm ~ZVo Wo & H\$B©ñWcŕna ^rĭ' Or Zo gmj nĚH\$na HĚ g' ŕ CZ 'ŕ^ŕ aízŕ na àH\$me S\$rcm hc Om gr{hĚŕ Vm gr{hĚŕH\$na go OĚa hĚ hj & AnZo Xē HĚ gr{hĚŕH\$nam HĚ à{V AnZm ' V àJQ>H\$aVo hĚ H\$Vo hj - "g' mO ' | cd Z H\$m {def ' ŕŕVm Zht { ' cr & {H\$gr AĀN\$ {H\$Vm~ H\$m àH\$meZ EH\$ gm' ŕ{OH\$ KQZm Zht ~Z nmVr & h' nao g' mO ' | gr{hĚŕ Anā gr{hĚŕH\$na

gm' m'V: CnóJ V ahVo hi & ' Bg àH\$na H\$ AZH\$ A/a\$J KQZm VWm ~m/nj H\$m {OH\$
^rî' Or AnZogmj nĒH\$na H\$ ' nŪ' goH\$aVo hi &

{XZeo e' mĒH\$ gmj nĒH\$na ' | ĩh nNn OmVm hi {H\$ - "AmH\$no {H\$Z cd H\$ñ Zo
à^m(dV {H\$ñm hi ?' CĪma ' | ^rî' Or ~h/ goQ\$H\$Vm goH\$ñVo hi ""ha cd H\$ Xigao ha
cd H\$ go à^m(dV hmVm hi & ~h/ go cd H\$ Nn Nn\$Vo hi & {H\$gr {def g' ĩ na
H\$B©cd H\$ Mnho H\$N> ^r hm nWmĩr Nn Nn\$Vm hi & ' Ja A&V: ha H\$B©AnZr I ĩ
H\$s ecr {dH\$gV H\$a cVm hi & ' Po VmĉVmĩ, àd M\$ Amp Md d g~go ÁĩmXm ng\$
hi''²⁹

^rî' Or {-Zm {H\$gr gĒH\$M go ĩh CĪma XVo hi Vm cJVm hc EH\$ CXmĩm VWm
göXĩ ĩĩ{³V hr Bg àH\$na H\$m ~ĩmZ H\$a gH\$Vm hi & gmj nĒH\$naĩ ' | ~h/ go Ego
{dfĩ hc Omn[adma VWm gm(hĒĩ go OĒhĒ hc {OZH\$m ' m' P\$ CĪma ^rî' Or XVo hi &
Bgr H\$naU CZH\$ gmj nĒH\$na JĒV qhXr gm(hĒĩ ' | AOam' a ' mZo OmVo hi & CZH\$m cd Z
H\$mĩĉnĒH\$a ' Z H\$m gI ĩ { cVm hi & Ego H\$' R>aMZnH\$na H\$ ~mao ' | cd H\$ A' aH\$ñ/
Or H\$ñVo hi- ""^rî' Or H\$s Vah aMZnH\$na hmZm ~h/ H\$R>Z hi & dfĩj VH\$ MnMm
Amp cJmVa n[al ' H\$aVo ahZo go CZH\$m Egm àI a aMZm ĩĩ{³VĒd C^aH\$a Amĩm hi
& MrQ\$ H\$s Vah dh ' ĩZVr Amp gĩhr hi & doh' mao amĩVo go cJmVa H\$Q\$ hQ\$Vo aho hi
Amp aĩ-{-aĩr ' ĩc MZ -MZ H\$a h' | XVo aho hc &''²⁰

gM' M ĩh H\$ñZm gĩV hmĩm H\$s ^rî' gmhZr H\$m gm(hĒĩ ĩĩ{³V H\$ OrdZ H\$m
EH\$ ZB©{Xem XZdmcm gm(hĒĩ hc & Ego à{V^m H\$ Y{Z ^rî' Or Am' cmĩj H\$ OrdZ
H\$s ha ^mdZm go OĒhĒ ' hmZ gm(hĒĩH\$ hi &

2.8 AZdmXH\$ ^rî' gmhZr :

^rî' Or H\$m EH\$ AcJ ĩĩ{³VĒd AZdmXH\$ H\$ êšn ' | ^r hi & gDZerc
aMZmAmĩ H\$ gmW gmW CŸhmj Zo AZdmXH\$ H\$m H\$m' ^r ~h/ I ĩrgo {Z^mĩm hi & ^maV

gaH\$naZo CZH\$M MZmd AZwlmXH\$ H\$ e\$sn ' | ' mH\$no (gm@dEV gK) H\$ {cE {H\$M Wm & cJ^J gmV df} dh "{dXer ^mfM àH\$neZ Jh' ' mH\$no ' | AZwlmXH\$ H\$ e\$sn ' | H\$M@AV aho& qh g' qj Wm cJ^J gZ 1957 go 1963 H\$ ~rM H\$M & dhm=CÝhmZo e\$gr ^mfM H\$M AUqM H\$aVo H\$aVo cJ^J Xm XOZ e\$gr {H\$Vm-n) H\$M AZwlmX {H\$M & gmW hr gmW ^maVrM H\$VqM H\$M ^r ASjOr ' | AZwlmX {H\$M & CZH\$ ^mfM H\$S ghOVm VWm gacVm ~hV àegZrM ~mV ahr hc & {hYXr H\$ à»M H\$hmZrH\$M - Ogo {H\$ qenmc, A' aH\$M, H\$' cúda, a' mH\$M, ZdVOqgh, Jh\$XqMqgh AmX H\$S H\$hmZrM H\$M ^r {hYXr go ASjOr ' | AZwlmX {H\$M hj & CÝhmZo {def e\$sn go ^mdZwlmX hr {H\$M hj & EH\$ AmXe©AZwlmXH\$ H\$ e\$sn ' | dh g' \$c aho hc & I mg~mV hj {H\$ VmcñVmM Ogo CnYqMgH\$ma H\$ CnYqMgmM H\$M AZwlmX nmR-H\$M H\$M à^rdV {H\$E {-Zm Zht N#Svm & F\$F nmVH\$M H\$ AZwlmX H\$ AV[a³V qenmc H\$ {hYXr CnYqMg "{Xim' H\$M ^r ASjOr ' | AZwlmX {H\$M hj & do ASjOr {dfM H\$ àmMmH\$ hmZo H\$ ZnVo ASjOr go Jham cJmd ^r Wm & qhr H\$maU hj {H\$ "' ao ^nB~canO gmhZr' {hYXr AZwlmX {-èH\$c ' y aMZm-gm hr cJVm hj & "[a{gH\$PZ' H\$ "nWè\$EWmZ' erfH\$ go ' hIdny©AZwlmXV aMZm hj & "Oq OrdZ' "AmhV ' mVmd' H\$M "nhcm AUqMmH\$' AmX hc & {dXer ^mfM H\$ AZwlmX JgVm H\$S qh aMZm ~hV H\$' JgVm ' | Xd ZoH\$M { ' cVr hc &

2.9 gñXnH\$ ^rî' \$ gmhZr :

^rî' gmhZr Or H\$M H\$M©gñmXH\$ H\$ e\$sn ' | ^r ~hV Cëcd {ZM ahm hj & gñmXZ H\$M©~S# H\$RZ hmV/m hc cH\$Z CÝhmZo Bg H\$M©H\$M ^r ~hV hr crcM {Z^mM hc & do "ZB©H\$hmZM n{H\$M H\$ cJ^J T#B©gmc VH\$ gñmXH\$ aho & CZH\$M n[adma neo go immar Wm & do imma ' | a' o Zht & cihpa ' | E' . E. H\$S nT#B©ny© H\$aH\$ imma H\$ gmW-gmW {Xëcr H\$ncD ' | AUqMmH\$ eH\$ H\$S & Ego g' qj ' | hr "ZB©H\$hmZM n{H\$M Zo Yy ' MmM & BgH\$ gñmXH\$ H\$' cúda Wb & EH\$ gñmXH\$ H\$S

hm(g¶V Ed\$ {Oâ' Xmar Hð ê\$ñ ' | H\$B©H\$hm(ZH\$nam) H\$mo ñWmZ Ed\$ àaUm Xr & dh CZH\$
g~go~Sx CncpāY hj & gñmXH\$ Hð ê\$ñ ' | CÝhm Zo g' \$cVm Ed\$ ^mdZnĒ' H\$ Ñ{i>H\$ndJ
H\$ñ n[am¶] {X¶m & BgHð gmW gmW ^rĪ' Or "A' \$mo-E{e¶]Z amBQ>g© n[ag\$ ' | ~Sə
H\$ñ¶āV aho & CgH\$ñ n{ĪH\$ñ "cmQ>g² H\$ñ gñmXZ ^r CÝhmZo ~l w-r {Z^m¶m & Omo
amOYmZr "H\$ñ(ham' go {ZH\$cvr Wr & ¶h OmĪ ' ^am H\$ñ¶ĪH\$aVo g' ¶ Om Om AZĪd
AnĒ CÝhmZo l wH\$a ~¶mZ {H\$E hj & gm(hpĒ¶H\$ n{ĪH\$ñAm) ' o Om {JamQ>AmB©Cg na
dh EH\$ OJh na H\$ñVo hj {H\$, ""A~ ~Sə - ~Sə à{Vð>ñZñ Zo gm(hpĒ¶H\$ n{ĪH\$ñE±
{ZH\$ñcr hc Om nhco Zht Wr & CZH\$ñ gaHðceZ ^r Á¶mXm hj & CZH\$ñ ^y' H\$ñ ^r
'hĪdnjĪhmo CRx hj & Bg g\$^© | ZB©H\$hm(Z¶m) Hð gñmXZ Hð {df¶ ' | dh H\$ñVo hj,
"ZB©H\$hm(Z¶m) ' | nĪH\$ñ[aVm cd Z Hð {cE ~h¶V Á¶mXm JĪDmBe Zht hj & ' Zo' wV ê\$ñ
go ^r Wmñm cd Z H\$ñ¶ĪH\$¶m hj cQH\$Z dh Hðdc gmñH\$ñ(VH\$ {df¶m VH\$ hr gr' V Wm
& ' gñmXH\$ ~ZZo na Ñ{i> A{YH\$ dñVĪZð> hmZo cJVr hc & CZHð AnZo eāX ' |
"gnmXH\$ ~ZZo na Ñ{i> A{YH\$ dñVĪZð> hmZo cJVr hj & A³ga gñmXH\$ AnZr amZnĒ±
NñdmZm ng\$ Zht H\$aVo & dñVW: dh ¶h Amam ^r gĪZm Zht MmhVo & gñmXH\$
~ZZm ZB©- ZB©Mz{V¶m H\$mo ñdrH\$ñZo Hð ~am-a hm/m hj & ' gñmXH\$ H\$ñ Oê\$a Mō:m
ahVr hj {H\$ CgH\$ñ n{ĪH\$ñ {d{ei> ^y' H\$ñ {Z^m nmĒ\$&

Bg àH\$na ^rĪ' gmhZr gñmXH\$ H\$ñ ^y' H\$ñ nyo Xn¶ĪĒd Hð gmW {Z^mVo aho &
BZ' | go ¶h ^r ñni> hm/m hc {H\$ EH\$ {Oâ' Xma gñmXH\$ H\$ñ AnZm H\$ñ¶ĪH\$g àH\$na
{Z^mZm Mm(hE & ^rĪ' Or AnZo OrdZ ' | h' em EH\$ {' gmc Hð ê\$ñ ' | g' mO Hð gm' Zo
aho&

2.10 {ZiH\$F©.

gmhZr Zo AnZo ĩ¶{³VJV AZĪdñ H\$mo H\$Wm ' | TñcH\$a {hYXr gm(hĒ¶ H\$mo
AĒ¶mYH\$ gñp {H\$¶m hj & do g' \$c H\$ñmZrH\$na, CnY¶m gH\$na Ed\$ ZnQ>H\$H\$na hmZo Hð

gmW EH\$ qMVH\$ ^r hc& qOXJr go CÝhmZo gÀMr KQZmE±CR#B©Amp qOXJr Hð {d{^P
 nhcAmp H\$no do Z {g' \$ JhanB©go AnH\$ Zo ' | g' \$c hE, ~pèH\$ g' H\$mcZ ^maVr
 gm(hE) H\$ HðN>gdmYH\$ OrdV H\$Vme^r Xo gHð & ~MnZ ' | àð M\$ Amp gKèZ H\$no
 CZ na Jham à^md ahm hj & gm(hE) B{Vhmg, g' mOemó Am(X ' | CZH\$ A{YH\$ è\$M
 hj & ' m³g@mX Zo gmhZr H\$no A\$aaami\$ ^nB@mao Hð g' W\$ Amp AZm~Zm hj &
 gmhZr H\$no àmá gá' mZ Ed\$ nñH\$ma dhr hj {H\$ do nmR-H\$ Hð {Xc ' | ~go hj & do
 AOmVeÿy Wo & Bg àH\$ma h' Xd Vo hj {H\$ à{V^m Amp i{³VÈd Hð YZr ^rî' gmhZr
 {hÝXr OJV Hð Jpad ñV\$ hc&

gŕ^©gMr

- 1) ^rî_ grhZr ... î`pšVEd EdšHš(VEd, Sŕî ^maV HŕMŕš, nŕ 56
- 2) dhr, nŕ 56
- 3) qhXr gr(hĒ` Hšš àdĒEV` mŕ O`{HšeZ I \$ŕdmb, nŕ 43
- 4) Nŕî mZQ>... ^rî_ grhZr - HšVm goZmŕHš VHš, Sŕî {Jare añVmŕ, nŕ 12
- 5) Hš-ram I Sŕî ~nOma _], ^rî_ grhZr, nŕ 9
- 6) dhr, nŕ 51
- 7) ^rî' grhZr : îŕ{³V Ama aMZm anOŕda g³gŕm Edš àVm RŕHš, nŕ 15
- 8) ^rî' grhZr Cnŕŕmg gr(hĒŕ], Sŕî {ddHš {Ūdŕ, nŕ 56
- 9) gr(aHšm, Jibeŕ Ah_XI mŕemZr, 1990, nŕ 45
- 10) gr(aHšm, ^rî_ grhZr, 1990, nŕ 37
- 11) ^rî' grhZr : îŕ{³V Ama aMZm Sŕî anOŕda g³gŕm, nŕ 11
- 12) ^rî' grhZr, Cnŕŕmg gr(hĒŕ] Sŕî {ddHš {Ūdŕ, nŕ 140
- 13) gr(aHšm, {dŕUwà^mHš, 1990, nŕ 43
- 14) ^rî_ grhZr ... î`pšV Ama aMZm, anOŕda gšgŕm- àVm RŕHš, nŕ 95
- 15) dhr, nŕ 110
- 16) A' aHšm, ^rî' grhZr îŕ{³Vr Ama aMZm gš- anOŕda g³gŕm, àmá RŕHš, nŕ gš 252
- 17) àHšme 'ZwAmcd gšmX df, 1 Ašš 8, 9 OŕmB, AJŕV 2003 nŕ 24
- 18) Hšdc Jmŕdmŕ r, ^rî' grhZr îŕ{³V Ama aMZm, gš anOŕda g³gŕm àVm RŕHš nŕ g. 30
- 19) {XZe e' mŕ ^rî' grhZr îŕ{³V Ama aMZm, gš anOŕda g³gŕm àVm RŕHš nŕ gš 29
- 20) ^rî' grhZr îŕ{³V Ama aMZm, g. anOŕda g³gŕm àVm RŕHš nŕ gš 252

AÜqmq VVr¶

VVr¶ AUqmq	gm' m(OH\$ Mv/Zm H\$s AdYmaUm Ed\$ndê\$	nê>76-104
3.0	ânVmdZm :	
3.1	gm' m(OH\$ Mv/Zm go A{^âm¶	
3.2	g' mO H\$s g\$H\$ënZm Ed\$AW©	
3.3	g' mO H\$s n aH\$ënZm	
3.4	Mv/Zm : AW©Ed\$ n a^mf m	
3.4.1	"Mv/Zm' eāX H\$s i¶¶n{Im	
3.5	gm' m(OH\$ Mv/Zm H\$m ndê\$	
3.5.1	gm' m(OH\$ Mv/Zm H\$s n a^mf m	
3.5.2	gm' m(OH\$ Mv/Zm H\$ AmYma^v VEd	
3.5.3	gm' m(OH\$ Mv/Zm H\$ {d{dY ê\$	
3.5.3.1	d¶¶{ ³ VH\$ Mv/Zm	
3.5.3.2	gm' H\$¶VH\$ Mv/Zm	
3.5.3.3	amOZr{VH\$ Mv/Zm	
3.5.3.4	'mZdr¶¶ Mv/Zm	
3.5.3.5	X{cV Mv/Zm	
3.5.3.6	Am(W¶¶\$ Mv/Zm	
3.5.3.7	Ym' ¶¶\$ Mv/Zm	
3.6	gm{hE¶¶ H\$s gm' m(OH\$ Mv/Zm	
3.7	{ZîH\$¶©	

AÜ¶¶¶ VVr¶

gmr ¶(OH\$ MVZmH\$ AdYmaUm Ed\$ñdê\$

3.0 àñVndZm:

AnO h' mam ^naV Xie H\$ch H\$ nrS¶ go NQ¶nQ¶ ahm hj, amOZ{VH\$ ZVmA¶ H\$ AZ{VH\$ ' hîdH\$¶ mE, gmaXm¶¶¶ gKf©ZVmA¶ H\$ AZ{VH\$ O¶ ahm hj & Egr pñW{V ' | gmr ¶(OH\$ g¶j m A¶¶ gmr ¶(OH\$ ^c¶B©H\$ Amemd¶V ~Z OmZo H\$m g¶hg ~h¶ H\$ ' i¶{³VA¶ ' | ah J¶m hj & g(hîU¶m Ogo {d{ei>JU H\$ ~c na Y'© - {Zanj Vm H\$m àU¶m A¶¶ OZV¶ H\$m ñdJ©g' Pm Om ahm hj, dhr AnO g¶H\$U¶mA¶ H\$ ~S¶¶m nhZH\$a AmJo H\$m a¶V¶m ZOa Am ahm hj & àOm¶¶ i¶dñWm na A0c {dímg aI Zedmc¶ EH\$ nrT¶ ¶h¶m' n¶O¶X Wr & c¶H\$Z AnO ¶h i¶dñWm ^r I Vao ' | nS>J¶r hj V~ ^maVr¶¶ H\$ gmr ¶(OH\$ MVZm H\$ ~mao ' | gmMZO H\$ {ddeVm ^r ~T> JB©A¶¶ gmr ¶(OH\$ ' j¶¶m A¶¶ gmr ¶(OH\$ ' m¶¶VmA¶ ' | n[adV¶ Am J¶m hj & àM{cV i¶dñWm H\$ {ZpîH\$¶ Vm OS>hmo OmZo na ZB©A¶¶ g[H\$¶ i¶dñWmA¶ H\$m g' mO A¶¶ OrdZ ' | ñWmZ XZoH\$ à{H\$¶m à¶¶: h¶v¶r hj A¶¶ ¶h gmr ¶(OH\$ MVZm H\$m n[aUm' ' mZm Om¶m hj & ^JdVrMaU d' m©Zo R¶H\$ hr H\$hm Wm {H\$ ""gmr(hE¶, gmr ¶(OH\$ MVZm H\$ A{^i¶{³V H\$m ge³V ' m¶¶' hj, Om¶¶¶rZ n[adV¶¶ H\$m AnE' gmV² H\$aVm h¶Am emídV àdnh' mZ hj &''¹

Bg g\$¶ ' | S¶¶ g{AMXmZ¶¶ an¶ H\$m H\$WZ hj - "" ha namZr i¶dñWm OS> A¶¶ {ZpîH\$¶ hmo OmZo na ~Xc H\$a ZB©i¶dñWm H\$m ê\$ co c¶v¶r hj & AJa Egm Z hmo Vmo EH\$ AÀN¶ i¶dñWm X¶Z¶¶m H\$m Zme H\$a Xo & i¶{³V H\$m {dH\$mg H\$ A¶¶ CÝ' ¶ Zht {H\$¶m Om gH\$Vm &''²

BZH\$ gmW - gmW Apa ^r AY¶ AmcnMH\$Z AnZo J¶V¶ |, gm(hE¶ VWm g' mO H\$m g\$-y nWm(nV H\$aVo h¶ Bg g\$-y H\$m AQ>~Zn¶m h; & Bg' | S¶ {edH¶ ma { ' I Zo H\$hm {H\$ "" gm(hE¶ VWm gm¶ r(OH\$ OrdZ XnZmo EH\$ X¶gao H\$m à^r(dV VWm AZH\$Cv H\$aVo h; {H\$ gm¶ r(OH\$ AmYma go {dpAN} gm(hE¶ ¶m H\$cm H\$ ApñVEd H\$s H\$ënZm hr Zht H\$s Om gH\$Vr &' '3

gm(hE¶ Ed\$ H\$cm H\$m gm¶ r(OH\$ MVZm go Û¶nE' H\$ g\$-y hnb/m h; & gm(hE¶ Ed\$ H\$cm gm¶ r(OH\$ n[adæ H\$m ~nV H\$aVm h; VWm gm¶ r(OH\$ ¶WmV©H\$m à{V{-ã~rV H\$aVr h; - ""H\$cm ' Z¶¶ H\$ Mman¶ Ana H\$s X¶Z¶m H\$m à{V{-ã~rV H\$aVr h; & Egm H\$aH\$ dh h' | Bg X¶Z¶m H\$m ~nV àmá H\$aZo ' | gh¶¶Vm X¶r h; Apa amOZr{VH\$ Z¶VH\$ Apa H\$cnE' H\$ {ej m H\$ e{³Vemcr ¶¶ H\$m H\$m' H\$aVr h; &' '4

H\$cm Apa gm(hE¶ go H\$cnH\$ma H\$m AmpE' H\$ AWdm CgH\$ ì¶{³VEd H\$m {dH\$mg hnb/m h; & ' mî BVZm hr Zht hnb/m & H\$cm ' | gm¶ r(OH\$ ¶WmV©H\$m à{V{-ã~Z hnb/m h; & H\$cnH\$ma H\$ gm¶ r(OH\$ AZw'd VWm E¶Vhr{gH\$, d¶r{ZH\$ H\$ gm¶ r(OH\$ AZw'd VWm E¶Vhr{gH\$ d¶r{ZH\$ knZ H\$ X¶mam Ono H\$cnE' H\$ ñdê\$ñ ~ZVm h; dh gm¶ r(OH\$ H\$m¶¶¶scm¶ H\$m gH\$manE' H\$ ê\$ñ go à^r(dV H\$aVm h; & H\$cm ^am gm(hE¶ H\$m OZVm H\$ gmW grYm g\$-y ahVm h; & ' bZVH\$e OZVm H\$ H\$m¶¶¶scm¶ go gm(hE¶ Ed\$ H\$cm à^r(dV ^r hnb/o hc Apa OZVm H\$m ^r à^r(dV H\$aVo h; & Bgr àH\$ma ' bZV H\$e cm¶¶ H\$m gm(hE¶ Ed\$ H\$cm go {ZH\$Q>H\$m g¶H\$ hnb/m h; & ""H\$cm OZVm H\$s MrO h; & CgH\$s OSa ' bZVH\$e OZVm H\$ ~rM JhanB©H\$ gmW O'r hnzr M¶hE & H\$cm Egr hnzr M¶hE, {Ogo Am' OZVm g' Po Apa M¶ho & H\$cm H\$m Am' OZVm H\$s g¶¶ZmAn¶ {dMman¶ Ed\$ BÀN¶An¶ H\$m OnbZm Apa CXê{cV H\$aZm M¶hE, Bgo OZVm H\$ A&a H\$s H\$cmcE' H\$ ghO d¶¶¶¶ H\$m CXê{cV VWm {dH\${gV H\$aZm M¶hE&' '5

3.1 gmr m(OH\$ MVZm goA{^ànml :

"gmr m(OH\$ Amp "MVZm' BZ Xm eāXn) Hō ' c go gmr m(OH\$ MVZm eāX ~Zm h; & "gmr m(OH\$ eāX Hs iñññññ "g' mO' go hB^oh; & "" "g' h' "gK' "{Jamb' "Xc' qm "g^m' qlo g^r eāX g' mO Hō hr nñmñ h& AñOr ' | Bg "gmgmñOx' "HscēeZ' "' rQ>drW' "EgnōgEeZ' "Hsmēg' AmX Hsh m OmVm h; & "' ⁶

3.2 g' mO Hs gñññññZm Ed\$AW^o.

"g' mO' eāX Hs Cēññññ c{QZ ^mfm Hō gmgmñOx YmVy go hB^oh; & {OgHsm AW^og' mO, gñ{V, ' \$ε, gñWm h; & g' mO go gñ-YV gmao {Hñm - Hscm gmr m(OH\$ g' Po Om gH\$Vo h; & ' Zññ EH\$ gmr m(OH\$ àmUr h; & g' mO Hs Agññ ^maVññ Amp nñM' r n[a^mfmE±h' maogm' Zo h; & iñmH\$ AW^o | g' mO Hsm^o y^odñVy Zht h; g' mO, A' y^oh; & {' \$a ^r g' mO iñ{³Vññ Hō iñdhmanñ, gñ-Yñ, ar{V [admOmñ {gñññ Amp {Zñññ Hs EH\$ gññ>AdñWm h; & ""g' mO EH\$ ñWmZ na ahZdmcm AWdm EH\$hr àH\$ma Hō Hsmñ^o H\$Zdmco cmññ Hsm Xc, {H\$gr {d{ei> Cñññ go ñWmñV g' h&''⁷

qhXr "eāX gmJa' ' | g' mO Hsm AW^oñññ {Xñm Jñm h; - ""EH\$ hr ñWmZ na ahZdmco AWdm EH\$ hr àH\$ma Hsm iñdgmññ AmX H\$Zo dñco cmñ Omñ {' ch\$a AnZm EH\$ AcJ g' h ~ZmVo h; & Ogo {e{J V g' mO ~m=U g' mO AWdm dh gñWm Omñ ~hñ go cmññ Zo EH\$ gmW {' ch\$a {H\$gr {d{ei> Cñññ Hs nñV^oHō {CE ñWmñV Hs hññ''⁸

AñOr ' | g' mO Hsm gmgmñOx HshVo h; & ""E {S³eZar Amñ \$ {X gmec gmññg' ' | gmgmñOx Hō {ZāZ{c{I V AW^o{XE JE hc & 1) iñmH\$ AW^o - EH\$ hr gñññV Hsm Xc Omñ g^r àH\$ma Hs ' mZdrññ AmñññH\$VmAmñ Ed\$ {hVmñ Hs nñV^oHō {CE gññ{Rñ hñAm h; & 2) gññ{cV AW^oEH\$ gmr m(OH\$ gñMZm (gñññV {Zang) 3)

"g' mO' ' | iŋ{³Vŋm Hō {H\$gr gmr m'ŋ CŌŋŋ go nañna gŋ{R\ hmb/o H\$m ^mZ {Z{hV hj & Bg gŋ^© | HŌN> à{gŌ g' mO{dXm H\$ŋ YmaUmE\$Đ'i>ŋ hc & AnZr à{gŌ nñVH\$ ""g' mOdmX'' ' | g' mO eāX H\$s iŋñŋŋŋm ~VmVo hŋ Sŋŋ gŋUmZŸX Zo g' mO H\$s n[a^mfm H\$s hi- ""g' OŌŋV OZ:Apñ' V B{V -{Og' | cm} {' cH\$a EH\$ gmW EH\$ J{V goMcodhr g' mO hj &''¹⁵

Sŋŋ ZJĐ g' mO H\$m n[a^mfrV H\$aVo hŋ H\$hvohi {H\$ ""gmr m'ŋ ê\$ngo g' mO go A{^amŋ gmr XnŋŋH\$ OrdZ H\$s Egr AZdaV Ed\$ {ZŋmDH\$ iŋdnŋm go hj {OgH\$m {Z' mŋ iŋ{³V nmañn[aH\$ {hV VWm gŋj m Hō {Z{ ' ŋm OmZo AZOmZo H\$a cŋm hj &''¹⁶

BgHō A{V[a³V HŌN>nmiMnŋŋ {dŋmZŋ Zo Ampa ^r Bg eāX H\$m nñi>H\$aZo H\$m àŋmŋ {H\$ŋm hj & anBŌ> Hō AZŋma- ""' Zŋŋŋ Hō g' h H\$m g' mO Zht H\$hm OmVm A{nVwg' h Hō AŋJV iŋ{³Vŋm Hō gŋŋm H\$m iŋdnŋm H\$m Zm' g' mO hj &''¹⁷

' mHōída Hō AZŋma - "" ' Zŋŋŋ ' | Om McZ hj Om H\$mŋŋŋŋŋŋ hj, Om AZŋ\$ g' h d {d^m} {dŋ' mZ h& ' mZd - iŋdhma Hō gŋŋ ' | Om ñdV\$ Vm E\$ ' ŋmXmE±hj & CZH\$s iŋdnŋm H\$m hr g' mO H\$hvohi &''¹⁸ ŋ{Sŋŋ H\$hvohi - ""g' mO EH\$ gŋR-Z hj - nmañn[aH\$ gŋŋm H\$m Egm g' mŋŋŋ hj, {OgHō H\$maU CgHō AŋJV g~ iŋ{³V EH\$ XŋgaoHō gmW gŋŋ ahVohc&¹⁹

ŋJg~J©Hō AZŋma- ""g' mO iŋ{³Vŋm H\$m dh g' h hj Om H\${Vnŋŋ gŋŋŋ Hō ~Vm© H\$s {d{Yŋŋ Xŋmam gŋ{R\ hc Ampa Om CŸh} CZ Xŋga} cŋŋm go AcJ H\$aVohc Om BZ gŋŋŋ ' o gpā' {cV Zht hmb/o ŋm Om CZgo gŋŋm ' | gpā' {cV Zht hmb/o ŋm Om CZgo iŋdhma ' | {^P hj &''²⁰

gāŋŋAc H\$mŋŋ Zo g' mO H\$s AEŋŋŋŋŋŋ iŋŋmH\$ n[a^mfm Xr hj & ""g' mO Ego cmŋŋ H\$m EH\$ g' h hj Om gmr m'ŋŋ naānamŋŋ, [admŋŋ VWm OrdZ nŌ{Vŋŋŋ VWm gmr m'ŋŋ gŋŋŋŋ Hō H\$maU gŋ{R\ hmb/o hc Ed\$ {OgHō gXñŋŋŋ ' o g' mO go gŋŋ³V H\$s ^mdZm ^r ~Zr ahVr hj &''²¹

Cn³V n[a^mfmAn] H⁶ {ddMZ go g³ on ' | H\$hm OmVm h_i {H\$ g' mO H\$⁶ ' V⁶ dnVw Zht h_i g' mO A' V⁶h_i & {' \$a ^r g' mO i³V⁶ H⁶ OrdZ ' j⁶ i³dhman⁶ g³-Y⁶ ar{V [admOn], {g³Om⁶/n] Apa {Z⁶ ' m] H\$ EH\$ g³NT> i³dnVw h_i & g' mO ñd⁶EH\$ g³ h_i - EH\$ g³RZ h_i & g' mO ' mZdr⁶ g³-Y⁶ H\$ VmZm - ~mZm h_i &

3.3 g' mO H\$ n[aH\$ënZm:

g' mO H\$ n[aH\$ënZm na {dMma H\$aVo h_i ' mZd H\$ N{i> Apa ' Zm⁶mdZm na gmMZm And⁶i³H\$ h_i & "g' mO' H\$ AW⁶g' + AnO go ^r ' mZm Om gH\$Vm h_i & ⁶imZr Om AnO g' h_i AW⁶ ~am-a ~am-a H\$ êsn {H\$Yhr Xm VÉdn] H⁶ ⁶im go ~ZVm h_i & Bg' | Vn⁶En⁶h_i {H\$ ' mZd Ohm⁶ ^r Xm ⁶im Cggo A{YH\$ h_i Vw⁶ CZH\$ {Zp⁶iMV n[aY ' | g' mZ {dMaU h_i Vm⁶dh EH\$ g' mO h_i

' mZd OrdZ H\$ Ama⁶ ' Zw Apa I Õm go ' mZm h_i BgH⁶ {cE H\$⁶ m⁶imZr H⁶ Am⁶ | ' | O⁶leH\$a àgmK Zo H\$hm h_i - "" Oc - ßcmdZ ^maVr⁶ B{Vhmg ' | EH\$ Egr hr àmMrZ KOZm h_i {OgZo ' Zw H\$no Xdn] go {dcj U, ' mZdn] H\$no EH\$ {^P g³H\$V à[V{ð>V H\$aZo H\$ Adga {X⁶im & dh B{Vhmg hr h_i & ' Zdo dj à⁶Y: BÉ⁶imX go Bg KOZm H\$ Cècd eVnW ~m=U H⁶ AnR⁶d| AÜ⁶im⁶ ' | {' cVm h_i & XdJU H⁶ CÀN⁶ c ñd^md {Z~mY AnÉ' V{i> ' | A\$V' AÜ⁶im⁶ cJm Apa ' mZdr⁶ ^md AW⁶ I Õm Apa ' ZZ H\$ g' Yd⁶ h_i h⁶h\$a àmUr H\$no EH\$ Z⁶lo ⁶im H\$ g³MZm {' cr & Eg ' Yd⁶/a H⁶ àdV⁶ ' Zw h_i & eVnW ~m=U ' | C⁶Yh⁶ I Õm X⁶ H\$hm J⁶im h_i & "I Õm Xdn] dj ' Zw& ^mJdV ' | B⁶Yhr d⁶ñdV ' Zw Apa I Õm go ' mZdr⁶ g³i>H\$ Ama⁶ ' mZm J⁶im h_i & ' '22

' ³V~m⁶ Zo g' mO na {Q\$⁶nUr H\$aVo h_i H\$hm h_i {H\$ ""g' mO aV H\$ T⁶ Zht {Og' | àÉ⁶im H\$~ EH\$ - X⁶gao goK{Zð>g³-Y al Voh⁶ ^r EH\$ - X⁶gao go{dcJ Apa ñdV⁶ ahVm h_i & g' mO EH\$ d⁶ H\$ ^m⁶ h_i {OgH\$ àÉ⁶im ^m, àÉ⁶im A⁶ àÉ⁶im H\$U Apa àÉ⁶im q-YX⁶EH\$-X⁶gao go Apa AnZon⁶U⁶A I \$>go Amd⁶im{dH\$ g³-Y al Vm

h_i &²³

g' mO H\$s n[aH\$enZm H0 gmW g' mO ' | iQdnWm H\$m aiZ AnAm & iQdnWm ' |
gmr n[OH\$ MWZm CEnP hB@Amp ' mZd ndQs H\$no CgH0 ^rVa VWm ~nha gr' mAn H\$no
~nYH\$a {dMaU H\$aZo cJm & g' mO ' | {dMaU H\$aVo ' mZd H\$no AnZr AmdiQ[H\$VmAnj
H\$s AZWfV hB@& Qh AmdiQ[H\$VmE±dh hcOmo {H\$ ^n[VH\$ gmdQdr Oe\$aVn} go g\$-YV
h_i & g' mO ' | ahVo hE ' mZd Zo AmZo H\$nmQ- iQdhma, gr' mAn Om[VQm H0 {d^mOZ
H\$no EH\$ AnH\$a {XQm VWm CgH0 ' mZ\$> {ZmfaV {H\$Qo & BZ' | OZar{VQm e\$XQm
H\$nmZ, g\$WmE± Y' © ZfVH\$Vm, {ei:Mma Amp ' \$eZ go AnZo AZmna g' mO H\$no
~ZmAm & g' mO H0 nde\$H H\$no ZapH0' ma qgYr Ed\$dmgWmH\$a ZoBg aH\$a nni>{H\$Qm
h_i - ""g\$-Ym H\$m nVa iQ{3VQm H0 ' mI g\$ScZ go A{YH\$ O{0e h_i, cQHZ gmdQdr
H\$s VrcZm ' | A{YH\$ cMrcm Ed\$Tfcm h_i & CXmhaU H0 Vmna AJa {d{^P new{H\$gr
EH\$ ZXr - Zmco na AnH\$a g{dYmZmna nmZr nr aho hm Vm dh ' mI g\$ScZ H\$hm
OmQm, AJa {d{^P new AnZr BQmg Qm ^v H\$no {QmZo H0 {cE {H\$gr aH\$a go
ghQm AnZmVohcV- dh g' mO nde\$H cVm h_i &''²⁴

AV: Bggo nni>hm OmVm h_i {H\$ g' mO H\$s n[aH\$enZm H0 {cE EH\$ TmAm ~ZmAm
JQm & EH\$ n[apnW[V H\$no ' nQVm H0 gmW OmV, Y' © g\$H\$V d AW@H0 gmW ~XcVr
JB@Amp g' mO ' | {d{^P n[adVZm H\$m nQm ~Zt & H\$H gH\$Vo hc {H\$ Bg gmar
iQdnWm H\$no ~ZmZo H0 {cE Omo n[aH\$enZm Wr & Cgo EH\$ g' JkZm' {XQm JQm - g' mO
& g' mO H\$m {dH\$ng H\$' ~O Ed\$g{ZQmOV e\$H go hmVm h_i & g' mO ' | EH\$Vm H0 {MÝh
{dU' mZ ahVo h_i & g' mO ndQs ' | EH\$ {demc n[adma h_i & dh H0di iQ{3VQm H\$m
g\$ScZ ' mI Zht h_i, Vm CZ iQ{3VQm H0 g' WnQ ' o nañna ghQm, iQdhma, ^mfm,
g\$H\$V AmXr g\$P hmV o h_i & dnVW: ànMrZH\$mc ' | g' mO H\$m {dH\$ng "dUm) Xdmam
Amp iQ{3V H\$m {dH\$ng AmI ' mI Xdmam hAm & cQHZ Qh g' mO dnVW: nhco H\$B@-
Z - H\$B@N@m - ~Sm n[adma hmo ahm hmVm & Bgr{cE EH\$ iQ{3V H0 n[adma Amp

n[adman] Hó à{V gX^mdZmZaV MvZm H\$m OY' hmZm nd^mf(dH\$ hj &

Cn¶V {ddMZ VVm g' mO H\$s {d{^P gh\$ennE\$ Apa ' Vm H\$m {d{cfU H\$aVo
na g' mO g\$Yr gd@a' V YnaUnE\$Bg àH\$ma hj &

- 1) "g' mO' eāX H\$s CĒn{Ŧm c{Qz ^mf m Hó gmgm¶Qz go hB^hj & g' mO Hódc
g' h Zht hj, dh ' mZd XĒlman {Z{ ' ĩ' ĩm{Y{ðV naŦam Apa ghH\$V go
g' ¶MV Ed\$g\$R V OrdZ ĩ¶dñWm hj &
- 2) ' mZdr¶ - g' mO Hó {Z' mĀ ' | ór - nĒf XnZm H\$m ghOrdZ A{Zdm¶^hj &
g' mO ' | ór Ed\$ nĒf Hó g\$Yr gmr m(OH\$ Ed\$naŦam Hó AZigma hmVohj &
- 3) EH\$m{YH\$ g' mOn Hó g¶¶dpñWV Apa {dH\$(gV g\$R-Zm H\$s e{³V go ami>~ZVm
hj & ĩ¶{³V gon[adma - g' mO Apa g' mO go ami>~ZVm hj &
- 4) g' mO ' | {d{^PvmAm Hó ahVohĒ ^r EH\$ An¶[aH\$ gñŦ On¶ hmV/m hj &
- 5) n[adma, gh¶¶, ĩ¶{³VĒd - {^Pvm Apa Cggo Apa Cggo CĒnP
nañnam¶ VVm ^mf m, naŦam, ' ĩ' ĩm{Y{ðV, ¶o VĒd g' mO H\$m {Z' mĀ H\$aZo
dmco' ĵc VĒd hj &
- 6) g' mO H\$m cmm Zht hmV hj {H\$YVw gmr m(OH\$ ĩ¶dñWm ' | H\$mcmZigma HóN>
n[adVZ Xd oOm gH\$Vohj &

3.4 MvZm: AW^Ed\$ n[a^nem:

MvZm gfi> ' | gdP ĩ¶mā hj {H\$YVw CgH\$m nVa g^r OJh g' mZ Zht hj &
BZ' | ' mZd MvZm H\$m nVa ' hĒdnĵ^hj & ' mZd MvZm, OSV/m AWdm Anĵ^MvZm go
A{V AWdm nĵ^MvZm H\$s {Xem ' | J{Verc hj & ' Zm¶ ~hĒna MvZm H\$s Ana AJga
hj {Og ' | dh AÝYH\$na go Acmh\$, ^K go A^K, dm' Z go {demc Apa ñnĀ> go g' J«
MvZm H\$m emVH\$Vm^ àVrV hmV/m hj & ' mZd MvZm AÝ¶ àm(U¶m go {ZVm/ {^P Apa
CĒH\$ i> hj & new-OJV BpÝĒ¶OY¶ MvZm VH\$ gr{ V hmV/m hj {H\$YVw ' mZd - MvZm

gH\$ën Anp g(H\$V m go ààV Anp àE Zerc hj & ' ZñV MVZ AnZon[ade ' | {dMma Anp AnMma Xëmam gnr ÑñV VVm g' ÝdV H\$ ñWmZm H\$a g' JVm H\$ {Xem ' | AJga ahVr hj &

XeZ H\$ñ Zo Xd m {H\$ ' ZñV gñM gH\$Vm hj, VmX al gH\$Vm hj & kmZ H\$m àV m H\$a gH\$Vm hj Anp {ddH\$ ahVm hj & Ego MVZ hñZo H\$ H\$naU hr ' ZñV àñM H\$ AYV dnVAnp go {^P ~Z OmVm hj & MVZm ' ZñV H\$ EH\$ Egr {H\$V m e{^3V hj {OgH\$ hñZo go hr dh AnZo XZ H\$ OrdZ ' | H\$N>H\$a gH\$Vm hj & BgH\$ gnao {H\$V m H\$cmñ H\$ ' c ' | MVZm Oê\$ar ahVr hj & XmeZ H\$ñ, dñkñZ H\$ñ VVm g' nOerñóV m Zo MVZm eãX H\$m àV m {d{^P gX^m} ' | {H\$V m hj &

3.4.1 "MVZm eãX H\$ ìVññV m:

"{MÎm' Ymgy go "ëV> (AZ)" àE V H\$ V m go MVZm eãX H\$ CËññV m hñV hj & "{MÎm' H\$m gnr nV V AW^hj ' Z & AV: MVZm H\$m empãXH\$ AW^hj {H\$ {MV H\$m {def ^nd V m {MV H\$ {def AZwV & "-ñX qhXr H\$me' ' | "MVZm' H\$m AW^"" MjV V, kmZ, hme, VmX, ~V, MV, OrdZr-e{^3V, OrdZ, ~V, {ddH\$ go H\$m cãZm, gñMVZm, {dMmaZm}'²⁵

AnX {XE JE h& A\$Or ^mfm ' | ' ZñdkmZ H\$ AW^ ' | ""MVZm' eãX H\$m nV m A\$Or eãX & 'conscious' hj, {OgH\$m AW^OmV hj & ' ZñV H\$m à' w JZ OmJêH\$Vm hj, Bgo AmYVZ H\$ {dXñmZñ Zo H\$m hj {Oggo ~mø ìVdhmanp H\$m kmZ hñV m hj & I rYa ñdm r Zo ""kmZpE' H\$m ' ZññV m H\$no MVZm H\$m hj &²⁶

eãXmW^{MjV m {U ' | ^JdmZ H\$ kmZ Zm H\$ {d^V Anp Cg {MÎmññV m V m ' ZññV m H\$no MVZm H\$m hj Om ñdê\$ñ kmZ H\$no ìVññOV H\$aVr hj VVm à' mJ H\$m à' w gmYZ hj &²⁷

dmMñn{V I r VmeZmW Zo ~{Ö Ana kmZ Hð AW©' | "MvZm' eāX H\$no JkU
 {H\$ŋm hð²⁸ A' aH\$me ' | ^r MvZm H\$no ~{Ö Hð AW©' | JkU {H\$ŋm Jŋm h; &²⁹
 gñH\$V, eāXmV©H\$ñVr Hð AZgma gñH\$V ' | "MvZm' eāX g\$km, ~mY, g' P, ~{Ö,
 {ddð\$ Am(X AWm) ' | àŋŋV hmb/m h; &³⁰

Sñf Omgo \$ Zo{cl m h;

""MvZm - H\$megegZg AY\$sa ñQ\$S>, gYg B\$Q{cOYg

MvZm - ~{Ö' Vm, {dMma - [d' e©

MvZm - OrdZ, àmJ gOrdVm

MvZm - g' P''³¹

MvZm g\$ŋr AYŋ Cēcd Zrŋ HðN>{dMma ^r Xd Zo H\$ñ { ' cVo h; & Ogo {H\$
 ' Dpa gñŋX {cl Voh; ' XeZ ' | MvZm EH\$ ' mZ{gH\$, ~ŋ{ÖH\$ Cām e{3V h; & {OgHð
 ' mJŋ' go{deÖ ' mZd dŋŋŋŋ Ed\$ Jwŋ H\$ñ kmZ hmb/m h; & gm' ŋ{OH\$ g\$ŋŋ gm' ŋ{OH\$
 iŋdhmanj Hð Xēdam ŋh kmZ àmā H\$Zm gm' ŋ{OH\$ MvZ H\$ñ CXKnQZ h; & ... ' mZd ...
 MvZm AnZoBX©- {JX©Hð {d{^p n[adē go g\$ŋYV KQZmAnj H\$no KQZmAnj go g\$ŋYV
 ñ' ŋVŋŋ H\$ñ AZŋŋV ~{c~{c Hð g' mZ H\$ñ gH\$Vo h; Om HðN> j U' mī Hð {cE {Z' mŋ
 hmb/m h; Ed\$ Vm\$ hr cūā hmo Om/m h; & Cgr àH\$ma ' mZd MvZm ' | {dMmanj H\$ñ MH\$
 pñWa Zht hmo go Vm\$ n[adē go g\$ŋYV AZŋŋVŋŋ ñ' ŋVŋŋ n[ad{Vŋ AWdm cūā
 hmo Om/r h; & MvZm H\$ñ J{V AZŋŋ h; Bg J{V H\$no {d^3V Zht {H\$ŋm Om gH\$Vm,
 Hðc Cgo iŋ{3V Hð Aŋ' Z H\$ñ J{V{d{Yŋŋ Xēdam OmZm Om gH\$Vm h; &''³²

MvZm ' Zŋŋ Hð {ddð\$ ~{Ö Hð ēñ ' |, ghO ~{Ö Hð ēñ ' | {dH\$ŋgV hð©h; &
 ' Zŋŋ H\$no gw - Xŋ , BÀNŋ, amJ, Ūf Am(X go g\$ŋYV AZŋŋV MvZm Hð àdñh Hð
 ' mJŋ' go hmb/r h; & MvZm Hð ~mao ' | h' Hðc ŋh AZŋŋV H\$Vo h; {~Zm {H\$gr
 {hM{H\$MhO> Hð Xŋganj H\$no ~Vm Zht gH\$Vo & HðN> {dXēdmZ MvZm H\$no ' pñVīH\$ H\$ñ Jw

'mZVo hi & {Og' | h' AÝŕ nXmWnj H\$m CZH\$s CP{V, AdZ{V H\$m kmZ àmá H\$aVo hi & Bg àH\$ma M/WZm H\$m grYm Ed\$ñni>g\$Ÿ nXmW©go hi &

M/WZm H\$ H\$maU hr 'Zŕŕ {H\$gr {H\$ŕm {def H\$no VWm {dMmanj H\$no ìŕŕ{³V H\$aVm hi Aŕa Cgr go 'Zŕŕ H\$s nhMmZ hm/r hi & {H\$gr {dfŕ dnVy ŕm KQZm H\$no ndrH\$maZm ŕm ZH\$maZm M/WZm na hr {Z^ŕ H\$aVm hi & ìŕŕ{³V H\$m 'Z hr M/WZm H\$m CXŸ' ñWc hi Aŕa 'Zŕŕ | hr M/WZm H\$s 'mì m gdnŕYH\$ hm/r hi, ³ŕŕ(H\$ dh g-go A{YH\$ {dH\${gV àmUr hi & M/WZm dh e{³V hi Om ñdŕŕ H\$no Aŕa AnZo Amg - nmg H\$ dnVndaU H\$no g' PZo VWm CZH\$s ~mVnj H\$m 'ŕŕŕŕŕŕ H\$aZo H\$s j 'Vm àXmZ H\$aVr hi & M/WZm ìŕŕ{³V H\$m {d{ei>JW hi, Bg{cE M/WZm H\$no ìŕŕ{³V gmj 'mZm OmVm hi &

H\$nc©m³g©Zo M/WZm H\$ ~mao ' | H\$hm hi- ""M/WZm AmaŸ go hr EH\$ gr m(OH\$ CnO hi Aŕa dh V- VH\$ Egr ~Z ahVr hi, O- VH\$ 'Zŕŕŕ H\$m ApñVÈd ~Zm ahVm hi & {Zñgŕh, M/WZm àW' V: VÈH\$ncrZ BpYŕŕ Jmø n[adæ go gant\$ma aI Zdmcr M/WZm 'mì hi Aŕa AÝŕ ìŕŕ{³Vŕŕŕ VWm AnÈ' -M/WZm {dH\${gV H\$aZo dmcò ìŕŕ{³Vŕŕŕ H\$ ~{hJŕ dnVAnj H\$ gmW gr{ 'V g\$Ÿ H\$s M/WZm hi & gmW hr ŕh àH\${V H\$s M/WZm hi, Om AmaŸ 'o' Zŕŕŕŕ H\$ gr Zo hr gdŕm {dOmŕŕŕ gd©{³Vemcr A{dOŕŕ e{³V H\$ êŕn ' | àH\$Q>hm/r hi ... &'³³

M/WZm àmUr' mì m ' | ahZdmcm dh VÈd hi Om CÝhŕ {ZOud OS>nXmWnj go AcJ H\$aVm hi Aŕa CÝho MÈŕŕ gŕŕP ~ZnH\$a OrdYmam {gŔ H\$aVr hi & h' mar M/WZm ' | {ZaVaVm gXd ~Zr ahVr hi, {Og H\$maU h' dnVAnj, n[apñW{Vŕŕŕ, ìŕŕ{³Vŕŕŕ VWm KQZmAnj AnX H\$s nhMmZ H\$a gH\$Vo hi & M/WZm H\$B©ŕnWa BH\$B©Zht hi & ŕh AnZo 'ŕc VÈdm kmZ, ^md, Mo'x H\$ AZŕma gŕŕXZm, AZŕŕŕ H\$ ñVa na n[adVŒerc hi & M/WZm gr m(OH\$ dnVndaU H\$ gŕŕŕŕ ' | {dH\${gV hm/r hi & dnVndaU H\$ à^md go ìŕŕ{³V Z{VH\$Vm Ed\$ C{MV dnVndaU àmá H\$aVm hi & M/WZm Aŕa 'Zŕŕŕ H\$ gr m(OH\$ M[aì ' | m{cH\$ g\$Ÿ hi & ³ŕŕŕŕŕŕ 'Zŕŕŕ M/WZm ' | CÈnŕ àaUm H\$ H\$maU hr H\$B©^r

H\$MfH\$aVm hj & MvZm dh {def Jw hj, Vno ' Zif H\$mo Or{dV al Vr hj & {H\$gr ' Zif
 H\$s MvZm CgH\$s i{^3VJV gñfM Z hmb\$a gm' n(OH\$ CnH\$' H\$m n[aUm' hmb/r hj &
 MvZm EH\$ {MÝVZnE' H\$ A{^dñm H\$m Úm/H\$ hj, Omo i{^3V H\$mo ñdñ\$ H\$, àV {d{^P
 H\$moQ> H\$s ñni>Vm VVm O{QεVm dmc nñm@aU H\$ àV OmjêH\$ ~Zm/r hj & MvZm H\$s
 OmjV gm' fhH\$ à{H\$ñm Zht hj & A{nVy g' j H\$ EH\$ {hñgo ' | CgH\$m CXJ' nhco
 g\$'d hmb/m hj & Ordñ H\$ ' pñVîH\$ H\$s J{V ñm {H\$ñm hr CZH\$s MvZm hj & O~ Ord
 àñmDZ go J{V ñm {H\$ñm H\$aZo cJVm hj Vno Cgo h' MvZm H\$ñ Xv/hj & BgH\$ ~mao ' |
 anhc Or H\$m H\$WZ ' hîdnjU^hj {H\$ - ""dV^mZ j U H\$s g\$ñm {H\$ñmAm H\$m Zm'
 MvZm hj & ñh EH\$ J{Verc dñVy hj, i{^3V gmññ ñdV\$ Ed\$ gñ' & Bgo {H\$gr
 àH\$na go Mí' o go ^r Zhr Xd m Om gH\$Vm & AZr^dr {dMmaH\$ñ Ed\$ AnññmE' H\$
 ' Zr{fñm Zo {H\$ñm gñZm H\$ H\$naU hr AmYma^j e{^3V H\$mo MvZm H\$ Zm' go nñH\$nam hj
 & Bgr {H\$ñm e{^3V H\$mo gñH\$V H\$ AmMññ Ed\$ ' Zr{fñm Zo ~ñ, kmZ, OrdZr e{^3V,
 ^mdZm ñm {dMma H\$ AW^ | ñdrH\$na {H\$ñm hj & ''³⁴ MvZm g\$-ñr AÝñ Cècd Zrñ H\$N>
 {dMma ^r Xd ZoH\$mo{ ' cVohj & BZ' | ' èQZ, cñb\$ Anp arS>H\$ ' V {d{ei>' hîd al Vo
 hj & ' èQZ "MvZm H\$mo {MÝVZerc àñUr Xènam AnZo H\$ññm Anp àdñmñm H\$s ñdrH\$V
 ' mZVo hj & ''³⁵ cñb\$ Zo ""' Zif H\$ AnZo ' Z ' | Omo H\$N>K{Q> hmb/m hj, CgH\$ àEñj
 kmZ H\$mo MvZm H\$ñm hj & ''³⁶ arS>H\$ AZgma - ""MvZm Xme{ZH\$ñ Xènam àññV eāX
 hj Omo i{^3V H\$ dV^mZ {dMman, CÔññm Anp gm' mññV: ' Z H\$s g' ñV dV^mZ
 {H\$ñmAm go g\$-ñr VEH\$ncrZ kmZ H\$m gMH\$ hj & ''³⁷ MvZm H\$ g\$-ñr ' | H\$ñm Om
 gH\$Vm hj {H\$ MvZm H\$m g\$-ñr AZr^V H\$ ñVa na ' pñVîH\$ go hj & gXd
 n[adVZercVm, J{V' ñVm CgH\$m Jw hj & H\$^r - H\$^r ' Zif AnZr H\$V H\$mo
 ñWrdga MvZm H\$m {dfñ ~Zm hmb/m hj & MvZm H\$ Xènam hr ' Zif ñdñ\$ H\$m AÝdñU
 H\$aVohñ àiZ CRñm hj {H\$ gmAh' ! Bg êñ ' | MvZm kmZnE' H\$ OmjV ~ZVr hj &

kmZnĒ' H\$ OmJfV H\$m g\$Ÿ g' nO Hĕ gm' r(OH\$ nj go^r hj & g\$ ō ' o MVZm Hĕ g\$Ÿ ' | H\$hm Om gH\$Vm hj -

- 1) "MVZm' H\$s iġġn{Īm "{MV' YmVy go hj &
- 2) MVZm H\$s {ZpīMV n[a^mfm H\$aZm g\$Ď Zht hj & c(OH\$Z MVZm Hĕ ĩdēšn na àH\$me Sxcm Om gH\$Vm hj &
- 3) MVZm H\$mo ~mø {H\$ġm- à{V{H\$ġmAnġ Hĕ Ūmam HĕN> ' mĭ m ' | kmV {H\$ġm Om gH\$Vm hj &
- 4) {ZaŸa n[adVžerc, àdnh' ġVm Am(X MVZm Hĕ JW hj &
- 5) ' mZd - MVZm àmJr' mĭ H\$s MVZm go{^P hj &
- 6) MVZm H\$m g\$Ÿ ' mZd Hĕ AZrġV Ed\$A{^iġ}{^3V nj go^r hm/m hj &
- 7) g' nO H\$s AnZr EH\$ gm' r(OH\$ MVZm hm/r hj &
- 8) MVZm, ~e-e{^3V, àmUe{^3V, {díd H\$s ĩnĶZ e{^3V hj &
- 9) MVZm gm' r(OH\$ OrdZ Hĕ ' ' H\$s I mO hj &
- 10) MVZm go' Zġġ Amp g' nO H\$m Agcr AŸaŸ CXKm(Q>V hm/m hj &

AŸ ' | g\$ ō ' | h' H\$hm gH\$Vo hj {H\$ MVZm ' mZd ' | EH\$ Egr {H\$ġm - e{^3V hj {OZHĕ {~Zm ' Zġġ H\$mo H\$ġmġZht H\$a gH\$Vm & MVZm Hĕ Xĕmam hr ' Zġġ H\$mo àĒġġH\$ {dfġ Hĕ ~mao ' | kmZ àmá hm/m hj & Bgr kmZ H\$mo {dMma e{^3V H\$hm Om gH\$Vm hj & MVZm Ego' pñVĪH\$ H\$m JW hj; Om^mfVH\$ {díd Hĕ gmW AmXmZ - àXmZ {H\$ġm H\$aVm hj &

3.5 gm' r(OH\$ MVZm H\$m ĩdēšn :

g' nO Ed\$MVZm g\$Ÿr CnġġV {ddMZ Hĕ AmYma na H\$hm Om gH\$Vm hj {H\$ gm' mġġ naānamAnġ, [a{V [admOm AmMma - iġġdhma H\$s nŌ{Vġġ Hĕ H\$maU naĭna g\$ġ{R>V iġġ{^3Vġġ Hĕ g' ħ VVm CgHĕ {d{^P dJġ, CnH\$V} Hĕ OrdZ CZH\$s

J{V{d{Y{q{m, {d{dY {H\${q{m - H\$cm{m, A^m{d{m Ed\$ {ddeVmAmo AmemAm{ Ed\$ AnH\$ng{ mAm, Y{q{ZVmAm Ed\$ CncpāY{q{m Hō g\$-Ÿ ' | OmJê\$H\$Vm -m{ Ed\$ g^mgX {d{b{ \$ VWm VÁOY{q{ à{V{H\${q{m gm{ m{OH\$ M{Zm H\$hcVm h; & gm{ m{OH\$ M{Zm H\$m OY' gm{ m{OH\$ ApñVĒd go h{m/m h; & g' mO ' | {Og Vah Hō {dMma, {gŌm{V VWm ' m{q{VnE±āM{cV ahVr h; CgHō AZē\$ñ hr gm{ m{OH\$ M{Zm -ZVr h; {H\$YVwgm{ m{OH\$ M{Zm {Zp{H\${q{ Zht ahVr & dh gm{ m{OH\$ ApñVĒd na à^md S{cVr h; & gm{ m{OH\$ M{Zm H\$m OY' XZ{dmc{m gm{ m{OH\$ ApñVĒd Cggoà^m{dV h{m/m h; &

' mZdOm{V Hō gm{H\$VH\$ {dH\$ng H\$m Adc{m{Z H\$aZo na ñn{t> h{m/m h; {H\$ gm{ m{OH\$ M{Zm H\$s AŸYmam Cg' | {ZaŸa àdm{hV ahr h; Om g' mO H\$m C{m{m{ma {dH\$ng H\$s Am co OmVr ahr h; & Bg {dH\$ng H\$' ' | i{q{^3V-M{Zm hr gm{ m{OH\$ M{Zm H\$m {danQ> ê\$ñ YmaU H\$aVr h; & i{q{^3V Hō g\$^©Amā g' mO Hō g\$^©' | gm{ m{OH\$ M{Zm H\$s {Xem ^r CgHō AZē\$ñ h{m/m & dm{Vd ' | gm{ m{OH\$ M{Zm gm{ m{OH\$ ApñVĒd H\$m à{V{-ā-Z h{m/m h; Amā gm{ m{OH\$ ApñVĒd g' mO Hō CĒmXZ g\$-Ÿm{ X{dmam {dH\$gV h{m/m h&

Bg g\$^©' | S{ñ àU{q{ n{m{rdm{ H\$hvoh; - ""emfU g\$kf^©; Añn{q{Vm dpm{hH\$ g' ñ{q{mE± {Zarh{ -X{cVm{ H\$m H\$e\$U JmZ CZHō Xp{ - XX^H\$s A{^i{q{^3V, A' ran{ - aB{q{mo Hō à{V K{Um H\$m ^md, CZHō emfU - 'y{H\$ H\$' ^H\$s qZXm Ym{ ' H\$ { ' i{q{mS{ā~a H\$m {damY, ê\$T{d{mX H\$s ^ĒgZm g\$Ÿ - ^ar gm{ m{OH\$ Z{VH\$Vm H\$m {damY, {dgs{V{q{m VWm {dH\$V' y{H\$ i{q{^3VdmXr ^mdZmAm{ H\$m X' Z VWm {Z' m{ ' y{H\$ d aMZnĒ' H\$ {dMmamYmam H\$m àdmh gm{ m{OH\$ M{Zm Hō ' mZXĒS>h; &³⁸

gm{ m{OH\$ M{Zm H\$m ñdē\$ñ i{q{mH\$ h; & g' mO ' | emfU, g\$kf^©; Am{W{H\$, {df' VnE± C{M-ZrM H\$s ^mdZnE±N{AmN{V, dpm{hH\$ g' ñ{q{mE± Am{X gm{ m{OH\$ d{f{ā{q{ h{m/o h; V~ gm{ m{OH\$ M{Zm H\$m CX{q{ h{m/m h; & M{Zm H\$s A{^i{q{^3V gm{ m{OH\$ g\$^©' | c{m{H\$ ' Ÿ{cH\$nar h; & g\$ŸJ^©' mZdVm{dmXr M{Zm Om{H\$ ' Z{q{ Hō ' Z, dmUr Amā H\$' ^©

Xêdnam àH\$Q> hmb/r h_i, gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm Hê A\$J\$V An/r h_i & g' mO H\$ gd©w r CP{V {dH\$ng Anp àJ{V Hê {cE àE¶t\$ ' Z¶¶ ' | gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm H\$ CnpñW{V A{Zdm¶¶h_i & g' mO Hê g' ñV j ð ' | {dH\$ng VWm g' mZVm H\$ ^mdZnr gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm H\$m ñdê\$ñ {ZYmêH\$ h_i &

3.5.1 gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm H\$ n[a^mfm :

gmr r(OH\$ M/Z H\$ n[a^mfm AZêH\$ {dXêdZnZo AnZo AnZo Ñ{i¶¶} go H\$ h_i & Vmo HêN> cd H\$ "gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm' H\$no An[a^mfm ' mZVo h_i & àE¶t\$ cd H\$ AnZr aMZmAn¶ ' | g' mO g\$-§ ' m¶¶VmAn¶ H\$no àE¶j Anp àE¶j ê\$ngo àH\$Q> H\$aVm h_i & gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm H\$m ' jcmYma gmr r(OH\$ g\$-§¶ Anp i¶¶{³V Hê H\$¶¶¶¶cm¶¶ H\$ {d{dYVm H\$m {dMma - {d' e©h_i & g' mO H\$ à{VH\$ç n[apñWV¶¶ ' | HêN> à{V^mE±àÁd{cV àH\$me ñV\$ ~ZH\$a M' H\$ CR>r h_i & BZHê AmcêH\$ ' | go g' mO ' | OZOm¶¶V H\$ Va\$Jo chamZo cJv h_i & BÝht à{V^mAn¶ H\$no gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm H\$m dmhH\$ ' mZ gH\$Vo h_i & gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm hr g' mO H\$no AmJo~T>r h_i & gmr r(OH\$ VHS gñH\$man¶ H\$ gñj m H\$m H\$¶¶¶ gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm gñP H\$aVr h_i & Bg àH\$na g' mO H\$no ghr ' m¶¶{XI mZo H\$m H\$¶¶¶^r gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm hr H\$aVr h_i &

H\$^r - H\$^r g' mO AnZo CÂM AnXen¶ ' | {dM{cV hmêH\$a, nÎmZm' w hmo OmV h_i & V~ gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm H\$ A\$/:e{³V hr Cgo nVZ Hê Xñn[aUm¶¶ H\$ Anp gñH\$V H\$aHê nZ:l mE hE ' j¶¶¶ H\$no nmZo Hê {cE à¶EZerc ~Zm/r h_i & gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm A^mdrê' H\$ ¶¶m ZH\$manê' H\$ Zht hmb/r h_i, dh Vmo {dH\$ngmV hmb/r h_i & Sx¶ Hêdanmc qgh H\$hvoh_i - "" gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm g[aV àdmh H\$ Vah {dH\$gV hmV McVr h_i, ¶¶h M/Zm {dpÀN>P Zht hmb/r, ~pêH\$ {^P - [^P gmr r(OH\$ g' ñ¶¶mAn¶, anOZr{VH\$ J{V{d{Y¶¶, Ynr' ¶¶, gmr r(OH\$ VHS Anp Am{W¶¶ {df' VmAn¶} go g\$-§YV Zm[aH\$ OrdZ H\$ g' mZVm jçH\$ {dH\$ngmê' H\$ ^mdZm hr gmr r(OH\$ M/Zm h_i &''³⁹

Saif aEzNHsa nreS.¶ Zo gmr r(OH\$ MvZm H\$no ¶¶¶ n[a^mfV {H\$¶¶m hj - ""O~ H\$nb°ZyZ {dMmaYmam g' mO ' | à{di> hmb/r hj A¶¶ {ZpíMV cú¶¶ H\$s A¶¶ ~T~Vr hj Vm gmr r(OH\$ {dMmaYmam OmV/ hmb/r hj & Bgr OmV¶V H\$no gmr r(OH\$ MvZm H\$hm Om/m hj & gmr r(OH\$ MvZm H\$ AW°amOZr{V, Y' °AmX {d{dY VEd hj &''⁴⁰

gmr r(OH\$ MvZm i¶¶{³V' ¶CH\$ A¶¶ g' mO' ¶CH\$ XnZ¶ é\$¶¶ ' | ahVr hj & i¶¶{³V - MvZm gmr r(OH\$ H\$¶ EH\$ é\$¶ hj & i¶¶{³V' ¶CH\$ gmr r(OH\$ MvZm i¶¶{³V H\$ Xmo N¶¶¶ H\$no àH\$Q>H\$aVr hj & EH\$ N¶¶ CgH\$ j ¶¶Y i¶¶{³VÉd H\$¶ hj, A¶¶ Xgao N¶¶ na dh {danO> i¶¶{³VÉd YmaU H\$a gH\$Vm hj & i¶¶{³V {OVZo A¶¶ ' | gmr r(OH\$ MvZm H\$no JhU H\$aVm hj CVZm hr CgH\$¶ OrdZ g' mO gmgj hmb/m hj & O~ i¶¶{³V ñdMvZm ' o H\$¶DV hmbH\$a g' mO H\$ ñdmW°H\$ {dnarV hmb/m hj V~ g' mO {danVr pñW{V ahVr hj & "gmr r(OH\$ MvZm goA{^am¶¶ h¶Am gmr r(OH\$Vm H\$s AnÉ' m AWm¶¶ CgH\$ do' ¶^¶¶ JU {OZH\$ H\$maU gmr r(OH\$ MvZm Bg g¶¶m go A{^hV hmb/r hj & AnÉ' m H\$ CXm¶m Ame¶¶, gä¶¶Vm ¶¶m g¶¶H\$¶V H\$ g¶¶¶VÉdm¶ VVm g' mO H\$s CXdloOZH\$ pñW{V¶¶m H\$s AdYmaUm H\$no gmr r(OH\$ MvZm H\$hVo hj & OrV¶¶Vm, gmdO{ZH\$Vm, ¶¶ H\$s g¶¶¶¶¶° pñW{V H\$s i¶¶{OH\$Vm g~H\$no EH\$ gmW {^cH\$a gmr r(OH\$ MvZm H\$¶m Zm' {X¶¶m Om gH\$Vm hj & OrdZ A¶¶ OJV H\$s {danO>Vm H\$¶m d{dÜ¶¶¶¶{M¶¶¶¶Z, {d{ei> OrdZXeZ emídV ' mZd àíZ¶¶ A¶¶ ' ¶¶¶¶ H\$s ñWmZm AmX go gmr r(OH\$ MvZm H\$s Pch\$ {^cVr hj & na¶¶amV Am¶¶ - {dMmam¶ H\$¶m n[aiH\$ma H\$a CÝho ¶¶wZ é\$¶ ' | añVW H\$aZo' | gmr r(OH\$ MvZm {d{hV hj &''⁴¹

Saif gno ZnW e¶¶c H\$hVo hj, ""gmr r(OH\$ MvZm Zo i¶¶{³V H\$¶m g' mO H\$ à{V Xn¶¶Éd A¶¶ i¶¶{³V - i¶¶{³V H\$ g\$-¶¶moH\$ ñde\$¶ H\$no {ZY¶¶¶V A¶¶ {Z¶¶¶¶V {H\$¶¶m hj & gmr r(OH\$ MvZm H\$s gmW¶¶Vm, àÉ¶¶H\$ ' mZZr¶¶ g' ñ¶¶m na gmr ¶hH\$ Ñ{i> go {dMma H\$aZm hj & gmr r(OH\$ MvZm Zo AmY¶ZH\$ ¶¶ ' o A{YH\$¶¶YH\$ {dnVma àmá {H\$¶¶m hj & i¶¶{³V, CgH\$¶ ' Z A¶¶ ' hîdH\$¶¶m, n[adma A¶¶ n[ade, g' mO, gmr r(OH\$, Zr{V

Amā AZr{V, Y' ©Amā AÜ¶nĒ', amÁ¶ Amā amOZr{V, enĒV Amā g' a AmX g^r
 gm' r(OH\$ MvZm HĔ AŸJŸ {dMma ¶mĒ¶ hc&''.⁴²

gm' r(OH\$ MvZm g' nO ' | ' nO)X g^r gĒSO>Amā AŸÜŸÜ H\$m CnMma Zht &
 gm' r(OH\$ ~r' mar H\$m {ZXmZ H\$a g' nO H\$m gMv ~ZmZo H\$m à¶mg hr hj & gm' r(OH\$
 MvZm goAZr{UV ha aMznH\$mra H\$m ad¶m ¶hr hnd/m hj & EH\$ gml r Amā CĒH\$ i>g' nO
 H\$m {Z' mĒ gm' r(OH\$ MvZm go ¶ŸV ha cd H\$ H\$m ' hmZ cú¶ hnd/m hj & g' nO HĔ
 AmJo H\$s J{V gm' r(OH\$ MvZm)P©aMznH\$mra¶ HĔ hnd/m ' o gma{j V ah OnEJr &

3.5.2 gm' r(OH\$ MvZm HĔ AmYma^Ÿ VĒd :

Cn¶ŸV g^r namZr ' nŸ¶Vma¶, CZH\$m {damŸ H\$aVr {dMmaYmamAm¶ AmX H\$m
 N{i>' | aI Vo hĒ gm' r(OH\$ MvZm HĔ AmYma^Ÿ VĒd¶ H\$m {ZĒ\$ nV H\$aZo H\$s Mō¶ H\$s
 OnE Vm{ZāZ{c{I V VĒd h' maog' j nni>hnd/o hc -

- 1) dU¶¶dñWm HĔ à{V n[ad{VŸ N{i>
- 2) n[adma H\$m Z¶m êšn
- 3) Zmar HĔ à{V N{i>H\$mJ
- 4) AW¶HĔ ' hĒd H\$s dĒŌ
- 5) Z{VH\$Vm HĔ à{V n[ad{VŸ N{i>H\$mJ

gĒ on ' | H\$no Vno g' ¶ gmj r hj {H\$ àĒ¶ĒH\$ XĒ H\$m g' nO gm(hĒ¶) go à^m(dV
 hĒAm hj & g' nO H\$s ha AÂN¶B¶mĒ Amā ~anB¶mĒ gm(hĒ¶)H\$mra HĔ XĒmam AnZr AnZr
 ^mfm HĔ gm(hĒ¶) ' | Xd Zo H\$m { ' cVr hj & gm(hĒ¶)H\$mra AnZo g' nO H\$s ha BH\$B©H\$m
 Am' AmX' r HĔ gm' Zoal Vohç {OgHĔ O[a¶lo' ZŸ¶) gÀM ' ZŸ¶) H\$m nhMmZVm hj &

3.5.3 gm' r(OH\$ MvZm HĔ {d{dY êšn :

gm' r(OH\$ MvZm H\$m {d{dY êšn XZo dmc o àĒ¶j Amā namj AZĒ\$ VĒd hnd/o h&

g'  - g'  na BZ' | go H0N> VEdn0 H\$ \$ a' w Vm ~T>Vr KQ>Vr {XI mB©XVr hj & amOZr{VH\$, Am{WPH\$, gmr m{OH\$, nrfadrf{aH\$, Xme{ZH\$ Anpa AnUmpE' H\$ pñWVmæ gmr m{OH\$ MvZm na à^md SncVr hcAnpa Cgoê\$ñ XZ'o' | ghmH\$ {gÕ hmb/r hj &

3.5.3.1 d{³VH\$ MvZm:

g' mO ' | i{³V H0 H0N>A{YH\$ma Ed\$H\$V hmb/o hj {OZH\$m g' mO H0 Xmqao' | ahVo h dh àm H\$aVm hj & i{³V g' mO H\$ \$ EH\$ BH\$B©hj Anpa i{³Vm go{' cH\$a hr g' mO ~ZVm hj & i{³V H\$ \$ AnZo A{YH\$man, H\$Vm Ed\$ {hVm H0 à{V Om OmJê\$H\$Vm hj Cgo hr d{³VH\$ MvZm H\$hm Om gH\$Vm hj & àEH\$ i{³V H\$mo ñdV Vm H\$m A{YH\$ma hj & Bg A{YH\$ma go' Z ' | i{³Ed H\$m {Z' m hmb/m hj & Bgo hr d{³VH\$ MvZm H0 Zmr go nH\$nam Om/m hj & dV©mZ g'  ' | h' Xd ^r aho hc {H\$ AnO Amr AmX' r AnZo A{YH\$mano H0 à{V, OmJê\$H\$ hmb/m Om ahm hj & X H\$B©CgH0 A{YH\$man H\$m hZZ H\$aVm hj Vm dh CgH0 {I cm' \$ I Sma hmZo' | gm Zht H\$aVm hj & {ej m H0 àMma - àgma H0 H\$maU d{³VH\$ MvZm ' | d hmb/r Om ahr hj Om EH\$ gmr \$-gWao g' mO H\$ \$ àW' AndH\$Vm hj & i{³VJV MvZm, gmr m{OH\$ MvZm H0 {dH\$ng H\$m gmYZo hj & Bg{cE Cg na CZ i{³Vm H\$m à^md ahVm hj, {OYhmZo CZH0 {Z' m ' | mXmZ {Xm hj &

g m ' | H\$hn gH\$Vo hj {H\$ i{³VJV MvZm ' | WmW©H\$m Om ñdê\$ñ C^aVm hj Cg' | dh gmr m{OH\$ MvZm go à^m{dV ahVm hj Anpa Bgr àH\$ma gmr m{OH\$ MvZm ' | WmW©H\$m à{V{-â- i{³VJV MvZm H0 ' m' go g\$'d hj &

3.5.3.2 gH\$VH\$ MvZm:

gH\$VH\$ MvZm H\$m AW©hj; "gH\$V g\$-Yr' MvZm & AnZr gH\$V H0 à{V OmJê\$H\$Vm H\$mo gH\$VH\$ MvZm H0 Zmr go A^{hV H\$ao & h' mao Xe ' o amOZr{VH\$

MWZm gmfH\$VH\$ MWZm H\$ AZwrf' Zr ahr hj & nafnam go Mco Am aho gmfH\$VH\$ 'jeflm H\$m gmdO{ZH\$ 'hId hj & flo 'jefl AnO ^r g' mO H\$ {cE àmg\$UH\$ hj & BYhr 'jeflm H\$m A{^iql{^3V gmfhEflH\$ma AnZo gmfhEfl ' | H\$aVo hj, {Oggo gmfH\$VH\$ MWZm ~Zr ah gH\$ & dV^mZ ' | {dXer ^r ^maVrfl gmfH\$V H\$m l ò\m go à^m{dV hmb\$ Bgo AnZmahohj &

3.5.3.3 anOZr{VH\$ MWZm :

gm' r{OH\$ MWZm ' | anOZr{VH\$ MWZm H\$m Ah' ^f' H\$m hj & ami> H\$m àJ{V CgH\$m anOZr{VH\$ àJ{V go O\$ ahVr hj & AV: am{O> H\$m H\$mB^r ZmJ{aH\$ CgH\$m anOZr{VH\$ J{V{d{Yfl go ANw/m Zht ah gH\$Vm & ""anOZr{VH\$ MWZm' gflj^ gm' r{OH\$ ~mY ' | JhU H\$aZo H\$m N{i>nXm H\$aVr hj & ''⁴³ anOZr{VH\$ MWZm ' Zifl H\$m AnZonEd Amp Jpad gflj V al Zo H\$m e{^3V àXmZ H\$aVr hj & anOZr{VH\$ MWZm H\$ àgma ' | gmfhEflH\$ma H\$m AnZm XmflEd hmb/m hj & dh OZVm H\$m OmUV H\$a gH\$Vm hj &

3.5.3.4 'mZdrfl MWZm :

'mZd HON>Ego ~\$Zno ' o AnZo H\$m OH\$S\$ nmb/m hj OmO ' wflV: ' Zifl {Z{ ' V hj & n[adma, ^mf, àmf/, ami>, ' Oh~ BElm{X H\$m gr' mAnl ' o ~\$H\$a ' Zifl gflj{MV {Z{hV ndrWu H\$m Jcm' ~Z Om/m hj & gmYmaUVflm iql{^3V BZ gr' mAnl H\$ A\$a ahH\$a hr AnZm niefmW^gmYVm hj & c{H\$Z 'mZdrfl gmfH\$V ' | HON>Ego ^r CXng 'jefl hj OmO BZ g^r gr' mAnl H\$m cmYH\$a 'mZd' ml H\$ à{V O\$>OmZo H\$ {cE iql{^3V H\$m à{aV H\$m öXfl BVZm CXma hmo Om/m hj {H\$ njar dgflm CgH\$ {cE H\$O\$ ~Z OmVr hj & flhr 'mZdrfl MWZm H\$m nanH\$nd\$ hj &

3.5.3.5 X{cV M/Zm:

"X{cV' eāX H\$ iġĒn{Īm gñH\$V H\$ "Xc' YmVgohB^oh; & {OgH\$m AW^oh; - ' \$Q>Zm, I \$S>V hmZm, OjQ>Zm, Omo Xc Jġm, HMMcm hġAm An{X & àmMrZ gm{hĒġ ' | Bg eāX H\$m eġ, Mn\$nc, AĒġġO An{X AWnġ go àġmġ ' | cġm Jġm h; & X{cV M/Zm Egr AdgmYUm h; {Ogo cġ\$ā {ddmX {H\$ġm Om ahm h; Omo OY' Vm X{cV h; CgH\$m M/Zm H\$m h' X{cV M/Zm H\$ġġo AWdm Omo gm' r(OH\$ N{i>gonġV: Cnġ V h; Vmo dU^oVm OmV iġġdñWm H\$ A\$JġV g-go An{l ar grġx na I Sā h; Áġm emfV nr{S>V h; I { ' H\$ h; An{Xdmgr h; {OgH\$m AnZr H\$mB^onhMmZ Zhr ~Z nrB^oh; Anā {OgH\$ ApñVĒd H\$m ^r ñWm{nv dJ^oZH\$maVm h; {Og H\$m Apñ' Vm H\$m gVV amXm OmVm h; dh X{cV Vm Bg à{VH\$C pñW{V H\$ à{V CgH\$m AnZr Omo M/Zm hm/r h; CgH\$ {I cm' \$ Omo AnH\$' H\$ ' ġm YmaU {H\$ġo I Sā h; CgoX{cV M/Zm H\$ġZm ġmġġ g' Pġo &

Am àH\$me dne' r{H\$ H\$ġVo h; ""Omo X{cVnġ H\$ gñH\$V{VH\$, E{Vhm{gH\$, gm' r(OH\$ ^ġ' H\$m H\$m N{x~ H\$ {Vcñ' H\$m VmS>V h; dhr X{cV M/Zm h; & ' Vc~ ' mZdrġ A{YH\$amġ go d\$MV gm' r(OH\$ Vmā na {Ogo ZH\$am Jġm h; & CgH\$m M/Zm ġmZ X{cV M/Zm &' .⁴⁴

Bg àH\$ma X{cV M/Zm gĒġ, Yġmġ Anā Zr{V H\$ {dOġ H\$m M/Zm h; & Bg' | nr{S>V, emfV ' mZd H\$m ġmZmE±h; dXZm h; iġWm\$ h; gKf^oh; AnH\$me h; {dDm h; gm' r(OH\$ CĒH\$F^oH\$m à{H\$ġm Ed\$Zy/Z H\$ġV H\$m ~rOmamU h; &

3.5.3.6 An{Wġ\$ M/Zm:

g' mO dh BH\$mB^oh; {OgH\$m nam AmYma AWġġdñWm na {O\$ġm hm/m h; & Ogm An{Wġ\$ Tām hmġ, CgH\$ AZĒ\$ hr g' mO hmġ & An{Wġ\$ àUmc r H\$m {dH\$ng hr gm' r(OH\$ g\$JR-Z Vm M/Zm H\$m ZB^oJ{V Xv m h; & ' m³g^oH\$ġVo h; - "" {dMmamġ YmaUmAnġ Ed\$ M/Zm H\$m CĒn{Īm H\$m grYm g\$-Y An{Wġ\$ g\$-Yġ Ed\$ J{V{dYr go h; &

gnM/Zm-[dMmaZm Ed\$ ' mZdm H\$m ' mZ{gH\$ g\$-Y Bg nVa na grYo Am(WP\$ i¶dhman¶ go CnOVm hj & ''⁴⁵

' mZd ' | {dMmaYmam H\$m Om à^nd hnd/m hj, dh Ym' P\$ M/Zm, amOZr{VH\$ M/Zm AWdm gm' r(OH\$ M/Zm go hr hnd/m hj, na\$wCg ' | ' p ê\$ñ go Am(WP\$ i¶dnWm {Z{hV hnd/r hj & ³¶m(H\$ AW©{-Zm Z Vno Y' ©H\$s aj m hno gH\$Vr hj, Z amOZr{V VWm g' mO H\$m nmFU hr hno gH\$Vm hj & ' mZd H\$ Am(WP\$ g\$-Y gm' r(OH\$ g\$-Ym H\$m à^m(dV H\$aVo hj & Am(WP\$ {df' Vm i¶{³V H\$ {dH\$ng ' | O~ ~mYH\$ hnd/r hj, V~ i¶{³V H\$ {R-V - [dH\$V VWm {dDnr ~Z OmVm hj & Am(WP\$ g' n¶m AmY{ZH\$ gm(hE¶ ' | A{Zdm¶©M/Zm H\$ ê\$ñ ' | CnpñWV hnd/r hj, {OgH\$m gm' r(OH\$ M/Zm go A{Zdm¶© VWm àE¶j g\$-Y hj & Am(WP\$ i¶dnWm Xdmam g' mO i¶{³V H\$ {dH\$ng H\$ {cE C{MV dmVndaU V¶ma H\$aVm hj & {Og g' mO ' | Am(WP\$ Agm' ZVm A{YH\$ nmB©OmVr hj Cg g' mO ' | i¶{³V¶m H\$m {dH\$ng Adê\$Õ hno OmVm hj & n[aUm' ñdê\$ñ g' mO H\$s àJ{V hr Yr' r nS>OmVr hj & ' m³g¶mXr cd H\$ñ ' | Am(WP\$ M/Zm H\$m ñda A{YH\$ Xd Zo H\$m {cVm hj & ZJÐ Zo AnZo qhXr gm(hE¶ H\$ B{Vhmg ' | {cI m hj- ""gm(hE¶ H\$m B{Vhmg ~XcVr hB©A{^ê\$(M¶m) A¶a g\$XZmA¶ H\$m B{Vhmg hnd/m hj, {OgH\$m grYm g\$-Y Am(WP\$ A¶a {MYVZnE' H\$ n[adVZ go h¶''⁴⁶

3.5.3.7 Ym' P\$ M/Zm:

Y' ©g' mO H\$m A{^P A¶ hj & H\$B©^r g¶¶ g' mO Y' ©H\$ {-Zm AnZo ñdê\$ñ H\$m {dH\$ng Zht H\$a gH\$Vm & Y' ©dh H\$AMm AÑí¶ YmJm hj, Om g' mO H\$m CgH\$s gr' mA¶ H\$ ~rha Zht OmZo Xd/m & g' mO ' | {d{^P M[aI dmc o i¶{³V hnd/o hj, Om H\$^r Z H\$^r Y' ©H\$s gr' mA¶ H\$m VnS-H\$a "{ZV' H\$m hr ' hEd Xd/o hj & ' mZd OrdZ H\$s g' n¶mA¶ H\$m g¶PmZo A¶a {M¶m d¶¶m¶m H\$m n[aîH\$ma H\$aZo H\$ {cE VWm {díd empYV H\$s ñWmZm H\$ {cE g' ¶ g' ¶ na AdV[aV ' hnd/efm Zo AnZo AnZo ' V¶ H\$s

ñWmZm H\$s hi Om Y' ©H\$hcMVo hi & BZ' | ¶U{n ~møSã~a g\$-Ÿr ^X nmE OmVo hi Vm
 ^r BZH\$ AmYma^V {gÖmV àn¶:g' mZ hi Om gE¶, Aqhg, àd , em¶V Ogo emídV
 ' j¶¶¶ na A{Y{ðV hi & BÝht ' j¶¶¶ H\$s ñWmZm H\$s àaUm XzO H\$s àH\$V Ym¶ ¶\$ MvZm
 ' mZr Om gH\$Vr hi &

AV: Y' ©H\$ {dH\$ng H\$ gmW gmW gm¶ r(OH\$ MvZm ^r {dH\$gV hmb/r OmVr hi
 & Y' ©H\$m i¶¶³V H\$ OrdZ ' | ~S¶ ' hEd hi, ³¶¶(H\$ Y' ©go àaV i¶¶³V Z{VH\$ ê\$ go
 {ei> AmXeerc, {ddH\$ Vm {H\$Ýht I ð> ' m¶¶VmA¶ H\$mo cH\$a McZdmc hmb/m hi &
 i¶¶³V H\$m Ogm Y' ©d AmMaU hmb, g' mO ^r Cgr H\$ AZe\$ hmb & Bg{cE H\$m
 Om gH\$Vm hi {H\$ Y' ©VWm gm¶ r(OH\$ MvZm BZ XmZ¶ H\$m AO> g\$-Ÿ hc & AV:
 gm¶ r(OH\$ MvZm H\$ {ZYm¶U ' | Ym¶ ¶\$ ^mdZm H\$ Ah' ^Ÿ' H\$m hi &

3.6 gm(hE¶ H\$s gm¶ r(OH\$ MvZm :

{H\$gr ^r g' mO ' | O~ n[adVZH\$mar e{³V¶me gKf©H\$ ' m¶na AmJo ~T-Vr hi
 Vm gm(hE¶ CZH\$s d¶¶³VH\$ MvZm H\$mo gm¶ r(OH\$ MvZm ' | n[ad{V¶ H\$a An¶mcZ H\$
 AmJo ' emc cH\$a McVm hi & ^maVr¶ amîQ:¶ An¶mcZ H\$ XpamZ ^r gm(hE¶ Zo ^maV
 H\$s gm¶ r(OH\$ MvZm H\$mo {dH\$gV H\$aZo ' | hîdnjU^Ÿ' H\$m {Z^nb& qhXr gm(hE¶ ' |
 gm¶ r(OH\$ MvZm H\$m CX¶ A¶¶ ¶¶WmV@¶mXr gm(hE¶ qMVZ H\$m CX¶ ^maV¶Xp[aiMð go
 ' mZVo hi & dnrVd ' | Xd m OmE Vm ^maV¶Xp Ed\$ CgH\$ gm¶W¶¶ H\$s aMZmA¶ ' | g' mO
 H\$m ¶¶WmV©AZH\$ ê\$¶¶ ' | A¶¶ {d{^P {dYmA¶ ' oA{^i¶³V h¶Am &

g' mO H\$m gm(hE¶H\$ma gXñ¶ hmb/m hi & gm(hE¶ A¶¶ g' mO nañna go H\$^r
 {^P Zht hmb/o hi & AZH\$ g\$-Ÿ g¶íci> hmb/o hi & gm(hE¶H\$ma g' mO go à^rdV hmb/m
 hi, dh g' mO H\$mo Om¶Vm naI Vm hi, g' mO ' | OrVm, ^m¶Vm hi, g' mO H\$ g\$-Ÿ¶ H\$m
 JhZ AÜ¶¶Z qMVZ H\$aVm hi & Bg àH\$ma gm(hE¶H\$ma gm¶ r(OH\$ àíZ¶ go OPVm h¶Am
 Vm AZ¶dn¶ H\$ ' m¶¶' go [aiVm Om¶Vm h¶Am, EH\$ OrdZ nhMmZ g' mO H\$ ' m¶¶' go

àñVW H\$aVm h; Bg{cE gr{hE¶ H\$no gr{r(OH\$ gr{¶¶ H\$ e\$ñ ' | ñdrH\$na {H\$¶¶ OmVm
h& g' nO H\$m d¶¶¶aH\$, ^md{ZH\$, 'mZ{gH\$ g¶¶¶ gr{hE¶ ' | ¶¶¶V hnd/m h; &
gr{hE¶H\$na gr{r(OH\$ AZr^d ~nd¶ An¶ M¶Zm H\$ AmYmana OrdZ ' ¶¶¶¶ H\$m {ddMZ
H\$aVm h; &

g' nO H\$s AnH\$ng mAn¶ H\$s A{^¶¶¶V gr{hE¶ ' ¶ hnd/r h; & Bg àH\$na gr{hE¶
H\$s A¶dñ¶V¶ gr{hE¶ H\$s ñd g¶MZm ^mf¶ BE¶¶¶ gr{r(OH\$ M¶Zm go AZ¶¶UV
hnd/m h; & Bg Vah gr{hE¶ gr{hE¶H\$na H\$s gr{r(OH\$ M¶Zm, A{d¶H\$V H\$crE' H\$
aMZm h; & Bg g¶^¶ | S¶¶ g¶¶ ~¶m Zo gr{hE¶ H\$s gr{r(OH\$ M¶Zm H\$ g¶¶ ' | ' V
à{On[V H\$aVo h¶ H\$hm h; {H\$ - ""O- d¶¶¶¶¶ Cg g' nO H\$no n¶¶ ~Zm Xo
n[apñW{V¶¶¶B¶¶¶ H\$no ñd¶¶¶- g¶YZhrZ ~Zm Xo V~ n¶¶ n¶¶¶ H\$s gr' m ad m go nao
EH\$ g¶¶Zerc An¶¶¶¶, ' mZdVnd¶¶ Cn¶¶¶¶¶ ~¶¶¶¶ M¶Zm go PH\$P¶¶ CR¶¶
h; &' 47

gr{hE¶H\$na H\$m H\$¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ OrdZ H\$no à{V{~pá~V H\$aZm Z hnd/m Vno dh
àOm{V H\$m XaOm Z n¶¶¶ & dñVW: gr{hE¶ H\$m C¶¶¶ gr{r(OH\$ A{^¶¶¶V ' m¶
Zht h; ~pèH\$ gr{hE¶ g' nO H\$ {cE EH\$ àaUm e{¶V ^r h; & gr{hE¶H\$na g' H\$¶{cZ
g' nO H\$s {d¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ H\$m ' ¶VZ H\$a AnZo gr{hE¶ ' | g' nO H\$ {cE OrdZ Ñ{i>
àñVW H\$aVm h; & Ono aMZnH\$na ¶¶ gr{hE¶H\$na OrdZ Ñ{i>H\$ {Z' m¶ Ed\$g¶¶¶na ~c
Zht X¶¶ CgH\$s aMZm ' | àñVW OrdZ ' n¶¶ H\$ c¶¶¶¶ H\$ g' mZ hnd/m h; {Og' | M¶Zm
Zht hnd/r & gr{hE¶ gr{r(OH\$ M¶Zm H\$s A{^¶¶¶V h& gr{hE¶ g' nO H\$s ^mdZn¶¶
g¶¶¶¶, Amem¶¶, AnH\$ng mAn¶ An¶ ñdBZ¶¶ H\$m ¶¶¶¶ H\$ e\$ñ ' | à{V{Z{YEd H\$aVm h; &
gr{hE¶ An¶ gr{r(OH\$ OrdZ H\$ ~rM H\$ g¶¶¶¶ H\$s nhMmZ O~ go e¶¶ h¶¶V~ go
gr{r(OH\$ M¶Zm ^r g{H\$¶ ~Z JB¶¶¶ & g' H\$¶crZ g' nO H\$s ¶¶¶¶¶¶ H\$aH\$ Cg
g' nO H\$s {dg¶{V¶¶¶ An¶ A¶¶{dg¶{V¶¶¶ H\$no AnZo n¶¶ n[ad¶ ' | C¶¶¶ H\$a gH\$Zm
hr gr{hE¶ ' | {Z{hV gr{r(OH\$ M¶Zm h; &

gr(hE)H\$ma ' | gr m(OH\$ n[apnW{V}m ' o n[adVZ cmZo H\$s j ' Vm Adi) hnr
 M(hE & gr(hE) gr m(OH\$ M/Zm H\$s A{^i}{^3V H\$m ' nu) ' hi Ana gr m(OH\$ M/Zm
 H\$m n[aiH\$ma ^r BZH ' nu) ' go g\$^d hmo gH\$m hi & ' mZdVm H ' dH\$ng H\$ ' H\$mo
 H\$cmAm d gr(hE) gDZ H ' nu) ' go OmZm Om gH\$Vm hi & gr(hE) M/Zm H\$mo
 cmH\$ mZg VH\$ nhM/Zm hi Ana i){^3V M/Zm H\$m n[aiH\$ma H\$Vm hi & gr(hE)
 gr m(OH\$ pnW{V}m H\$mo ~XcZo H\$s dMraH\$ ^y' H\$m V)ma H\$Vm hi Ana Bg aH\$ma
 ~XcVr gr m(OH\$ M/Zm H\$m dthH\$ ~ZVm hi & Bg aH\$ma gr m(OH\$ M/Zm H\$s
 A{^i}{^3V {d{^p aH\$ma go{d{^p KOH\$Xdmam hnr hi &

3.7 {ZiH\$F

Bg aH\$ma gr(hE)H\$ma g' mO OrdZ H\$mo AZw) H\$Vo hE, g' mO go gr m(OH\$
 ~mY JkU H\$Vm hi & cOH\$Z)h ~mY O- {d{ei>{dMma-Ymam, {d{ei>qMVZ, {d{ei>
 N{i>H\$mo, {d{ei>gm)~mY AnX H ' e\$n ' | A{^i}{^3V hnr hi Vm Bgo gr(hE)H\$ma H\$s
 "gr m(OH\$ M/Zm' H\$hm Om/m hi & gr(hE) H\$s gr m(OH\$ M/Zm H ' gm)Vm H ' g^
 ' | gr(hE)H\$ma H ' Xr)Ed H\$m aiZ CnpnWV hnr hi & {H\$gr H\$ren{ZH\$ OJV ' | ahH\$a
 gr(hE)H\$ma ' mZd OrdZ H ')WmV^H\$m AnH\$cZ Zht H\$a gH\$Vm & Bg{cE {Og g' mO
 H\$m CXKnOZ dh AnZr aMZm ' | H\$aZo Om ahm hi Cg g' mO H\$m AY)V' n[aM) ama
 H\$aZm gr(hE)H\$ma H\$m aW' Xr)Ed hi & gr(hE) g' mO OrdZ H\$s a{VH\$V ' m) Zht
 hnr dh CgoJ{V Ana ghr {Xem aXmZ H\$Vm hi &

gr m(OH\$ M/Zm g' mOJV hnr H ' gnW - gnW CgH ' {d{^p A) anOZr{V,
 Y', AW, gH\$V go na\$na g\$- hi & ndm)V) g)nr H ' g') Xe ' | M/Zm H\$s
 {MZJmar ' H\$H\$a H)V H\$s A{3/4 aAd{cV H\$aZo H\$m H)m^VEH\$mcZ gr(hE) Ed\$
 gr(hE)H\$ma) Zo hr {H\$)m Wm & A) ' | gr(hE) H\$s gr m(OH\$ M/Zm H ' g\$- ' | {ZaZ
 V)) nni>hnr hi &

- 1) g' mO Ed\$ MVZm {^P g\$H\$enZrE\$ hmZo na ^r gm' r(OH\$ MVZm XmZm) H\$m AY' m' m' m' I V g\$-Y Ed\$(d{ei>AW©ahm h; &
- 2) gm' r(OH\$ MVZm gm(hE' gDZ H\$s àaUm e{³V h; &
- 3) gm' r(OH\$ MVZm H\$m g\$-Y g' mO Hó gm' r(OH\$, Am(WP\$, Ym' P\$, amOZr(VH\$ BÉ' mXr n[ade go ahm h; & AV:gm' r(OH\$ MVZm gm(hE' H\$m i' r{³VÉd H\$m JW h; &
- 4) gm' r(OH\$ MVZm gm(hE' H\$m H\$s {d{ei>{dMnaYmam Anp gm' r(OH\$ h; &
- 5) gm' r(OH\$ MVZm H\$s A{^i' r{³V gm(hE' H\$m Hó gm' r(OH\$ Xm' rÉd H\$m i' r{³V H\$aVr h; &

gX^©.

- 1 Sxif dOZmW ePc ^J' VrMaU d' mPHo CnYqmgm ' o qm - MVZm n¥ 401 - àd àH\$meZ ' \$Xa, {Xècr, àW' gñH\$aU - 1977
- 2 Sxif g{ÀMXmZK anq} - qhXr CnYqmg : gmñH\$VH\$ Ed\$ ' mZdVmdmXr MVZm n¥ 366
- 3 Sxif {edHw' ma { ' l - gm{hE'q} Amp gm' m(OH\$ gX^©n¥ 9
- 4 ' m³g@mXr XeZ {d. A' \$Zmñq}d nrniëg npácqeJ V¥ g\$ 197 n¥ 357
- 5 ³cme Op{H\$Z : c{ZZ g\$Yr gñ' aU ' mñH\$meZ n¥ 17-20
- 6 àm àUq} - ZmJmOZ H\$s gm' m(OH\$ MVZm, n¥ 29. qmñr nH\$meZ {Xècr à. g. 1999
- 7 ZmcXm eāX gmJa, l r ZdcOr n¥ 1435
- 8 qhXr eāX gmJa - gmVdm l \$, n¥ 3457
- 9 E {S³eZar Amf \$ {X gmeç gmñq} : hpmEH\$ n¥ 193
- 10 l r e\$ñEZ {lñmR\$ - g' mOemó H\$ AmYma n¥ 33 {H\$Vm-Ka àH\$meZ, H\$mZnq àW' gñH\$aU 1962
- 11 Sxif niefmñr Xp-o - iq}{³V MVZm Amp ñdmV\$ñmñma qhXr CnYqmg n¥ 38
- 12 {dñUwà^mH\$a - OZ, g' mO gñH\$V n¥ 24
- 13 Sxif gme JmñH\$dñs> - Ozp H\$ H\$Wm - gm{hE'q} ' | {M{ñV gm' m(OH\$ g' ñq}mE± A' Z àH\$meZ H\$mZnq, n¥ 41
- 14 Akñ}- gOZm Amp gX^©n¥ 17
- 15 Sxif gñJmZÝX g' mOdmX n¥ 99
- 16 Sxif ZJp - gm{hE'q} H\$m g' mOemó n¥ 7
- 17 amBQ> - E{c' p\$g Amf \$ gm{gñmçmOr n¥ 5

- 18 Ama. E' . ' H\$Bda EES>gr. E' . nO -gmgm|O> EZ BÝO>30ar
EZmcrB{gg n¥ 5
- 19 gE¶ H\$Vw{dÚmcH\$ma - g' mOemó n¥ 39
- 20 ' hmXol àgmX - g' mO XeZ n¥ 4,5
- 21 gá¶wAc H\$B\$) - gmg¶mcmOr n¥ 21
- 22 O¶eH\$a àgmX - H\$m¶¶Zr n¥ 2
- 23 JOmZZ ' mYd ' ¶³V~mY - H\$m¶¶Zr EH\$ nW{d¶ma n¥ 8
- 24 ZaD H¶ ma qgYr - g' mOemó {ddMZ n¥ 21
- 25 ~hX qhXr H\$me : g¶mXH\$ H\$¶(CH\$m àgmX nw 439
- 26 I rYa ñdm' r - "kmZmpE' H\$ ' Zm¶¶m ar{V n¥ 459
- 27 {MÝ' m' {U - ^JdVr {d^¶m{Z{V eãXmW©- n¥ 459
- 28 M¶Zm -{MV-¶¶M & ~Ö¶ & kmZj & dm¶¶ñnE¶¶' , MVW©^mJ n¥ 2963
- 29 eãX H\$e¶¶¶ : Ú{dVr¶¶ H\$¶ES>n¥ 459
- 30 ÚmaH\$m àgmX e' m© g¶mXH\$, g¶H\$V eãXmW©H\$¶¶V¶
- 31 S¶¶ EZ. H¶. Omgo \$- qhXr CnÝ¶¶mg¶¶ | i¶¶{³VdmXr M¶Zm, n¥ 50
- 32 ' O¶ g¶¶¶X - àmH\$a ' mDoH¶ CnÝ¶¶mg¶¶ ' o' g¶¶(OH\$ M¶Zm n¥ 25-26
{MÝVZ àH\$meZ, H\$mZn¶, à. g§ 2005
- 33 ' m³g©E§¶eg - g¶¶hE¶¶ VWm H\$cm,
' m¶H\$m¶ àJ{V àH\$meZ, qhXr AZdmX n¶> 51,
- 34 amhc aDZ - C¶rgdt eVnãXr H\$s qhXr n¶H\$m¶aVm ' | g¶¶¶(OH\$ M¶Zm n¥ 86
- 35 S¶¶ H¶danmc qgh - [h\$Xr CnÝ¶¶mg : g¶¶¶(OH\$ M¶Zm n¥ 23, 36
- 36 e\$ZnW {Vdmar - g' mOemó H¶ ' jcmYma n¥ 47
- 37 S¶¶ I ram' e' m©- AmY¶ZH\$ qhXr CnÝ¶¶mg : Xe¶ZH\$ M¶Zm, n¶>13
- 38 S¶¶ àU¶¶m nmcrcmc Zn¶mO¶ H\$s g¶¶¶(OH\$ M¶Zm (n¶¶m¶H\$)

- 39 Səif Hədanm c qgh - qhXr CnYŋmg : gm' m(OH\$ MvZm, nŋ>118
- 40 Səif aEznH\$a nmE\$ŋ - CJ«Amp CZH\$m gm(hEŋ), nŋ 307
- 41 Səif gŋ' m Jŋ - [hXr CnYŋmg] ' | ' hmH\$mŋŋE' H\$ MvZm, nŋ>33
- 42 Səif gm ZmW eŋc - ~rgdr eVr H\$s gm' m(OH\$ MvZm, nŋ>15
- 43 Səif AÉUm cmd \$a - [hXr H\$Wm - gm(hEŋ) ' | OZ MvZm, nŋ>48
- 44 Səif am' Mŋ ' mcr - [hXr CnYŋmg] ' | X{cV MvZm, nŋ>36
- 45 H\$m c ' m³g©- O' ŋ AnB{Sŋm c nŋ>84
- 46 Səif ZJŋ - qhXr gm(hEŋ) H\$m B{Vhmg, nŋ>440
- 47 Səif gŋe ~ŋm - A' Vcm c ZmJa iŋ{³VĒd H{VĒd Ed\$ŋ{gŌm, nŋ>58

AÜ¶¶¶ : MVW©

MVW©AÜ¶¶¶	^rî' gnhr Zr H\$ Cnn¶¶¶ngñp H\$m gmr n¶¶ n[aM¶¶	n¶ 105 -155
4.0	ãñVndZm	
4.1	Pamñ o	
4.2	H\$S¶¶m±	
4.3	V' g	
4.4	~g¶r	
4.5	_æ¶¶mXmg H\$s _n\$¶	
4.6	H¶Vmo	
4.7	Zrby- Zr{b_m- Zrbm\sa	
4.8	{ZîH\$¶©	

AÜ¶¶¶ : MVW©

^rî' grhZr H\$ CnÝ¶¶¶ H\$m gr nÝ¶¶ n[aM¶¶

4.0 àñVndZm:

qhXr CnÝ¶¶¶ grhÉ¶¶ H\$m g' ¥Õ ' | ^rî' Or Zo ' hîdnj[©] ^y' H\$m {Z^mH\$a qhXr CnÝ¶¶¶ grhÉ¶¶ H\$m Anp A{YH\$ gânP {H\$¶¶¶ h; & CZH\$ CnÝ¶¶¶ H\$ AÜ¶¶¶Z go ñni>hm/m h; {H\$ grhÉ¶¶ H\$ n[aàw¶¶ ' | CZH\$ {cE ' mZdVmdmX go A{YH\$ ' hîdnj[©] Anp H\$N> Zht h; & CZH\$ CnÝ¶¶¶ grhÉ¶¶ H\$m g\$ma gr{ ' V Z hmH\$a i¶¶mH\$ h; & CZH\$ CnÝ¶¶¶ grhÉ¶¶ na ' m³g¶¶¶ qMVZ H\$m Jhar N:m hc & ^rî' Or H\$ ' m³g¶¶¶ qMVZ H\$ {df¶¶ ' | Ü¶¶Z aI Zm hm/m {H\$ CÝhmZo H\$ht na ^r ' m³g¶¶¶ H\$m Cn¶¶¶ àXeZ H\$ {cE Zht {H\$¶¶¶ ^rî' Or H\$ CnÝ¶¶¶ EH\$ Anp Chm¶ OrdZ H\$ A^md Anp nrS:m H\$m i¶¶³V H\$aVo hc Vm Xigar Anp OrdZ H\$ n¶V {dídmg OJmVo h¶ AmWm H\$m ^r i¶¶³V H\$aVo h; & CZH\$m CnÝ¶¶¶ grhÉ¶¶ OrdZ H\$ à{V An¶/[aH\$ e{³V àXmZ H\$aVm h; &

4.1 CnÝ¶¶¶ :

4.1.1 "Pam ó

¶¶h CnÝ¶¶¶ ^rî' grhZrOr H\$m àW' CnÝ¶¶¶ h; Om AnÉ' H\$WmÉ' H\$ epr ' | {cI m J¶¶ h; & Bg' | cd H\$ Zo CnÝ¶¶¶ H\$ ' nÜ¶¶' go ' Ü¶¶dJu¶¶ n[adma H\$ EH\$ ~mCH\$ H\$m Am¶ n¶H\$ gr Zon[adma ' | KQZdmcr N:¶¶ - N:¶¶ KQZmA¶ H\$m Xd Zo Anp CZH\$m Cëcd H\$aZoH\$m A{dn' aUrg H\$Wm àñVW H\$m h; &

"Pam ó EH\$ ' Ü¶¶dJu¶¶ An¶¶¶' mOr n[adma H\$m H\$Wm h; & {Og ' | Jhñdmr r àÉ¶¶H\$ gXñ¶¶ H\$ H\$mZ¶¶ ' | d{XH\$ ' ¶¶ mo H\$m J¶¶ ^aZm MthVm h; & {H\$Vw Jhñdmr' Zr

AnZr VrZ n[ī ǫm Hō Agm' m(ǫ)H\$ {ZYZ Hō H\$naU ī ǫ{WV ahVr hj & Bg{cE Cg' |
 {Zamem Hō ^md PcH\$Vo hj & Bg n[adma na Amǫ' mO H\$m BVZm Jham à^m hj {H\$,
 n[adma H\$mo ZmH\$sa Vncgr ^r Amǫ' mOr gñH\$manǫ go ' §S>V hmo OmVm hj &

Bg Cnǫ'ǫmg ' | cd H\$ Zo { ' ī ǫm AmXenǫ, PPa {gŌm/mo Ym' P\$ AnS\$-amǫ Ana
 ê\$T> - naanamAmǫ Hō {l cm' \$ EH\$ Ana gñXm(ǫ)H\$, gm' m(OH\$ N{i-H\$mo H\$s l mO H\$s
 hj & ^rī' gnhrZrOr H\$m ' V hj, {H\$ Y' ©H\$s gñXm(ǫ)H\$ ê\$T> - naanamAmǫ go ī ǫ{³V
 H\$' Omā Ana O> gm OmVm hj VWm dh AnE' {ZdmǫV hmo OmVm hj &

EH\$ Nāom-gm -mCH\$ qOXJr Hō HōN\$H\$ Pamā o AnZo hmVnǫ go l mcVm hj &
 -hǫ/-gr ^jcr-{-gar ǫmXo CgHō ' pñVīH\$ ' | VmOr hmb\$sa {gc{gcdma Mc{Mī H\$s
 Vah CVaVr OmVr hj & Cgo cJZo cJVm hj Ogo AVrV AnZo g' Mo ñdē\$Hō Hō gmV
 EH\$-ma nZ: gm' Zo àH\$Q> hmo OmVm hj & ""em' Hō Pāomā ' | AmZ Hō EH\$ Ana V\$ǫ
 ^^H\$ ahm hj, agmB\$Ya Hō ~nha Amco ' | cān Oc ahm hj, agmBRa Hō A\$A cnc cm
 Xm hj Am Mjhm Oc ahm hj & Ka H\$m H\$mo ī ǫ{³V Amco ' | al o cān H\$mo CR\$H\$sa
 agmB\$Ya ' | go ~nha {ZH\$cm hj Ana Ka H\$m AmZ cmKZo cJm hj & àH\$me Ana A\$H\$na
 ghgm Amg ' | CcP JE hç CZ' | haH\$V Am JB©hj Ana Xrdmanǫ na ^ǫmdh c\$-o -
 c\$-o gmǫo nSzo cJo hj & CZ ī ǫ{³V H\$s O\$mo go {cnO\$ amZr H\$s cm Xjā hmVr Om ahr
 hj &''¹

Bg Cnǫ'ǫmg ' | AmJV nrT\$ H\$mo ÜǫmZ ' | al H\$sa AWnǫ n[adma Hō -mCH\$ñ H\$mo
 ÜǫmZ ' | al H\$sa gñH\$na {Z' mŌ H\$s dmV{dH\$ XemAmǫ H\$mo ñni> ê\$Hō XZo H\$m àǫmg
 {H\$ǫm Jǫm hj & -mCH\$ H\$mo cJVm hj {H\$ em' TεVo hr Ag\$ǫ ^jv-{-nemM ' ar N\$ na
 CVa AnE hj Ana g~ Hō g~ ' ar Ana PñH\$Vo hj & ~\$ Amē mo ' | Vah Vah Hō SamdZo
 gnZo CVaVo hj & AQ\$H\$ H\$mc r ad mAmǫ H\$m Omc EH\$ H\$mo Ya~o ' | {g' O> OmVm hj,
 {' \$a Yrao go N\$ go CVaH\$sa H\$' ao ' | Am OmVm hj Ana Cg -mCH\$ Hō nmg AmH\$sa
 {dH\$amc ê\$Hō YmaU H\$sa cV/o h& V~ -mCH\$ Hō ' na go "D\$H' eāX {ZH\$cmV hj & ' mē

AñdñW ~mCH\$ H\$s ^mdZmAn] gon[a{MV hi, Bg{cE Cgo ' nVram' H\$m ~mah' mgm gZmZo
cJVr hi, na\$w{nVmOr JaO CR\Vo hi; ""hOma ~ma ' Zm {H\$}m {H\$ ~fñ] H\$ gm' Zo{damJ
H\$ JrV Zht Jm]m H\$ao & na\$w Egr hH\$' V hi; {H\$ ' mZVr hr Zht & ' mEYrao go H\$hVr hi,
" ' Pof]hr AANæcJVohi, ' c³]m H\$e\$ & ' c]hr JmD\$Jr &''²

~mCH\$ H\$ g' P an[' | hr ^]mZH\$ gm]o SæcZo cJVohi & {XZ {ZH\$g AmZo na
g~ H\$N>ñdm{^H\$ hmo OmVm hi & {dnVW:]h A\$H\$ma, I m' \$ CgH\$ ^rVa H\$m hi & {XZ
' | dh ' mE\$hm hmW nH\$S-H\$a gr{]mæ CVaVm hi, Ana "nhmS>SÊSæ {MëcnZolmco ' \$H\$a
H\$s Pncr ' | AnQm ^r SæcVm hi & Cgo WnSægm Sa Adi] cJVm hi, na ' mE Cgo Tæ]g
~YmVr hi & ' mEH\$ H\$hZona ' \$H\$a JmZm gZmZo cJVm hi -

"Z H\$h X]Z]m Vær ~{]m

Z H\$h X]Z]m ' ær !

]h X]Z]m H\$c Mma {XhmSæ

A\$ I mH\$ Xr Tær &''³

næo {XZ ~mCH\$ Ka ' | ' XH\$Vm ahVm hi Ana i]m' H\$ d³V gm]o g'] go
cS\m hi & Ka H\$ àE]H\$ gXñ]m H\$ ~rM hmZolmcr ha J{V{d{Y na CgH\$s ZOa ~am-a
~Zr ahVr hi & ~mCH\$ H\$s XnñVr Ka H\$ ZmH\$a Vægr go OmXm hi & ' mEh' æm Vægr H\$mo
~her "S\$Ja' H\$hm H\$aVr hi & Vægr H\$mo em] H\$s OJh Zht hi & dh O~ ^r em] H\$
{cE OmVm hi, Vm Cgo rEwa ' ma- ' ma H\$ ' mEæolmco ^Jm X\o hi & dh chj-glmZ
hmH\$a Ka cnQ\m & ' mE{nVmOr go H\$hVr hi {H\$ Vægr ^r AnZo em]m] H\$m à]m] H\$a
Vm ³]m hO°hi ? {nVmOr A\$ VHS dh pñW{V pñdH\$ma Zhr H\$aVo & An]g' mOr
hmH\$a ^r {nVmOr OmV-g' mOr H\$mo ' mZZolmco h &]hmæ OmV-^X H\$ H\$maU {Z' mE
hB°n[apñW{V H\$mo gm' Zo cm]m J]m hi & Vægr CÝht cno] ' \$ go hi Om' m{cH\$ H\$ {cE
AnZr OmZ ^r H\$-mE H\$a X\o hi & O~ nVm McVm hi {H\$ {nVmOr H\$mo {H\$gr AmX' r Zo
' ma-nrOH\$a CZH\$s D\$Jcr VnS>Xr hi & V~ Vægr dhmæ OmH\$a {nVmOr H\$ X] ' Zm] na

OQ>nS>Vm hij Anpa AnH\$ā H\$hvM hij - ""CgHō XmV go ^r I ŷ -h ahm hij & dh VrZ Wo
' c AHōcm Wm & ' Źo CZH\$ NāVr ' | Q>H\$ā ' mar hij Anpa -mOy ' | XmV JnSā hij, ¶mX
H\$āoM, ' Źo CgH\$ Dŷcr ^r ' anSx hij & ''⁴ Vwgr H\$ Bg -mV go ' mē ZmamO hij,
cōH\$Z -mCH\$ I ŷe hij & ³¶m(H\$ CgZo{nVmOr H\$m -Xcm co{c¶m Wm &

n\$S>V Or -mCH\$ Anpa CgHō ^nB°H\$no and nTāZo AnVo hij & nhco VZ>dnH H\$
-mV H\$āVo hij, {' \$ā īcnoH\$ ¶mX H\$amVohc & AANx AANx -mV | gI mVo hc & EH\$ {XZ ^nB°
n\$S>V Or H\$no -Vm Xd/m hij {H\$ CgH\$m NāQā ^nB°nem-dmcr OJh n; hmW cJm/m hij &
V~ n\$S>Or -mCH\$ H\$no nmr, Xp>H\$H\$ā CgH\$no nrQ>Vo hij & ' mē H\$no nhco Jmngm An/m hc
cōH\$Z O~ ^nB°-Vm/m h\$ {H\$ ¶h nem-dmcr OJho H\$no hmW cJm/m hij Vno ' mē ^r -mCH\$
H\$no nrQ>Vr hij & dhmē hmV cJmZo go Vah - Vah H\$ -r' mar Hō ' Z ' | qcJ Hō à{V,
AnpV Hō à{V Kŷm Anpa ^¶ nXm H\$ā {X¶m hij & ' Vc~ -mCH\$ Hō ' Z H\$no Jham gX' m
nhM/m hij & ha d³V nmnē¶ Hō M³H\$ā ' | CcPm ahVm hij & AnZo ghnm(R¶m H\$no
gcnH Xd/m hc {H\$ {ō¶m Hō Mban) H\$ Anā Xd Zm nm hij & ¶hmē VHS {H\$ dh {H\$Vm-¶ ' |
go ^r AnpVn Hō {Mī ' \$nS>Xd/m hij & n[aUm' nēdēn CgH\$m ghO OrdZ AghO -Z
Om/m hij & n\$S>Or Xēmam -VmB°JB°NāQx gr KQZm go -mCH\$ Hō ' Z na Egm Aga
nS>Vm hij {H\$ CgH\$m nām OrdZ Vhg - Zhg hmo Om/m hij & ¶hmēcd H\$ Cōō¶ ¶h Zht
{H\$ -mCH\$ Hō OrdZ ' | K{Q>V KQZmAn) H\$m ā¶māolna {Mī U H\$ā H\$Vm H\$ H\$' e: AmJo
-TāZm Zht hij, -pēH\$ ¶h nni>H\$āZm hij {H\$ O~aXñVr {X¶m J¶m gñH\$na -mC' Z na
{H\$g àH\$na {dnarV Aga SācVm hij Anpa njo i¶{³Vēd H\$no OH\$S>cd/m hij &

cd H\$ H\$m -MnZ Ka Hō Ego dnVndaU ' | -rVVm hij {H\$ Ohmē {hYXij Anpa
' wgc' mZ XmZn) gñXm¶ Hō cmā ahVo hij & XmZn) gñXm¶ ' | gñH\$naOY¶ {dēn Anpa
nañna Kŷm H\$m ^nd hij & cd H\$ Hō {nVm Hō nmg ' wgc' mZ i¶mmar AnVo hc Vno do
CZgo àō go -mV | H\$āVo h& cōH\$Z -mCH\$ H\$no ' wgc' mZ cS>H\$ Hō gmW I cZo Zht Xd/o
& do ' wgc' mZn) H\$no Agā¶ - ācAN>' mZVo hij & ¶hr Zht O~ H\$noB° wgc' mZ AnZo Ka

' | ~H\$ar H\$m {ga ^ZVm hi Vm CgH\$s e{O H0 {cE AnZoKa ' | AZ{dm}e\$ n gohdZ
H\$amVo hi & Ka H0 g^r cm {Z}{' V g{m d\$Z H\$aVo hi & g^r H\$m ' \$ H\$R-fW hi &
{hm}VH\$ {H\$ Vm}gr ^r {-Zm H\$(R-ZnB^go ' \$ nAMmaU H\$aVm hc & g\$ n ' | {h n[adma
Am}g' mOr {gO}m/H0 à{V g' {n} hi &

4.1.2. H\$S> m:

^rî_ gmhZr H0 CnY` mg | H\$S> m Xgao H\$ H\$m gm_m{OH\$ Am n[adm{aH\$
CnY` mg hi & _mZdr` g\$-Ym H0 Q>V+ O>Vo [a{Vnha AmYm{aV `g CnY` mg n{V,
nEZr Am à{H\$m H0 Am{aH\$ g\$-Ym H\$m bH\$a {b l m J` m hi & h_mao g_mO _| aâVma
go ~XbVo hE gm_m{OH\$ Z{VH\$ _e` mZo AmO {ddrh Ogr g\$WmAm H0 {bE l Vam nXm
H\$a {X` m hi & nQar go Cl Sæ hE dpm{hH\$ OrdZ H\$m gWmé én go MbmZo H0 {bE Om
^r Cnm` {H\$E OmVo hi, Cggo g_n` mE H\$ hmZo H0 ~OmE ~T> hr OmVr h& S` n{H\$
CZH0 g_mYmZm _| `m Vm n{amJV Z{VH\$Vm H\$m XpmJh hm/m hi `m CZ_| nar Vah go
Z`o _e` m H\$m AmE_gmV H\$aZo H\$s j _Vm H\$m A^md hm/m hi & ^rî_Or ZoBgr g_n` m
H\$m Bg CnY` mg _| H\$WmdñVw H\$m {df` ~Zm` m hi & CnY` mg _| _Ü` _dJu` nVr-nEZr
H0 ~ZV+ {-JS>Vo g\$-Y H\$m `WmV^H\$s ^{ na ~Sæ hr à^mdembr T\$go {M{V H\$aVo
hE H\$m hi {H\$ - ""n[adm{aH\$ OrdZ H\$m ~mZdnbr H\$S> m Mmho {OVZr _O~} hm
CZH\$m Q>Zm AmY{ZH\$ OrdZ H\$s {Z` {V hi & Bg{bE C{h} Om>Zo H\$s Ag\scVm M{m
H\$aZo H\$s ~Om` CZH\$m g_mYmZ TjZm hr C{MV hm/m & ' '14

"H\$S> m CnY` mg _| ^maVr` g_mO _| _Ü` _dJu` n[adma _| nbo _h{D
Zm_H\$ i` {O\$ H0 AdY ga~Ym H\$s H\$hmZr hi & H\$Vm H\$m Zm H\$ _h{D AmY{ZH\$ OrdZ
go AE` \$ à^mdr hi & CZH\$s nEZr hi à{bm Am~Q, hi nBny & à{bm àmMrZ,
_mY` VmAm H\$m _mZdnbr ^maVr` J{hUr hi & Om nVr go Á` mXm ~Qæ H\$m l `m H\$aVr
hi & _h{D H\$s Ang m hi à{bm Z`e-Z`o H\$nsæ nhZo gmO l \$ma H\$aQ Am^fU nhZo

Ana go-YO Hô ah& dh Cggo HshVm ^r hi {H\$ "Vw -Sx gKa hmo à{bm & Vw
AnZr H\$s_V Zht nhMmZVr hmo & Ka _| ^r AANô H\$nsô nhZH\$a ahZm MnhE & gnsx
nhZH\$a AmAmo Vno N_ - N_ H\$aVr AmAmo OmAmo & Vw EH\$ hr bmb q-{X` mpmbr H\$_rO
nhZoahVr hmo & '15

namZo I `mbn H\$s à{bm BZ ~nmn H\$mo Zht _mZVr & Bgr dOh go_hýÐ AnZo
hr H\$m nê` _| gif_m Zm_ H\$s EH\$ àmt> _{hbm Om H\$(e` a Hô nXna H\$m ðV hi CgHô
à{V AnH\$> hmo OmVm hi & gif_m Ana _hýÐ EH\$ XgaoHô àogw _| ~Yo hE hi & bôH\$Z
gif_m go g\$y ~ZmZo Hô ~mX _hýX« ge` _| OrVm hc& Om ^r dh CgHô BbQ> _| OmVm
hi CgH\$m hmV KQ> X-mZo Hô {bE {R>H\$ OmVm hi & Cgo bJVm hi {H\$ EH\$ Vah go` h
nÉZr H\$mo Ymd m hi & bôH\$Z gif_m go {H\$E hEo npl©AqcJZmo H\$mo ¶mX H\$aVm Vmo Cgo
{`cZo H\$s CÎmOZm ~mT> H\$s Vah Cgo {ga go nme VH\$ gam-nô H\$a Xvr & Bg
VUmduw©n[apñWVrgo ~nha {ZH\$bZo H\$m Ag \sb à`mg H\$aVo hE _hýÐ ñd` \$go HshVm
hi- " _Zo H\$NB©JZm Zht {H\$` m hi & EH\$ N>D>-gr ~mV H\$mo Vb {XE Om ahm hE & '16

gif_m _hÐ H\$s _Z..pñW[V H\$mo ApÀN> Vah g_PVr hi & na\$w{Xb Zht _mZVm
Vno O~ _hÐ CgHô BbQ> na nhMmVm hi, dh Hsh CRVr hi - " _c Vw go HôN> Zht
_mVr, _hÐ & Hôdb H\$^r-H\$^r Vahmao gnV Xmo K{S> me{-VmZm MnhVr hE & ~g BVZm
hr & Bg _| {H\$gr H\$mo Š`m EVanO hnzM MnhE? Vahmao dŠV go Om Xmo K{S> me Q>H\$a
_ar JmX _| nS> OmE± _cCÝht go g\$w> hE & "17

{ZiànU _hÐ Ogo àntUdmZ hmo J`m hmo & CgHô A&Ka H\$m àor OmJ CRm hmo &
{\sa ^r _hýÐ H\$mo bJVm hi `h \sa~o hi, Vmo ^r _c Bg _| S~o ahZm MnhVm hE & Bg _|
I nò o ahZm MnhVm hE & O~ gif_m Hô Jbo _| AnZr Vñdra dmbo bnHôQ> H\$mo Xd Vm hi
Vno dh Cgo CVma \H\$Zo Hô {bE HshVm hi & {\sa Cgo _Z hr _Z bJVm hi {H\$, "" _j
Š`n gif_m go nahO H\$é± & _Zo HôN> ^r ~am Zht {H\$` m hi & OdmZr Hô nmM-gmV grb

~nH\$ ah JE h; Aa {OZ ~m/ g| _am {dídmg Zht h; CZgo _c {MnO m Zhr ahj m & Ohmego àò _ {bò m, b m & ' '18

bd H\$ Bg CnY` mg Hò O[a`o `h Xenzo H\$m nVt` à`ÉZ {H\$` m h; {H\$ AmY\ZH\$ OrdZ H\$B©{dgS\{V` m} Aa {dS\$-ZmAnò go ^am h; & O~ EH\$ nVr H\$m AnZr nÉZr go dh Zht { _bVm Om dh MnhVm h; Vm dh Xgar AaV Hò à{V AnH\$ fV h m/m h; & Bg CnY` mg H\$s à{ _bm EH\$ JhñW _{hbm h; & CgoZmO-ZI ao{-ëHò b Zht AmVo & _hD Hò AgS\mf H\$m g-go~S m H\$maU `hr h; & dh MnhVm hc {H\$ CgH\$s nÉZr ~nha H\$s XpZ` m _| HòN>Á` mXm {XbMñnr go CgH\$s ngX Hò H\$nsò nhZo H\$^r-H\$^r AnZo Am hr CgHò Jbo _| ~m} S m {X` m H\$a|, ~Sò b` ma go AnZr ~m} | ^a {b` m H\$a| & naS\w à{ _bm H\$m `h g- ngX Zht h; gnam dŠV à{ _bm Ka _| Aa ~ÀMo _p hr | m/r Mbr OmVr h; & O~ H\$^r _hD H\$m _Z à{ _bm na AmgŠV h m/m h; Aa dh Cgo b` ma go AnZr ~m} | ^a b m h; dh CgH\$s ~m go PQ> AbJ h m OmVr h; Aa H\$Vr hc- "Š` m H\$aVo h m H\$B©Xd b m & "19

Bgna _hD Cgo g_PmV m h; {H\$ Bg_ HòN>~r ~am Zht h; Vw _ar nÉZr hr Vm h m & namZo gñH\$mao _| OH\$S\$ à{ _bm Odm- X Vr h; - "dh ~e_u h; _Zò H\$ {X` m & _PoA~ h m W Zht bJmZm & Vw JXr {H\$Vm-| nT\o ahVo h m Bg{bE Egm H\$aVo h m & "20

_hD MnhVm Wm {H\$ CgH\$s nÉZr ~nha H\$s XpZ` m _| HòN>Á` mXm {XbMñnr bo CgH\$s ngX Hò H\$nsò nhZo AnZo Am H\$^r-H\$^r CgHò Jbo _| ~m} S m bo Xo` m HòN> Á` mXm hr Mib~bmZ {XI rE, naS\w à{ _bm gnam dŠV Ka _| Aa ~fo _| hr {Kar ahVr hc & _hD _Z hr _Z R mZ b m hc {H\$ g m Hò g\$-S Hò ~mao _| à{ _bm go HòN>H\$H Xo & Bg dŠV _hD H\$m AnZo { _| ZnOò Hò H\$ho J` o dmŠ` `mX AmVo h; H\$s - "^bo hr ~r{g` m} {ó` m} Hò g m V g\$-S a l m na Kad mbr go {N m E a l m & Bg _| gÀMr Z{VH\$Vm hc & "21 b{H\$Z BgHò ~mOY _hD go ahm Zht J` m dh ^m d m e _| AmH\$a à{ _bm go

g-HN> ñni> H\$Vm hi - "h_mao XBVa _p EH\$ bS\$H\$ hi & dh..... dh _Pna Smo
SmbVr ahr hi, Amp _c.... _cCggo{bVm ahm hje}"²²

_h'Đ H\$ `o dñŠ` H\$ _ao _j _mZ Nñ XVm hi & `hmegoH\$Vm _j gKf'e'e hmVm hi
Amp EH\$ n[adma H\$s H\$(S> mē QZō Zo {~I aZo bJVr hi & à{bm _h'Đ H\$mo Bg ~mV na
~hV I ar-I mō\$ gZmVr hi & ~mX _j XnZñ H\$ ~rM _Z- _Qxd hmo OmVm hi & _h'Đ
à{bm H\$mo Bg ~mV go kmV H\$am XVm hi {H\$ A- Egm Zht hmVm & _h'Đ `h ^r MnhVm
hi H\$s, à{bm g_Po H\$s, CgH\$ nVr Š`ñ Xgar AmpV H\$ nmg ghnam bZō OmVm hc &
Bg ~mV na à{bm H\$mo dh g_PmVo hē H\$Vm hi - "AmpVñ na ~hV HN>{Z^Š H\$aVm
hi, à{bm & AmpV Mmho Vmō _X^H\$mo AnZr _Q\$ _p al gH\$Vr hi & Amp gM H\$ñ
à{bm, _X^ _Q\$ _j ahZm MnhVm hi &"²³

{dbm` Vr nXYVr go ~Zm "bmH\$dmZm' añVame _j em_ H\$mo _h{\\$b O_Zō bJVr hi
Omō `dm YS\$Zñ H\$ñ H\$Đ `m dhme _X^ AmpV bS\$H\$ AmH\$a O_Vo hc & _h'Đ ^r dhme
ZnQñ H\$ gmW AmVm hi & ZnQñ H\$ñ bS\$H\$` mō H\$s Va\\$ Xd Zm _h'Đ H\$mo AÀNñ Zht
bJVm & _h'Đ ZnQñ H\$mo bnQ> VWm QAMm H\$Vm Wm & _h'Đ H\$Vm - "~Sñ bÀMa
AmX_r hi Vy ZnQñ A^r ~Rñ Zht {H\$ BYa-CYa ZOa| XñSñ Zo bJm hi &"²⁴

XnZñ _j ~hgo hmVr hc & {\\$a Ogo ZnQñ `WmV^H\$ D\$na go A{hñVm-A{hñVm
nXm^CRñVm - "Vw ear\\$ AmX_r hmō ear\\$ AmX_r H\$db _Zgo ì`{^Mna H\$aVo hi, dh
^r -r{g`ñ go _Ja ì`dhma _j AnZr eam\\$V H\$mo AmM Zht AmZo XVo & Š`ñ, ^mbo
~mXerh, gM hi Zm ? Bgr{bE H\$ñm {H\$ Vw AnZo KanXo ' | {R\$H\$ {g_Qō ~Rñ hmō dht
~Rñahmō &"²⁵

V^r _h'Đ H\$mo añVame _j àde H\$aVr gñ_m {Xl r & gñ_m H\$s `mX Cgo ha
dŠV gVmVr ahVr & dh ~ma ~ma MmH\$ go Cgo {bZo Mbom OmVm hi & dh Bg g\$Y
H\$mo à{bm VWm XñVñ go NñmZm MnhVm hi & na\$w _h'Đ H\$s PR\$ eamV H\$ Cna go
nXm^CRñ hr XVm hi & CgH\$ Amp gñ_m H\$ g\$Y H\$mo bH\$a H\$ñB^HN>H\$ho dh ~XmV

Zht H\$a gH\$Vm & Š` n[H\$ dh grf' m H\$no AnZr A_mZV g_PZo bJm h& Bg{bE ZmQa
na i` \$ H\$gVo hE H\$hVm hj - " _ar ^m^r Ka _| ~R: Xmb N:th\$ ahr hj & `h _ar
^m^r Zht hj, Bgo bH\$a _Pgo Š` n{~JS\m hj & H\$hr _m_bm gM_M Ja_ hj Š` m?"²⁶

_hŷĐ grf_m Hô àVr, CÎmamâma, AZmŠV hmb/m J`m, dhr à{ _bm H\$s à{V
CgH\$s KŷJm ~T\vr J`r & pñW[V `hme Vh\$ nhMr {H\$ EH\$ {XZ, CgZo AnZo nŷ Hô
gm_Zo à{ _bm Hô _h na Om go WbnS>Xo _mam _hŷĐ Cgna ~ar Vah go MrI CR: -
"Vâhmar _Vb~ Š` m hj &"²⁷ _hŷĐ AAN: Vah go OmZVm hj {H\$ à{ _bm An(WP\$ Xŷi>go
Cgna nŷV... Adbpâ~V hj & Bgr H\$maU dh {H\$gr ^r AE` mVma H\$m à{VH\$na Zht H\$a
gH\$Vr & _hŷĐ grf_m H\$no AnZo {Xbme {X_m} go {ZH\$nb Zht nm/m & grf_m H\$s `mXŷ
Cgo ha dŠV V\$amMr ahVr hj & _hŷĐ Bg ~m/m H\$no g_PVm Wm na\$/w Z OmZo Š` n
à{ _bm H\$no VbnH\$ XZo H\$m {ZU© bo b/m hj & - " _j Vâhmao gmW Zht ah gH\$Vm `h
emXr ^j Wr & _Z\sgbm H\$a {b`m &"²⁸ à{ _bm na Ogo nhrS>Oj>nS: hmo & dh am-
amH\$a AnZr ~mV H\$hZo bJr & _hŷĐ H\$no AnZr Apa AnZo ~Q: nbnY H\$s ~mV H\$aHô
H\$hZo bJr - "h_mar emXr ZmH\$m_`m- H\$go ahr hj AAN: ^br Mb ahr hj & Vw grYo
amVo na MbVo OmAmo Vmo ^JdmZOr H\$s H\$nm go & h_| BVZm gKa ~Q: { _bm hj & BVZr
gKa Vâhmar ZmH\$ar hj & Cnŷ` mg Hô ~rM Hô Bg gKf©go bJVm hj {H\$ bd H\$ Zo`hrŷ
na ^maVr` _Û`_dJu` n[adman] na ~T\vo nmíMnĚ` à^mcl] H\$no {XI mZo H\$s H\$no ee H\$s
hj & Bgr g_` _hŷĐ Hô XBVa _| H\$m_ H\$aZomboCgHô nS:gr gaXna n[adma H\$m agŷ
Am`m hj & gVdŷ à{ _bm H\$s ghbr Wr & Xnzŷ Hô BbQ>EH\$ hr AnH\$ma Apa Z_wzoHô Wo
& à{ _bm Cggo AnZo nVr Hô XpamMma Apa H\$Q: i` dhma H\$s ~mV H\$aVr hj & gVdŷ
à{ _bm H\$no Bg pñW[V H\$m grhgnlP\$ _H\$m~bm H\$aZo H\$s gbth Xv/r hj & dh à{ _bm
H\$no H\$h - Xv/r hc & {H\$ Vâhmar Xp-ŷVm hr Vâhmao gdZme H\$m H\$maU ~Zor & na\$/w
à{ _bm H\$s MmMr Cgo`h gPnd Xv/r hj {H\$ dh grf_m go {bo Apa Cggo àmVZm H\$aHô
AnZr JñWr H\$s aj m H\$aao & à{ _bm Zo Angnmg Hô bmlmo _| _hŷĐ Hô gâ~ŷY _| Om

MMmPH\$ Cgo ^r CgH\$ MmMr AZWV -VmVr h& dh Cg nmañnn[aH\$ nief A{YH\$na
 H\$mo ad n\$H\$V H\$aVr hj & Ohmæn{V H\$m àÈ` bH\$ AmMaU Anp ha àH\$na H\$m ì` dhma nÈZr
 H\$ {bE _H\$^md go göX¶} hmb/m hj & gVd\$V Anp MmMr H\$ nañna {dnarV g¶Pnd
 à{ _bm H\$mo ^{V H\$aVo hj & Zma\$} grh~ à{ _bm H\$ {nVm Wo dH\$mbV H\$aVoWo & dH\$mbV
 H\$NB©I mg Zhr MbVr Wr & nÈZr H\$_ C_« _| hr Mb ~gr Wr & AMmZH\$ _hÐ H\$ nÌ
 H\$mo nH\$a Zma\$} grh~ {dM{bV hmo JE & AbJ hmoZoH\$ ~mV nÌ _| {bI r Wr & nÌ nBny
 H\$mo ~n\$S¶ ñH\$b _| ^Vu H\$am {X`m OmVm hj & à{ _bm AnZo {nVm Zma\$} grh~ H\$ nmg
 Mbr OmVr hj & à{ _bm H\$ AmH\$pn_H\$ AmZo go j ¶Y hmo OmVo hj & CZH\$ N{i> _| à{ _bm
 H\$mo AnZo n{V H\$m Ka {H\$gr ^r én _| Zht N¶Zm Mm(hE Wm & Zma\$} grh~ H\$s
 naemZr ~T>JB©Wr & nhboVm à{ _bm H\$mo S¶Zm H\$aVo hj & dgo ^r dH\$bmV Z MbZoH\$s
 dOh go Am(W¶\$ V\$jr ~Zr ahVr hj & b{H\$Z {nVm hr Wo à{ _bm H\$mo XpI r ^r Vmo Zht
 Xd gH\$Vo Wo & CgH\$ ga na hmbV \aVo hE XpmaVo hE ~mbo Wo - ""XpI r Z hmo
 à{ _bm, _ar ~AMr _c Vam XpI g_PVm hE & _Pgo Om ~Z nSalm, _| H\$éJm na O_mZm
 Egm Am`m hj {H\$ {H\$gr H\$mo H\$N> g¶PVm hr Zht {H\$ Š`m H\$aO & ' '29 Bg ~mV go qM{VV
 ghmao H\$ {bE do AnZo ~Qa naemam_ H\$mo I V {bI Vo hj & b{H\$Z naemam_ Am(W¶\$ V\$jr
 H\$s VVm AnZr ì` ñVVm go Odm- Zht Xb/m & `hmæbd H\$ Zo Zma\$} grh~ H\$s n[apñW[V
 H\$m {MÌU g\$IXZerbVm H\$ gmV {H\$`m hj & do `h {gÕ H\$aZm MmhVo hj {H\$ AnO Z`o
 Anp nmmZo _ie` m H\$s O{H\$amhO> go AnZo Xp.I r g\$V/mZmo H\$s hmbV H\$ H\$naU _mV/~{nVm
 H\$mo ~ñamno _| ^r en\$V Zer~ Zht hmb/r & ZnQm Anp gVd\$V H\$mo O~ `h nVm nVm MbVm
 hj {H\$ _hÝÐ Zo à{ _bm H\$mo Ka go {ZH\$mb {X`m hj Vmo do XnZn¶ ~ar Vah go _hÝÐ na
 AnZr ZmanOJr Xen¶o hj & gaXma H\$s nÈZr gVd\$V à{ _bm H\$ {d`m} go ì` mH\$b hmbH\$a
 _hÝÐ H\$ XBVa OmVr hj & dh Z H\$db CÀM A{YH\$nar go _hÝÐ H\$s {eH\$ñ`V H\$aVr hj
 & A{nVw gif_m H\$mo H\$Sæ eāX¶ _| \Q{H\$aVr hj & _hÝÐ ^r A~ gif_m _| nhbo Ogm
 AnH\$F© AZñd Zht H\$aVm Anp gif_m ^r AnZr nXmbVr Anp ñWm`r {Z` ¶SV H\$

bm^ _{S}Q: S: aQa d_mOr H\$ Am Pm\$ OmVr hj & _h'Đ H\$ -hZ Hđ à`EZ go
à{bm Amp _h'Đ nZ... _h'Đ Hđ { _ Hđ Ka na {bVo hj & {H\$YVw nZ... _h'Đ à{bm
H\$no N: > H\$a MbM OmVm hj, Amp à{bm J^@Vr hmH\$a AnZm _mZ{gH\$ g\$VbZ I no XvR
hj & n[aUm_ ñdén CgonmJbm Hđ AñnVmb _|^Vu H\$am {X`m OmVm hj &

bd H\$ Zo`hme à{bm H\$ Xem H\$m {MÌ U H\$aHđ `h Xenm hj {H\$ AnO g_mO
_| Egr H\$B©Zmar`mehj Om AnZo hH\$ Hđ {bE gKf©H\$aVr ahVr hj & O- do gKf©H\$aVo
hE WH\$ OmVr hj Vm néf H\$ ^mH\$Vm _| AnH\$a AnZm eara Cgo gnr XvR hj &
{OgH\$m n[aUm_ `h hmVm hj {H\$ dh nmJb hmH\$a g\$H\$na ^O:H\$Zo Hđ {bE _O- p hmo
OmVr hj & ZnQ: Hđ gh`m go Amp gbrh go _h'Đ ZnQ: Hđ gmW à{bm H\$no Xd Zo
AñnVmb J`m & à{bm H\$no Xd H\$a CgH\$m _Z j m^ Amp n[aVm go ^a CRVm hj & dh
EH\$ _br gr gbdma Amp H\$VnphZo XpA: H\$ Pmbor gr ~ZnE BYa-CYa K_ ahr
Wr Amp O_rZ na go H\$mJOnj Hđ O:H\$S: I Bn{M`m {WJ{b`m AmX MZ-MZH\$a AnZr
Pmbor _oSmbVr hj & O- S: aQa gnr~ _h'Đ H\$no `h -VmVohj [H\$ à{bm H\$m Vahmam
~ÀMm hj & Om ~S: hmVm OnEJm Vm CgH\$s _mZpñWVr ^r gmVmaZo bJdr & AV... _h'Đ
Hđ _Z _| X`m^md Hđ gmW hr AZH\$ àH\$na H\$s AmE:H\$Am H\$m CX` hmVm hj & O- `h
~mV dh ZnQ: H\$no H\$H\$Vm hj Vm ZnQ: Cgna ^S:H\$ CRVm hj & _h'Đ Hđ Bg àH\$ma Hđ
\\sae- H\$no dh H\$YV hmH\$a H\$H\$Vm ^r hj {H\$ - ""Aao h_nao gm_Zo ~ZVm hj, `h {H\$gr
Xygao H\$m ~ÀMm H\$go hmo gH\$Vm hj gmbq h_nao gmW _ŠH\$mar H\$aVm hj & Bgo ~gmZm Zht
MnhVm Vm ~mV Xgar hj, _Ja h_nao gm_Zo`h \\sae- Vm Zht H\$a& h_| Vm`h Cgr anV
H\$s H\$am_V OmZ nSvR hj & ""³⁰

`h gVZVohr _h'Đ H\$no AnE_ VbmZr _hgug hmZobJVr hc&

AñngmV _| EH\$ nV H\$s an{á H\$aZo Hđ ~mX à{bm H\$m _mZ{gH\$ g\$VbZ nZ...
{R:H\$ hmo OmVm hj & {H\$YVw _h'Đ Hđ àVr CgHđ _Z H\$s KJm Xp Zht hmVr & gVdV/
Cggo {bZo AnB©Vm I ver I ver go dh gVdV H\$no gVZmZo bJr H\$s _c AnZr qOXJr H\$m

EH\$ AbJ amñVm MZZm MnhVr hÿ & _ao {nVm Hð Amdg H\$no Xh\$snZ _| -XbH\$a _c
 XdnB` meH\$s Xh\$snZ I mbZoH\$m {ZU© {c¶m hc & _c {nVmOr Hð EH\$ XnñV {OÝhð _c MmMm
 H\$hVr hÿ CZH\$s XdnB¶meH\$s Xh\$snZ _| H\$m_ grI ZoOmVr hÿAmp AmpYo gâ~ÝYr AÝ`
 OmZH\$[a` n] H\$no àmá H\$aHð Am(WP\$ N{i>go ñdVÿ hmZoH\$m gH\$ën bVr hÿ & Bg ñVa
 na AmH\$a à{ _bm _ð Z` o` ñ` pŠEd H\$m OÝ_ hñV/m hÿ, Om ñdVÿ Amp ñdnf` ^_mZ go n]©
 OrdZ OrZoHð à{V gH\$ënerb hñV/m hÿ & Am(WP\$ H\$_Omar dV©_mZ g_` _| Zmar H\$s
 g~go~S\$ H\$_Omar _mZr JB`hÿ, {Ogo à{ _bm ZoOrVm hÿ & à{ _bm H\$s Am(WP\$ {Z^@Vm
 Hð gmW CnÝ` mg g_má hmo OmVm hÿ &

Aÿ... h_ `h H\$h gH\$Vo hÿ [H\$ n[adma H\$s OmZ Amp CgHð H\$maU VWm
 n[aUm_n] H\$m {M{ÌV H\$aZdnbo ^rî_ grhZrOr Hð CnÝ` mg H\$(S> me_ð ~mb _ZnðdkmZ
 H\$m ^r {MÌU g\sbVm Hð gmW h]Am hÿ & XnñE` g\$-ÿno H\$s H\$(S> me_H\$AMo S` H\$s Vah
 hñVr hÿ Om EH\$ ~ma Oj> OrE± Vno Xp`mam Onb\$ Zhr\$ Om gH\$Vr & Bgr _| CnÝ` mg Hð
 {eff\$ H\$s gmW\$Vm ^r {gÕ hmo OmVr hÿ &

4.1.3 "V' g' (gZ 1973)

"V' g' ^rî_ grhZr H\$m 1973 _| àH\$m(eV Vrgam CnÝ` mg hÿ & ^maV
 {d^mOZ Hð n[aUm_ñdén Xe _| hmZdnbr ^rfU gmXm` H\$ X\$mo H\$s {Z_n] H\$éU
 JnVm H\$no àñVW H\$aZdnbm AE` ÿ _hEdn]©Amp M{M` CnÝ` mg hÿ & àñVW CnÝ` mg
 Xno I \$`no Amp B©H\$rg n[aÀN]Xmo _ð {d^mfOV hÿ &

CnÝ` mg H\$s H\$hmZr EH\$ gwAa H\$no _maZoHð Nîr` go eie\$ hñVr hÿ & _mXAbr
 Zm_H\$m EH\$ ì` {³V ZÉWy H\$no nñM H\$m Znð>XV/m hÿ & gwAa H\$no _maZdnbm ì` {³V ZÉWy hc
 & _mXAbr H\$no gmbmñmar grh~ Zo_V gwAa bmZoH\$m H\$m`©gnñ {X`m & na _mXAbr
 ZoBg H\$m`©H\$no ZÉ`yna gnñm Amp CgHð hñW _| nñM H\$m M_M_mVm h]Am Znð>W_n]m
 & _mXAbr Hð AhgmZn] Vbo X~o ZÉWy Bg H\$m_ H\$no H\$aZm Zht MnhVm & {\\$a ^r _Zm

Zhrš H\$a gH\$m & gwAa _maZm ~S\$H\$(RZ H\$m` ©Wm & _amKAbr ZĒWy H\$mogVH\$H\$aVo
hĒ H\$hvM hj - ""BYa H\$m BbnH\$m _vgb_mZr hj & {H\$gr _vgb_mZ ZoXd {b`m Vmo
cmw {-JS}o & Vw ^r Ü`mZ aI Zm & h_| ^r `h H\$m_ ~hV ~am bJVm hj & _Ja Š`m
H\$ao grh~ H\$m hš_ hj, H\$go_n6>Xš&''³¹

Bg àH\$ma _amKAbr ZĒWy H\$mogmdYmZ H\$aHĒ Bg H\$m_ HĒ {bE ^O XvM hj &
ZĒWy Zo gwAa H\$m H\$R\$ar _| Vmo {H\$gr Vah ~X H\$a {cŕm Wm na\$w Mnar H\$m gwAa
_maZm Cgo H\$m\$S H\$ĩ:àX bJ ahm Wm & Cgo Egm bJVm hj & {H\$`h g~ N\$6>Xo Apa
AnZr ApaV H\$m ~mhr| š^a bo _Ja _amKAcr H\$m {X`m hĀm dMZ CgHĒ nmeI _o
~š> mē S\$rc XvM Apa ~ma--ma nM H\$m ZnO> CgH\$S Amē mo HĒ gm_Zo Pw OmVm &
A{I a ZĒWy Zo nar VnH\$V bJm Xr Apa gwAa H\$m _maZo _| g\sb hmo J`m & V_g HĒ
Bg nhbo àH\$aU _| ZĒWy Apa gwAa H\$m `h _ëb `Ō {hYhr H\$Wm gr{hĒ` HĒ HĀN>Z
^bo Om gH\$Zolmo Āĩ` n| _| go EH\$ hj & gwAa _admZo H\$m dnrV{dH\$ CŌĩ` ZĒWy na V~
àH\$Q> hmvM hj, O~ Cgo nVm MbVm hj _pñOX H\$S gr{T> nġ na EH\$ _am hĀm gwAa nS\$
hj &

eha š`à^mV \Āar {ZH\$br OmVr hj & AnOmXr H\$S bbH\$ _| H\$wog H\$Q> HĒ
gXñ` ~»gr OmO Zap, _mŌa am_Xng, _hVnOr eĒ\$A AnX à^mV \Āar HĒ {bE
BH\$OR\$ hĒ & AnO CŸhmZ`h {ZĪM` {H\$`m Wm [H\$, _mēbo H\$S g\sb©Amđĩ` H\$ hj &
{OgHĒ {bE Zr{b`mē gm\ \$ H\$aZo H\$m {ZU© {b`m Wm & Bg H\$_Q> HĒ gXñ` nġ š go
OZap nŠH\$m H\$wogr hj & dh PĒS\$ CR\$H\$a AJrWmZ àmā H\$a ^mfU XvM hĀ dh
Apa do Zr{b`mē gm\ \$ H\$aZo Mbo OmVo hj & _mēbo- _mēbo Kw_Vm Apa EH\$-EH\$ ĩ` [ŠV
go CgHĒ gwI -XĪ H\$S ~mV| H\$aZm Ozap H\$m ĩ` {ŠVĒd Wm & Ozap Apa H\$ĩ_rarcmb
HĒ ~rM H\$^r - H\$^r N\$Ō - _mŌ N\$Ō mZr hmvR Wr & D\$na go H\$wogr Apa A\$A go
H\$a`wZi>H\$H\$a CgH\$S YlB©H\$aVm & A\$ao_o à^mV H\$S nr{b_m {bVo hr ~»er Or
Zo h[aHĒZ bān ~Pm {X`m & Vmo Bg na eĒ\$A ~»er Or H\$m ^cm ~am H\$H\$Zo bJm &

~»er Or H\$no ~am cJm & Š`n{H\$ dh bñn ~»er Or H\$m ñd`š H\$m Wm & ~»er Or H\$hvohj - "H\$meog H\$Q go Vb H\$s Qar bo Xm cBgoamV -{XZ ObrE aI pIm &"³²

Bgr Vah efi\$A Amp _hVmOr _j dmX -{ddmX hmV/m hj & _hVmOr H\$meog H\$Q Hô AU`j hj & na\$w AnZonX H\$m Xên`m ~r_m EOP>Hô én _š H\$aV Wo & _hVmOr Zo hr bñma '| hmZombo H\$og gr gâ_bZ _š efi\$A H\$m Zm_gMr go H\$no>{X`m Wm & Cg gâ_bZ _š _hVmOr gš-mYV H\$aZombo Wo & na\$w efi\$A {sa ^r Am J`m & V^r go XnZñ Hô ~rM Vbdmao qI Mr ahVr & AV... ^rî_Or ~nar--mar go g^r H\$meog gr gXñ`ñ H\$s Ag{b`V H\$s JmR I mbVohj &

ZËWy B_m_XrZ _rñebo Hô ~rha H\$Q Hô ~Sø _xmZ Hô {H\$Zmao Om ahm Wm & Bgr _xmZ _o HôN> Z HôN>hmV/m ahVm Wm & BVdma H\$no HôÎm H\$s bTxB, Vmam-nB©Amp naem_ H\$m gaH\$g hjAm H\$aVm Wm & `ht na deml r H\$m Tñb -OVm`m Amp {g`mgr Obgo hjAm H\$aVo Wo & mbr_ brJ, dbZm nñA Amp H\$meog Hô ^r Obgo`hr na hmVo Wo & ZËWy R\$-R\$ ampbJ Hô D\$na ~R\$sa ~rS\$ H\$m H\$g bJmZo bJm & V^r Cgo Û`mZ Am`m H\$s _amXAbr ^r `hr H\$hr ahVm hj & _amXAbr Hô ~mao _j gmM hr ahm Wm {H\$ gm_Zo go AmR>Xg bmd JmYr Qñnr nhZo gm_Zo go JDao & EH\$ AmX_r Zo H\$m_r Zmam bJm`m, d\$xo mV`a_ JDao & EH\$ AmX_r Zo H\$m_r Zmam bJm`m, d\$xo mV`a_š WmSø A\$antb _oXgar Jbr go nm{H\$ñVmZ H\$m ^r Zmam Jm "nm{H\$ñVmZ -qOXm-nX" ZËWy Hô H\$mZ _j Nz-Nz H\$a AmdmO AmZo bJr & ' H\$meog qhXjAmo H\$s O_mV hj & BgHô gmW _vgb_mZñ H\$m H\$noB©dmVm Zhr\$ hj & dh Xd bmo {gSI ^r hj qhXj ^r hc_vgb_mZ ^r hj & dh AOro gm_Zo I Sñ hj, hH\$s_Or I Sñ hj &"³³

[aMS©eha H\$m {S\$Q H\$eZa hj Amp brOm CgH\$s nËZr hj & brOm H\$no ^maV AANñ Zht bJVm & Bgr H\$maU dh H\$^r-H\$^r B\$os>Om`m H\$aVr hj & Bg ~ma bñOm ^maV H\$no N>.. _{hZo ~mX bñQ> Am`r hj & brOm H\$m _š> ~ZñE aI Zo Hô {bE [aMS© CgH\$m ha Vah H\$m I`mb aI Vm hj & brOm H\$m öX` gñKZerb hj & Cgo ^` hj H\$hr

qhXmWmZr OZVm ^S#H\$ CR# Vm AH#om [aMS#Š` m H\$awm & b#H\$Z [aMS#AmídnV
H\$aVm hj & Cgo [aMS#H\$ H\$~{b`V na {dídmg hj & A#V... JmgnB#Or H\$~mV _mZ
br JB#Ama H\$mg H\$_O# H# g^r gXñ` B_m' XrZ _n#ëbmo H\$ Zm{b` mo H\$ g\#B#_]
OQ>JE & g\#B#A{^`mZ g_mZ H\$ Ama Wm, Cgr g_` _n#nmb Zo~Vm m {H\$ H#bmo
H\$ _pñOX H\$ grT# _# {H\$gr Zo gWAa _ma H\$a al m {X`m hj & pñW[V H\$no ^maVo h#
~»er Or Zo ^#JA# H\$no ~bdnH\$a gWAa H\$no \#H\$dmZo H\$ gbrh Xr & H#N>bmo Bgo
~mV go gh_V h# H#N>Agh_V & b#H\$Z ~»er Or Ama OZap gWAa H\$ Q#do
nH\$H\$a grT# go KgrO#H\$a ñd` §gS#H\$ H# nma bo JE Ama B#H# H# T# H# nrN# {N#m
{X`m & V^r CZ b#Jmo ZoXd m H\$ EH\$ AmX_r {OgH# Jbo_ Vmro bQH\$ ahr Wr, dh
Jm` H\$no Jbr H# A#A h#H\$ bo Om ahm hj & CgH# hmV _J\$#m m Wm & `h Ní` Xd H\$a
bmo gh_ JE & ~»er Or ^r X# VH\$ {R#H# I S# aho & \#a Yrao go~mo bJVm hj
eha na MrboCS#r & Amgma ~h# ~mo hj &""³⁴

mB#gîmo H\$ Y#bom H# ~nha Jm` H# H\$Q# h# A# \#H# JE hj & Bggo eha
pñW{V# #~{JS>M#H\$ Wr & dnZañWrOr H# _m#e# _o MbZdmom g#m(hH\$ g#g#
"qhXw~MmAn# aj m A{^`mZ _]n[ad{V# hmo J`n# gmao gXñ` _#rOr, XoldV, bmbOr
Ed# XmZdra àYmZ AnX bmo Cg {dO` na {dMma_# Wo {H\$ AnZm ~Mnd Ama
_#b_mZ# na AnH\$_U {H\$g Vah {H\$`m OrE & qhX#-gI AnZo- AnZo J#Úmao _]
`ndH\$# H\$no {Xj m XZo H\$ H\$m_ Amaá^ {H\$`m & AI mS# _m#Va XoldV H# H\$m\# H\$ar~
Wm& BZ _]aUdra A{YH\$ H\$ar~ Wm _m#Q# XoldV H#N>Ego bS#H\$ Vj na H\$aZm MnhVo
Wo Ono n#b#Xr hmo {H\$gr ^r n[apñW{V H\$m gm_Zm grZm VmZH\$a H\$a| & Ama {dO` H\$no
AnZr OrV ~Zm`o & BgH# {bE aUdra H\$m M`Z h#m/m hj & {OYhmZo H\$^r EH\$ _#} H\$m
^r dY Zhr#{H\$`m & _m#Q# XoldV CÝho\#b#Xr ~Zm XWohj &

g#m eha AmV#J#V ~Zm & BZ g^r ^`mZH\$ ~m# H\$no Xd ZÉWy K~am J`n#
Cgoah ahH\$a `hr Sa gVm ahm Wm {H\$ H\$hr `h anO I # J`m Vm CgH\$m Š`m h#m &

Bg ^` go _[ŠV nmZo H0 {bE `h eam- H\$m ghnam b0/m hj & _amXAbr H\$m amVo _
 AMmZH\$ {_bZm, Apa ZEWygoZ -mbZm, ZEWy AnZo AmH\$m Apa g\$H H0 Kao _| nm/m
 hj & nEZr H\$m gH\$m_b ñne©gml ^r amH\$ Zhr\$ nm/m & O- qhXp- _vgb_mZm H0 X\$Jo H0
 -mao _| brOm H\$m _mbw_ hmb/m hj Vm brOm A\sgmg H\$aVo hE H\$hVr hj - "Vahmao ahVo
 \sgmX hmoJ`m [aMS&³⁵

-Ow©bmln0 Zo `h gbrrh Xr {H\$ {S80x H\$_iZa H0 nmg OmH\$a BZ X\$m H\$m
 amH\$Zo H\$s Andi`H\$Vm hj & V^r qhXy Apa _mbr_ Zm [aMS©H\$s H\$mR\$ na nhMVo hj
 Apa enV ñWmZm H\$s _m H\$aVo hj & qH\$Vw [aMS©Bg ~mV H\$m BYH\$a H\$aVm hj Apa
 CÝho Amg _| g_PmVm H\$a JmYr Vm Zhê\$ H0 nmg OmZo H\$s gbrrh X0/m hj &
 XaAgb `h {ddmX {S80x H\$_iZa [aMS©H0 Wm0 go à`mg go éH\$ gH\$Vm Wm &
 b0H\$Z CÝhmZo Bgo amH\$Zo H0 {bE H\$mB`a`EZ Zht {H\$`n& Bggogm\\$. Omhra hmo ahm Wm
 {H\$ Bg \sgmX H\$s OS> _| [aMS©H\$hr Z H\$hr Wm Apa dh MnhVm Wm {H\$ `h {ddmX ~T&

eha n0r Vah AmJ H\$s bn0> _| Am J`m Wm& brbm bú_rZmam`U EH\$ Va\\$
 AnZo ~0a aUdra H\$s qMVm go naenZ Wo Vm Xgar Va\\$ AnZr ~0x Vm nEZr H\$m
 {há_V ~Zm`o al Zo H\$s H\$m0ee H\$a ahm Wm & Š`n{H\$ eha _| X\$Jo - \sgmX H\$m
 ^`mZH\$ dm/ndaU {Z_m0 hmo MmH\$m Wm& aUdra Ego_hmp _| Ka go ~rha Wm & ZZH\$
 brbmOr H\$m ZmH\$a Wm & brbmOr H\$m Oam- gm ^r gH\$m Zht hmb/m & pñW{V A{YH\$
 I am- hmb/r Om ahr Wr & qhXp- _vgb_mZm H0 _mao OmZo H\$m g_mVma gwZnB`nS> ahm Wm &
 Ego _mhp _| ^r ehZdmO Ogm i`{0Ed C^aVm hj O- Cgo_mby_ nS\m hj {H\$ CgH0
 XmV aKZmW Zo ^` _| AnH\$a AnZm n0m _H\$mZ N0H\$a Xgao _mëbo _| _H\$mZ bo
 [c`m hj & ehZdmO gmar gr_mAn H\$m Vm0Vm hAm aKZmW go {_bZo nhM Om/m hj &
 AÝ` AmMm[aH\$VmAm H0 ~mX aKZmW H\$s nEZr ~mbVr hj _ao Apa _ar ORmZr H0 Oda
 H\$m EH\$ {Sã~m Ka _| nS0m hj dh {ZH\$bdmZm hj & ehZdmO bmZo H\$m V`ma hmo Om/m hj
 Apa H\$hVm hj - "Apa Om_ç Vahmam Oda hÁ_ H\$a OmD\$ Vm ^m^r &"³⁶

^m^r O~m- _|H\$HvR hj - "Vw Bgo \H\$ ^r AmAmoVno_c"gr' Zhr\$H\$eJr & _c
H\$hpJr Vahmar ~bm go&"³⁷

BVZm H\$H\$a aKZmW H\$s nEzr, ehZdmO H\$ hmW _|Mrf^` n| H\$m JvANx XoXvR
h\$ & \sgmX eH\$Zo H\$m Zm_ Zht bo ahm Wm & XdXIm VWm CgH\$s nmOx H\$ gXn` n| H\$m
_V Wm {H\$ H\$mg Ana _nibr_ bnd H\$ ~rM OnoMMm^hmoOnE Vno pñW{V _|~Xbrdm Am
gH\$Vm hj & ~»er Or _nibr_ {bJ H\$m _v| `m hj, CgH\$ Ka ~R\$ hmVr hj, H\$mg
H\$_Ox H\$s Ana go ~»er Or ^mJ bvo hj Ana _nibr_ brJ H\$s Ana go h`nV ~»er
ahVm hj & ~R\$ _|nm(H\$ñVmZ h_ bo H\$ ahJo Zman) H\$ AndmO H\$ ~rM _|XdXIm em\$V
~Zm`oal ZoH\$s gh_{V nI na h`nV ~»er H\$ ^r XñVI V H\$am bV/m hj & na\$wCgr
g_` nVm MbVm hj [H\$ OZap _mam J`m hj & CgH\$m `h Zmam - ""`h AJO H\$s Mmb
hj & dhr h_ bnd n| H\$no bSx ahm hj & JmYrOr H\$s Vah _er ^r bme na nm(H\$ñVmZ
~Zdm & ""³⁸

`h g~ Xd gwZH\$a ZEWy I K H\$no Bg \sgmX H\$ {bE g~go ~Sx XmfR _mZVm
hj & dh Bg ~nV H\$no bH\$a naemZ hj {H\$ AJa dh gwAa Z _maVm Vno em`X Egr
~r^EgVm Xd ZoH\$no Z {bVr & CgH\$ {Xb _|~mP ~T\m OmVm hj & anO I b OmZoH\$
^` go dh {H\$gr go H\$Vm ^r Zht & AV... BZ X\$Jn| _| qhgm, ~brEH\$a, bOxno
AmJZr Ogr KOZman) H\$ à^ndnJ{M}U go VEH\$nf(bZ pñW{V H\$m àm_m(UH\$ {M} qI Mm
J`m hc&

{ÜVr` I \$>(V'g) ...

{ÜVr` I \$> _|Bg {OcoH\$ Amgnmg H\$ Jmelno H\$s _mZ{gH\$Vm H\$m {M}U h}Am
h& Bg KOZm H\$s à{V{H\$`m XbmVn} go eE hmo OmVr hj & n{dI Y_@H\$ Zm_ na \sgmX\$
eha go bH\$a XbmVn} VH\$ nhM OmVr hj & O~ AmWm Ana {dídmg H\$m gH\$Q>nXm
hmV/m hj Cg dŠV AmX_r H\$ht A\$Ka VH\$ {hb OmVm hj Ana i`dnWm H\$s gmar H\$(\$> m

OnH\$a {-I a OmVr hj & dfm] go {Og Jmel _o haZm_qgh AnZr nEZr ~\$mo Hô gmW
hnd> H\$m Y\$m H\$aVm Mbm, Am ahm Wm & ~\$mo H\$m I VaoH\$m Am^ng hmZo bJVm hj Amp
dh n{V H\$m gMV H\$aZo bJVr hj & na\$whaZm_qgh H\$m {dídmg A{S>J Wm {H\$ H\$mB^r
_vgb_mZ CgHô gmW ~am H\$m ©Zht H\$aolm & _vgb_mZnha Cgo ^amgm Wm & Jmel H\$m
H\$ar_I mZ CZH\$m h_XXu Wm & CÝhmZoXmha _| AnH\$a I ~a Xr {H\$ ~rha Hô bml AmZo
H\$s gá^mdZm hj - ""Jmel N&H\$a Mbo OmAm' H\$ar_I mZ H\$s ~mVn] go haZm_ H\$m
{dídmg Q>J`m & g- HôN>Cgr Vah AñV -i`ñV N&H\$a haZm_ ~\$mo H\$m bH\$a Jmel
N&>XVm hj & AnZo hr Jmel _j dh naXer hmo OmVm hj & Cgo Bg dšV `h ^r Zht
gPVM {H\$ AnZo ~Q> BH\$~mb qgh Hô nmg _ran Mbm OnE & nmo Jmel Hô {gŠI
JéÚmao _| BH\$Q> hmo JE Wo & pñW[V H\$m ~XÎma hmoXd {gŠI mo Hô ~rM gmbZqgh Ed\$
_vgb_mZn] Hô ~rM 'raXmX AnZr-AnZr {-amXar H\$m g_Pm XVo hj {H\$ `h ASJOr H\$s
Mmb hj & h_ qhXj - _vgb_mZn] H\$m {_bH\$a ahZm Mm{hE & AY` Wm ~mXr Hô Abmrdm
HôN>hmW AnZombm Zht & bH\$Z Y_níYVm BVZr ~T>MmH\$s Wr {H\$ XmZn] nj nÚmam BÝho
ZH\$ma {X`m OmVm hj & doMmhH\$a ^r Bg XŠo \sgmX H\$m amH\$ Zht nmVo&

A&V... haZm_ qgh WH\$-hmaH\$a {Og XadmO H\$s HôS> I Q> Q>Vm hj, dh Ka
_vgb_mZ H\$m hr {ZH\$bm & gmg amOmo Amp ~hp Af\$am hr Ka na Wr & AY` _X^~rha
JE W& `Ú{n O~ amOmo Zo CÝho eaU Xr, V~ Cgo Bg~mV H\$m Ü`mZ Zht ahm {H\$ `o
H\$m\H\$a hj & CgH\$s ZOa _| haZm_ Amp ~\$mo eaUmJV hr Wo & g_` Hô HôN>A\$amb
~mX EhgmZ Abr EH\$ ~S>mg QH\$ bH\$a AmVm hj & haZm_ qgh Cg QH\$ H\$m nhMmZ
bVm hj & Cgo A~ ngr Vah {dídmg hmoVm hj {H\$ H\$b BÝhr bmln] Zo _am Ka bQ> hj &
AANm hAm Om H\$b h_ bmlmo Zo Jmel N&>{X`m Wm & Af\$am Cg QH\$ H\$m VmOm hWm&
go Vm&Zo bJr Vno haZm_ qgh VmH\$s go AnZr _S> ~rha, {ZH\$mbH\$a AnE_{dídmg Hô
gmW ~mVm hj - ""Vmbm Š`n] Vm&Vo hmo ~Q>, `h bmo Mm^r `h h_nam hr QH\$ hj &
EhgmZAc r _c haZm_qgh hý Vahmar Kadmbr Zo h_| nZm Xr hj & Jé _hmanO Váho

gbm_V al o & `h QH\$ h_mam hij & na A~ BgoVw AnZm hr g_Pmo & AAN: hAm Om
`h Vahmao hmW bJm {H\$gr XpaoH\$ hmW Zht bJm &"}³⁹

gæ`Xnm H\$ JwUmao H\$m {Ml bd H\$ Zo A\$H\$V {H\$m m hij & Bgr JwUmao |
haZm_qgh AnZr nEzr H\$ gmW nhM J`m & CZH\$ ~Q: Ogdra H\$pa ^r `hmWr & Xm
{XZ Xnm amVn VH\$ `h `O MbVm ahm & ~hM go gaXma _mao JE & Xnz n bml nV ^r
hmo Mh\$ Wo {Zh\$ qgh Apa gmbZqgh ^r _mao JE & JwUmao H\$m Agbm g_nbV hmo Mh\$m
Wm & {Sa ^r AnZr AnZr nmb {NxmZo H\$ {bE gV{gar AH\$m & Apa "Aebm hmo
AH\$a" H\$ Zmao ~bX hmo aho Wo & Mman Va\\$ hnhmH\$na _MmV & {gSI {o`m H\$ P\$>
H\$E+ | H\$X aho Wo & g-go nhbo Og-ra H\$pa H\$Xr Wr & O- Vh\$ bmen H\$mo anXVo hE
JwUmao | nhMo Vmo JwUmao _EH\$ ^r ApaV Zhr Wr {g\ H\$E+ H\$ A\$Ka go MrI nh\$na
Adi` gZnB^nS>ahr Wr & bmem H\$m T: bJm hAm Wm & nM {XZn\$ _g mXm` H\$Vm H\$
Zm_na gH\$S: _mao JE, hOmano ~Ka hmo JE & bml no H\$S g\$imr Zi>hmo J`r &

117 Jmel Apa ehan\$ H\$S ~nRr hB° & AnH\$me | ASJOmo H\$m hdnB° OhnO
_SanZo bJm & bml ~mha AnH\$a CgoXd Zo bJo & H\$ñ~o H\$m _nhp ~Xb J`m & \\$gmX
anH\$Zo H\$m I o ASJOm H\$m {bm & \\$gmXmo H\$ MmVo {XZ ASJO A\\$ga H\$ Umam H\$a`P
bJm m J`m & ZH\$gmZ H\$S nN> VmN> hmZo bJr & "Jar~ {H\$VZo _ao Apa I mV+ {nVo
{H\$VZo _ao & BgH\$m ~mam nN: J`m & XgAgb n\$ao H\$WmZH\$ na ZOa S:bo Vno h_ nmVo
hij {H\$ [aMS°H\$m hr dh Mnam hij, Om Zni` H\$ nrN: I S: S: H\$mo H\$^r AnZr Ama
I tM bVm hij Vmo H\$^r T:bm N: > XVm hij &

A_Z H\$_Q> n Zo AnZm H\$m_ eE H\$a {X`m Wm ? haZm_ AnZo ~Q:
_H\$~nbqgh H\$ {bE naemZ Wm aH\$mer H\$mo AebmhaSI m O~aXnVr a`rh {b`m Wm &
{H\$gr H\$m ~Q: bmmVm `m {H\$gr H\$m ~Q: & A_Z H\$_Q: AnZo H\$m`° | i`nV Wr & Apa
A_Z H\$_Q: Xdmam hr qhXp_wgb_mZn H\$ OmZ_mb H\$ ZH\$gmZ H\$m nVm bJm m Om ahm
Wm & H\$meq Apa _mbr_ brJ Xnz n H\$ar~ Am JE, {g`mgr H\$Q-Zr[V H\$mo ~I w-r OmZ

MH\$ Wo & \{sa ^r H\$N>qhXp ~h/m V _wgb_mZr BbrH\$ H\$m AnZm _H\$mZ ~MH\$a AnZo
bmln\$ H\$ ~rM Om aho `o Apa _wgb_mZ qhXpAmo H\$ _mtebmo go {ZH\$bH\$a hOma-hOma
H\$s gfrmr nm/ gm _Oma ahr Wr &

H\$mlg H\$_O\$ H\$ g{Md ~»er, Or Apa _mbr_ brJ H\$ h`mV ~»e & Ogo
AAN\$ bml Amg H\$ _V^Xm H\$mo ^bH\$a njo eha _J A_Z H\$m` _ H\$aZo H\$ {bE EH\$
XgaoH\$ à[V {dídmg nXm H\$aZo H\$ {bE ZJa H\$ A\$a, Oibg {ZH\$mb aho Wo & qhXp-
mbr qOXm-nX H\$ Zmao bJnE Om aho Wo & _mXAbr Ogo bml ^r Bg emV A{^`mZ
_J em_b hmo OmVo hj & EH\$ Xgam AmíM`^`h H\$s Bg X\$jo H\$s g\$bVm go A\$jo
{OemYe [aMS^H\$s nXmVr hmo OmVr hj & S`nH\$s gmar KOZm H\$ _jo _J [aMS^H\$s EH\$
_hEdnU^ahn` _` ^X_H\$m Wr, {Ogo CgH\$s nEzr brOm AAN\$ Vah go OmZVr Wr &

`h CnY`mg gm_m(OH\$ hmVo hE AnZo gmW Y_°H\$ Zm_ na EH\$ ~r^Eg
gmXm` H\$ nam H\$mo bH\$a MbZmlb CnY`mg hj & `h CnY`mg ndmV` njo qhXp-
mbr gmXm` H\$ dj_Zn` H\$m EH\$ {dnVW Apa am_m(UH\$ \bH\$ anVW H\$aVm hj &
{Og_ ^r_ Or H\$mo g\$bVm _br hj &

4.1.4 ~gYr

"~gYr' ^r_ gmhZr H\$m H\$ _mZugma MmVm CnY`mg hj {OgH\$m àH\$neZ 1980
_J hAm hj & dh EH\$ gm_m(OH\$ CnY`mg hj & Om_mZdr` g\$Yn\$ H\$ O\$Vo -O\$Vo [aíVn\$
H\$m gu_ {Mí n\$Z hj & ~gYr CnY`mg H\$s H\$Vm H\$N>BgàH\$ma hj &

CnY`mg H\$s emdmV {Xebr H\$ EH\$ {H\$Zmao ~gr ~nVr go hmVr hj & {OgH\$m
{Z_m AdY T\$ go {H\$ m hj & amOñWmZ _J gm m nSzo H\$ H\$maU dhmeH\$ amO -_OXja
Ed\$ _ór, Ym-r ZnB^Mm` -nmZ H\$m Y\$Ym H\$aZmlb bmln\$ H\$m nbm`Z gtYo {Xebr H\$s
Ana hmVr hj, Apa {Xebr _O AnH\$a g\$H\$ {H\$Zmao I lbo Amg_mZ H\$ ZrMo AnZm S\$am
S\$Vo hj, {sa Yrao-Yrao Pm{S> mE I S\$ hmZo bJvr hj Apa Xd Ve-Xd Vo nam _XmZ

~ñVr _|~Xb OnMm hj & ~ñVr H\$noXd a bJVm hj Ogo{Xèbr _oN#0#-gm anOñWmZ
~Zm hA m hmo & H0N>g_` H0 níMmV Pmm{S> no H\$no dhme-go {ZH\$nb XVo hj Ana Cgr
OJh ~S#~S# go _H\$mZ `m B_maV0 I S# hmo OnVr hj & H0N>~Mr I Mr Pmm{S> me^r
nŠH\$s Pmm{S> n_ oVáXrb hmVr hj & Yra-YraoO~ a_eZJa ~ZH\$a Vj ma hmo J`m Vmo
Omo Pmm{S> meef ah JB©Wr, do^r nŠH\$s Pmm{S> mo_|VáXrb hmo JB©Ana anO-_OX#n0
H0 Zm_ go~ñVr {d>`mV hmo JB©

Cg ~ñVr H\$noB#-JrX©h[a`mUm, CÍma àXe, n0m- Ana AY` àn0/mo H0 _OX#
^r AnZr-AnZr PmmS# ~ZrH\$a ahZo bJoWo & na0/wBg KmV H\$m I QH\$m CÝh0 ~am-a
gVmVm ahVm H\$s ~ñVr H0 g\$Y _|gñH\$na An(I a Š`m {ZU© bVr hj & Š`n[H\$ dnVr
H\$m {Z_m0 AdY T0}go {H\$`m J`m Wm & O_rZ gaH\$mar Wr Ana EH\$ {XZ `h AnX#e
g»Vr go gZm {X`m J`m ""Váh0 {ZH\$bZm hmo m ~ñVr I S# Zhr\$ah gH\$Vr, A~ ~hg
H\$aZoH\$s H\$noOéaV Zht hj &""⁴⁰

~ñVr H0 bmo n_ Zo ~hV hmW-nme OnS# b0H\$Z CZH\$s àmWZm na H\$noJna
Zhr\${H\$`m J`m & {S\$a ^r bmo n_ Zo Cã_rX Zhr\$N#S# & ~ñVr _|Xmo-Xmo nr{t> me-H0bmo
^aZo bJr Wr & AV... A~ g^r ~ñVrdmbo g_P JE Wo {H\$ Pmm{S> meO#}r, Mtho O~
O# & Bg Vah H\$s ~mV0 gZH\$a MmYar, AnZo PmmS# H\$s Va\\$ Mbom & MmYar ZmB0Jar
H\$m H\$m_ H\$aVm Wm & CgH0 VrZ ~0# Ana VrZ ~0> meWr & VrZ ~0# _0 EH\$ AnZo
n[adma H0 gmW H\$hr Ana JhñWr ~ZrE hE Wm & ~rMdmom anOñWmZ go{Xèbr AnVo
dŠV {H\$gr ñ0#Z na N#> J`m Wm & Xmo ~0> me~o_b {ddm H\$aH0 CZgo_vŠV nm br
Wr, ~Mr Wr ~g0/r Ana CgH\$m N#0# ^mB©am_y & am_y_me~m H\$m ~hV hr bmoS#om ~0#
Wm & b0H\$Z ~g0/r CÝho~mP ~Zr hB©Wr &

H\$noH\$sam_ EH\$ b0S# XOu hj & {OgH\$s ZOa ~g0/r na nS#Vr hj & MmYar
~g0/r H\$s emXr ~bmoH\$sam_ go H\$aZm MthVo hj Ana ~Xbo_| Cggo ~mah gm én`o
MthVm hj & Ogo - ""~mah gm h0Jo & H\$holm Vmo AnO hr CgH0 hmW nrbo H\$a Xym &

Mma gm nÆJr A^r Xo Xo nÆo EH\$ hOma hmo OmEJo & Xmo gm bwlB^Ka Om OmZo n Xo
XZn& ~mah gm Š`m AnR>gm na VZo O~mZ H\$s Wr & O~mZ Xo Mh\$sm hÿ Bgr{bE H\$h
ahm hÿ& MmXh ~ag H\$s ^r Zhr\$ hi Næar, A~ MmXhdÿ | na aI m hi Anp Væo Ogo Hð
hmW | Xo ahm hÿ& Zhr\$ Vmo Xg AmX_r amO BgHð {bE nWVo hi & A~ _Opa hmo Vmo
~nb&' '41 ~mV XnZn Hð ~rM V` hmo OmVr hi & MmYar emXr Hð {bE H\$nsæ H\$sm EH\$
OmSæ bH\$a Ohm AnZr H\$Ræar | nhM Vmo CgH\$s nÆZr A^r ^r ~nha Jrbr bH\$(S> n
_o\H\$ _ma ahr Wr Anp ~g\$Vr A\$Ka I nOæa bOæ I anOæ ^a ahr Wr & MmYar emXr H\$sm
OmSæ AnZr nÆZr H\$no ~Tæ {X` m Anp ~nbm - "bo Bgo Anp OæXr go ~g\$Vr H\$no nhZm
Xo & Xjæhm AnZdm hm hi Anp _c ~mV H\$a Am` m hÿ&' _ng_ H\$s I am-r H\$s dOh go
CgH\$s nÆZr Zo Z ZHða {H\$` m Vmo MmYar Zo Cgo SæO> {X` m Anp ~g\$Vr H\$no Kgm _maH\$a
OJm {X` n& MmYar PmSæ go ~nha Ogo hr Am` m CgHð H\$smZm | HðN>AOr~ {H\$ñ_ H\$s
AndmO gZnB^nsæ & V^r _Zdm Zo AnH\$a ~Vm` m {H\$ ~ñVr | nfbg H\$s brfa` mæ Am
JB^hi Anp ~ñVr Vnsæ Om ahr hi & `h gZVo hr MmYar H\$sm _ba nrbm ns>J` m & Xd Vo
hr Xd Vo AnpV Anp _X^AnZm-AnZm gm_nZ bo- bH\$a H\$nsæ[a` n go ~nha {ZH\$boZo
bJo& ~ñVr Hð gm_Zo a_eZJa ~gm hAm Wm & a_eZJa g\$`/ bmoJm H\$s OJh Wr &
î`m_m-r-r ^r a_eZJa _j ahVr Wr & ~g\$Vr CZHð `hmæMmH\$sm ~VZ H\$sm H\$sm_ H\$aVr
Wr & H\$^r-H\$^r î`m_m-r-r ~g\$Vr Hð i` dhma go ~hV V\$J ahVr, bH\$Z Jæ _hmanO
H\$s Ankm H\$sm Û`mZ AnVo hr g~ HðN>Pb OmVr, î`m_m-r-r H\$sm g\$/mZ Z Wr & emXr
hÿ ^r Xg ~mah ~ag hmo JE Wo & î`m_m é{TædmXr {dMma H\$s ^mZ dmXr _{hbm Wr &
CgHð XnÿÈ` -OrdZ _o EH\$ Næ` m - gr _samZo bJr Wr & bH\$Z Jæ_hmanO H\$s
Ankm go "gdm | Var _j\$V hi ~r-r & {H\$gr EH\$ _Zm` H\$s gdm H\$a & Vam H\$`i>Xjæ hmo
OmEJm &'42 Xgao {XZ gw-h em_m-r-r Zo XadmOm I nbm Vmo `hr H\$bo _ba ~g\$Vr CYa
go JDa ahr Wr & em_mZo AmJo ~TæH\$a CgH\$sm hmW nH\$s> {b` m Wm & dh ~g\$Vr na
BVZr _ba~mZ hmo JB^H\$s ~g\$Vr H\$s ~Sæ go ~Sæ JbVr ^r ZOa A\$kmO H\$a OmVr &

em_m-r-r H\$m BgH\$m \ \$b ^r àÉ` j ZOa Am`m & CZH\$m ñdmi` {R\$H\$ hmZo bJm & Amp
amO-amO {I M-{I M go C-H\$a CgH\$ gm-ggm AnZo AnZo N\$Qa ~Qa H\$ Ka Mbo
JE & `o-Xbrd em_m H\$m Vgëbr XWohj &

~g\$Yr H\$s ~MH\$Zr haH\$Vm go em_m ~r-r H\$m H\$Y Am Om/m Wm & na\$w_hramO
H\$s Ankm H\$s `mX AnVo hr Cg Jmgo H\$m dh ghbVr Wr & ~g\$Yr H\$^r n\$na MT\$Vr
Vm CVaZo H\$m Zm_ Zht bVr & V- í`m_m-r-r Q\$H\$Vo hE ~mVr - "AJa ZrMo {Ja
OmVr Vm?"⁴³

Odm- | ~g\$Yr - "Vm Š`m ~r-rOr?"⁴⁴ Cn`BV ~mVr go nVm bJm hi, {H\$
~g\$Yr, AnZr qOXJr gohmaH\$a ^r Ka _mZZm Zhr\$MthVr hi &

~ñVr n\$ar Vah go COS>MH\$s Wr & n\$bgdmbo a_eZJa go nM {_b Xa I bo
_XmZ _o ~ñVrdm bñ H\$m CZH\$ gm_mZ H\$ gmW N\$S> AnE Wo & AY` bñm H\$s Vah
~g\$Yr H\$m ~m MqYar Zo ^r Q\$gr-ñQ\$> H\$ nmg a_eZJa H\$m OmZo dmbr g\$H\$ H\$s
nQ\$a`n\$ha AnZr ZrB`H\$s XH\$mZ bJm br Wr & Cg na nhbo hr {XZ _\$by anOnV H\$m
~Q\$ CgH\$ hr nmg AnZr ^r ZrB`H\$s XH\$mZ bJmH\$a ~R> J`m & MqYar ~mOm -
"YaVr Vm ^j`m ^JdmZ H\$ hi, Bg na Om ~R\$ H\$B` _Zm hr Zht hi & `hme na Vm
h_mar ^r Xmo Oj anQ\$ H\$m Owms> Zhr\$hm nM/m & Vw `hme ~RZo bJq Vm Z Vahmao hmW
H\$N> bJom Amp Z h_mao & ""⁴⁵

na\$wMqYar H\$s ~mV H\$m Cgna H\$B`Aga Z hAm & XmZñ | Vy-Vy- _G`Ceie
hmo JB`& MqYar H\$ {bE dh {XZ AAN\$ Zhr\$ Wm & A^r anOnV H\$s _ma I nH\$a AnZr
nQ\$ar | ~R\$ hr Wm V^r bñR\$ {bE hE b\$S\$ ~bñH\$sXmg MqYar H\$s XH\$mZna I S\$
hñH\$a ~hV J_u go nM\$Vm hi - "H\$hme hi N\$H\$ar?"

EH\$ Mb{MÎ | ho_m_n(bZr H\$m à`m hmVo ~g\$Yr ZoXd m Wm & Vm dh A\$XmO
Cgo ~hV AAN\$ bJm & Cn`BV Mb{MÎ KQZmZigma hr ~g\$Yr {ddm H\$a bZo H\$m
gnZm Xd Vr hi Amp dh gmH\$na hmo Om/m hi & XrZy Amp ~g\$Yr H\$s nhMmZ Cg d³V

h[⊙]~ a_eZJa H[⊙] ½ rhad[⊙] abmH\$ _| {Z_ \$Obm Kadmbm H\$ emXr Wr & emXr _| ~g\$
H\$no ~V[⊙] _m[⊙]Zo H\$m H\$m_ { _bm Wm Anp XrZy H\$no I mZm ~ZnZo H\$m H\$m_ { _bm Wm &
~g\$[⊙] H[⊙] nmg bJo ~V[⊙]n[⊙] H\$m T[⊙] Xd H\$a XrZy Zo H\$hm {H\$ OëXr~OëXr hmW Mbm Ego
H\$m_ Zhr\$ Mbolm & Bg na ~g\$[⊙] Zo H\$hm {H\$ Vw ^r AnH\$a Km bZm & ~g\$[⊙] XrZy H[⊙]
~V[⊙] YmZo H\$s H\$bm go ~h[⊙] à^m[⊙]dV h[⊙]⊙Anp XnZmo EH\$ Xgao H\$s Ana AnH\$[⊙] h[⊙]mo
bJo&

~g\$[⊙] XrZy H[⊙] gmW ^m[⊙] OmZo H\$m àm[⊙]m_ ~ZnVr h_i & Anp EH\$ {XZ CgH[⊙] gmW
gmB[⊙]H\$b na ~R[⊙]H\$a CgH[⊙] hm[⊙]o_b _| Om nh[⊙]Vr h_i & Š`n[⊙]{H\$ XrZy bS[⊙]H[⊙] hm[⊙]o_b _|
ZnH\$ar H\$aVm h_i & b[⊙]H\$Z hm[⊙]o_b _| Anp V[⊙]H[⊙] ahZo H[⊙] {bE AZ[⊙]{V Zhr\$Wr & Bg{bE
XrZy Cgo bS[⊙]H[⊙] H[⊙] ^e _[⊙]bo Om/m h_i & XrZy Cgo H\$_ao _[⊙]N[⊙]H\$a H\$m_ na Mbm Om/m
h_i & ~g\$[⊙] Ogr bS[⊙]H\$ H\$m OrdZ hm[⊙]o_b _[⊙]H[⊙]>Egm hm[⊙]J`m Wm, Ogo CN[⊙]bV[⊙]H[⊙]V[⊙]
{haZ H\$no H\$R[⊙]Kao _o ~[⊙]{H\$`m hm[⊙] & dh Z JmZm Jm gH\$Vr Wr Anp Z VO AndmO _|
~m[⊙] gH\$Vr Wr & ~g\$[⊙] Vm XrZy H[⊙] gmW X[⊙]hZ ~ZH\$a AnB[⊙]Wr& _Ja XrZy H\$s éI m[⊙]
Anp H[⊙] h{de H\$m i` dhma nmH\$a Xp.I r hm[⊙] OmVr h_i & dh X[⊙] go H\$H[⊙]Vr h_i - ""{Ogo
H[⊙] gmW à`nh {H\$`m hm[⊙] CgH[⊙] gmW Egm Zhr\$ ~m[⊙]Vo h_i? ~g\$[⊙] Zo H\$hm -"^JdmZ H[⊙]
gm_Zo gm[⊙] I m[⊙]q[⊙]m Zht _ar _m[⊙] _| a[⊙] ^am h_i `m Zht _ao _| \[⊙]o[⊙] h_i `m Zhr\$
Anp à`nh Š`m hm[⊙] h_i & "⁴⁶ A[⊙] _o XrZy ~g\$[⊙] H\$no ~Vm X[⊙]m h_i {H\$ dh {ddnrV h_i Anp
CgH\$s OmV _| Xm~VrZ emXr`[⊙]H\$m [admO h_i & ~g\$[⊙] amOr h[⊙]⊙AnZo _Z H[⊙] X[⊙] H\$m[⊙]
{N[⊙]mH\$a XrZy H\$s nhbr nÉZr H[⊙] ~mao _| n[⊙]Vr h_i Anp Cgo`hm[⊙]bmZo H[⊙] {bE H\$H[⊙]Vr h_i &

A[⊙]/V... {XZy amO I m[⊙] X[⊙]m h_i {H\$ dh emXr e[⊙]Km h_i CgH\$s nÉZr H\$m Zm_ h_i
éŠ_r & CgH\$no ~AMm Zht hm[⊙] h_i & dh Jm[⊙] _| ahVr h_i & ~g\$[⊙] ~h[⊙] Xp.I r hm[⊙] h_i &
EH\$ {XZ hm[⊙]o_b H\$m X[⊙]gam ZnH\$a _[⊙]b ~g\$[⊙] H\$no XrZy H[⊙] H\$_ao _| Xd b[⊙]m h_i Anp
CgH[⊙] ~mX hm[⊙]o_b gm[aY[⊙]SS>go {eH\$m`V H\$a X[⊙]m h_i & XrZy H\$no ZnH\$ar go AbJ H\$a
{X`m Om/m h_i & XrZy ~g\$[⊙] H\$no b[⊙]H\$a AnZo Xm[⊙]V ~a[⊙] H[⊙] hmW 300 én`o _[⊙]~MH\$a

AnZo Jmel Mbm OmVm hj & ~g\$/\$r H\$no Bg ~mV H\$m nVm MbVm hj V~ ~aSy Cg na
AnZm A{YH\$ma O_mVm hj & ~g\$/\$r ~aSy H\$no N\$H\$sa AnZo OrOr H0 `hme Mbr OmVr hj
na\$y/w dhme ^r B, mV na AmM H\$s g\$mdZm Xd H\$sa dh em_m ~r~r H0 Ka Om nhM/Vr hj &
Anp CYh\$ AnZm gram hmb H\$sh gZVr hj & em_m~r~r H0 _pñVîH\$ _| ~aSy H\$m Sa N\$ñ`m
ahVm hj & dh ^r gm\$ eāXn\$ _\$ eaU XZo _\$ _Zm H\$sa Xv/r hj & b0H\$Z í`m_m~r~r H0
H\$shZona {g\$g gar Zo~g\$/\$r H\$no OJh XoXr Wr & na\$y/w gar grh~ Bg nj _| Zht W&
{sa ~g\$/\$r nH\$S\$ OmVr hj & nH\$SZdmBm Anp H\$no B0 Zhr\$ CgH\$m ~m MmYar hmb/m hj &
gar grh~ H\$no _ZmZona ~g\$/\$r MmYar H0 gmW Mbr OmVr hj &

~g\$/\$r H\$no {Og ~mV H\$m ^` Wm dhr hAm & BgH0 H\$no _| nb aho ~ÀMo H\$s
H\$s_V 200 VVm ~g\$/\$r H\$s {H\$ _V 1200 XmZn\$ H\$no {bH\$sa 1500 én`ñ _o MmYar
H\$bnH\$sam_ H\$no ~M Xv/m hj & na\$y/w ~g\$/\$r H\$m gnZm `h Wm {H\$ H\$~ _am n{V XrZy _ao
~m H0 Ka ArEJm Anp _Po `hme go bo OmEJm & ~g\$/\$r H\$m `h gnZm Qe> OmVm hj
Š`ñ{H\$ A~ ~g\$/\$r H\$bnH\$sam_ H\$s A_mZV hj & ~g\$/\$r _Z hr _Z gmM/Vr Mbmo _ao ~ÀMo
H0 {bE Vmo ghmam {bm & A~ _c ApÀN>Vah nmc~nm\$ gH\$Js & A~ `hmeZ ~aS>H\$m
Sa hj Anp Z {SO}b H\$s ^mJ~Xn\$> & Cgo qOXJr _| nhbr~ma gH\$Z {bm Wr& g_`
g_` na ~g\$/\$r H0 _Z _| ^r H\$bnH\$s H0 à{V AZamJ nXm hmZo bJm Wm & b0H\$Z XrZy
H\$s `mX {sa ^r Cgo gVmVr ahVr & {XZ JDaZo bJo Anp ~g\$/\$r XrZy H0 ~Ja ^r ~ñ&
~bnH\$s H0 gmW ahZo H\$s AmXr hmo JB0Wr & ~g\$/\$r H\$no bS\$H\$m hAm Wm & CgH\$m Zm_
nBnyal m J`n& EH\$ {XZ H\$bnH\$s ng\$/\$r H\$no H0N> gm_mZ I arXZo ~nOma bo J`n& ~g\$/\$r
I aXr H\$saH0 bnQ>ahr Wr, V^r amVo _| AMmZH\$ XrZy QH\$am J`m & ~g\$/\$r H\$no bJm
Ogo XrZy H\$m {b OmZm CgH0 {bE dV0mZ Anp ^{dî` H0 g^r A^mdñ H\$s nW/u hmo
JB0hj & {XZy Zo O~ b\$J\$H0 ~mao _| nN\$ñ Vmo CgZo ~Vm`m {H\$ Vao OmZo H0 ~mX _ao
~myZo Cggo _ar emXr H\$sa Xr Wr & na\$y/w `h ~Q\$ñ Var hr hj & XrZy ~ñX I ve hAm &
XmZn\$ H\$s _Z..pñW[V EH\$ ~ma nW... ngar & ~g\$/\$r XrZy H\$m Bemam nñH\$sa BgH0 gmW

^mJ {ZH\$br & b\$Sø ~bnH\$s Zo O~ Xd m H\$s ~g\$/\$r {H\$gr Ja nief Hø gmW nrNø bnQ\$
Om ahr hj Vm dh Omango {Mëbm`m - "Amo ~g\$/\$r, ! éH\$ Om ! H\$hm Om ahr hj & _c
`hn\$ na hj. bnQ> Am ham_OmXr bnQ> Am A~ ^r _c H\$sh ahm hj & ... _c _H\$X_m
H\$éJm& _c N\$S\$Zm Zhr ~g\$/\$r & Am ham_Om Xo bnQ> Am bnQ> Am !"47

~g\$/\$r XrZy Hø gmW amVo_o MbVr hB\$, éŠ_r Hø ~mao _| nN\$Vr hj Cgo bS\$H\$m
hAm hj Š`m ? _Ja {XZy MmMm Wm Vm ~g\$/\$r H\$mo Jd©gm _hgg hAm {H\$ _c XrZy Hø
~Qø H\$s _mehj& ~g\$/\$r Zo amVo_o XrZy gonN> {b`m {H\$ VZ_o _Po 300 én`o _| ~a\$y H\$mo
~M {X`m Wm & ~g\$/\$r H\$s Bg ~mV na XrZy Zo AnZo ~Mrd Hø {bE PR> ~mbVo hE H\$hm,
{H\$ _c Zo Cgo AnZr gmB{H\$b ~Mr Wr & ~g\$/\$r H\$mo XrZy H\$m PR> ~mbZm ^r _Dp Wm
Anp Cgo H\$B©\H\$ _hgg Zhr\$hm/m Š`n{H\$ XrZy Hø {_bZ dh ~bX I je Wr & H\$Rar
H\$m Xadm Om I mbVohr gm_Zo I S\$ AnpV éŠ_r hj & Bg ~mV na ~g\$/\$r H\$m` {H\$Z Zhr\$
hm/m & XaAgb XrZy Zo ~g\$/\$r H\$mo Bg{bE aI m Wm {H\$ éŠ_r H\$mo ~ÀMm Zhr\$hAm Vm
nbny hj hr & njo Ka _| ~g\$/\$r hr Wr Om H\$mVr Wr & dh Mma nMm Kam _| nV... ~VZ
mPZo H\$m H\$m eé H\$aVr hj & XrZy MmH\$m ~aVZ H\$m H\$m_ ngX Zhr\$ H\$aVm Wm & dh
XmZn\$ ~r~r`n na h\$Š_ MbVm Anp njo {XZ K_w Vm ahVm & `hr CgH\$s {XZM`m©~Z JB©
Wr &

Bgr ~m H\$bnH\$sam_ Zo CgHø {déÖ _H\$X_m ^r Xm`a H\$a {X`m& na\$w ~g\$/\$r
Anp XrZy Cg ~mV na _H\$X_m {OV JE H\$s XrZy H\$s nhbr nEZr go H\$B©g\$/mZ Z Wr &
XrZy Zo ^r Bg ~mV H\$mo Y`m mb` Hø g_j ndrH\$ma {H\$`m H\$s Bg{bE CgZo ~g\$/\$r go
emXr H\$s Wr& ~g\$/\$r BYa H\$m\\$\$ {XZn\$ go em_m-r-r Or Hø Ka Zht JB©Wr & Ogr hr
CZHø Ka na nhMr Vm í`m_m-r-r ~mb CR\$ - "Vy Mm@a`m H\$aVr [aVr hj, _Po
~XZm_ H\$aVr hj &"48

~g\$/\$r ~hV H\$shZo na ^r í`m_m Cgo Mma hr _mZVr hj & í`m_m-r-r Zo ~g\$/\$r
H\$mo _hnëbo _| ~XZm_ H\$a {X`m Wr& K\$H\$ H\$s Mnar H\$m BëOm_ ^r ~g\$/\$r na Wm & Cgr

H\$naU MnH\$m ~aVZ H\$ nmM Kanj _o go VrZ hr ah JE Wo & {Og_| Ka H\$m JOmam Zht
hnm/m Wm & Bg{bE ~g\$/r V\$ja bJmZo H\$m {dMma H\$aZo bJr Š`n{H\$ Ka H\$m dmVmaU
XpFV hmo OmZo H\$s dOh go ~g\$/r H\$s _Z...[ñW[V R\$H\$ Zht ah nmVr Wr & EH\$ {XZ
éŠ_r H\$ ~ÀMo H\$m gm_M XñV bJZo bJm & ~ÀMo H\$m naemZ Xd H\$a éŠ_r ~g\$/r
H\$m Jmbr ~H\$Zo bJr & S\$ Z Zo _ao ~ÀMo H\$m H\$N>H\$a {X`m & ~g\$/r H\$m BZ ~mVj go
YŠH\$m bJm & {H\$a ^r ~g\$/r go ahm Zht J`m & Vm ~ÀMo H\$m bH\$a ^mVr hB\$S\$ŠQa
H\$ nng bo JB\$ éŠ_r, ~g\$/r H\$m H\$S\$dr ~mVj gZVr hr ahVr hj Ana H\$hVr hj S\$ Z
_ao ~ÀMo H\$m _ma S\$ bwr & XrZy ^r ~g\$/r na {Mëbm/m hj & ~g\$/r H\$m bnQZo H\$ {bE
H\$hVm hj, na\$w ~g\$/r ~ÀMo H\$m dJ nng bo OnH\$a CgH\$s OnM H\$admH\$a dmng bnQVr
hj & ~g\$/r AnZr _bZV go gm_mZ OQ\$H\$a amQ\$ ~ZmZo H\$m V\$ja bJm {b`m & XrZy Ana
éŠ_r ^r Cgr V\$ja _oH\$m_ H\$aZo bJo&

na\$w ~g\$/r H\$m V\$ja Zhr\$Mb nm/m & CgH\$ OrdZ _j EH\$ ~ma {H\$a H\$mbo ~mXb
_samZo bJVo hj & éŠ_r H\$s ZOa _j B\$ m\$Ana A{dídmg PbH\$Zo bJVm hj & XrZy
nhbo Ogm hr H\$S\$dm ì` dhma H\$aZo bJVm hj & EH\$ {XZ éŠ_r Ana XrZy gm_mZ ~mH\$a
Jmèl OmZo H\$s Vj mar H\$aZo bJo & XrZy H\$m JE O~ H\$B\$XZ hmo JE Vm _Z hr _Z dh
gmMZo bJr & XrZy Vm H\$h J`m Wm {H\$ éŠ_r Ana ~ÀMo H\$m Na\$H\$a dh OëXr bnQ>
AnEJm A~ Cgo ~g\$/r Ana nBnyH\$s ^r OéaV Zhr\$ahr & dh gmMZo bJr Mbm J`m Vm
OnE & _c AnZm V\$ja H\$m` _ al wr H\$m\$ar hj hr Ana AnZm Ed\$ nBnyH\$m nQ>MbmD\$Jr
AnZr _m\$H\$m ^r `hm~bm bwr & BÝhr\$ I`mbmo _j CbPr ~g\$/r Mbr Om ahr Wr Vm
gmao ~mOma _j ^JXS>_M JB\$Wr& nQar H\$ I no Mchrbq ZnB\$, Ym~r, _mVr AnX H\$m
I Xam Om ahm Wm & BÝhr _o ~g\$/r H\$m ~m MnYar ^r Wm Om AnZo gm_mZ H\$ {b¶lo
n¶log bmar H\$ nrN^ ^mJ ahm Wm & Cgr H\$ nrN^ nrN^ ~g\$/r H\$s _m^ ^r ^mJ ahr Wr &
Cgr g_` ~g\$/r H\$m ^r AnZo V\$ja H\$m I`mb Am`m& ~g\$/r Cgr Ana Mb nS\$ Vm

VXjā _b~o_§~Xb Mh\$M Wm & gram gm_mZ nqlog CR#H\$a bo JB©& dh dhm-go Mb
{ZH\$lor &

{Za\$/a gKfu go_Zi¶ A~ OmVm hij A¶a OrdZ H\$no i`mH\$ ZOm[a`o goXd Zo
bJVm hij, Cg na hgZo bJVm hij & `hr pñW[V ~g\$/r H\$s hmo JB©hij & _gr~V Mmho
H\$gr ^r ahr hmo dh Cgo EH\$ {I bdrS>g_PVr hij & gKfu _| ^r AnZo ñd^md H\$s
An¶/[aH\$Vm H\$no CgZo ~ZrE aI m hij & OrZo H\$m Om Mmd hij _¶V H\$s pñW[V`n¶_§ Cgo
_aZo Zhr\$ {X`m & S¶i ^maV H¶Mh\$a Bg gK^°_o{bI Vo hij {H\$ - "{OO{dfm Ogm eāX
~g\$/r H¶ H\$ne _§ Z ^r hmo na\$/w CgH¶ i`{°\$Ed H\$no Xd a BgH\$m ghr AW©OrZo H\$s
CĒH\$Q>Amemh_mar g_P _§ Am hr OmVm hij & ' 49

4.1.5 _æ¶mXmg H\$s _n\$¶

_æ¶mXmg H\$s 'n\$¶ `h ^rî_Or H\$s nmMdr _hĒdnjU©Am¶`r{gH\$ H\$V hij &
g¶jU©CnY`mg nDm- H¶ EH\$ H\$ñ~o na AmYr[aV hij & `h EH\$ Ego H\$mbI ĒS>H¶
B{Vhmg H\$m ~`mZ H\$aVm hij, O~ nDm- H\$s YVr¶a {gŠI A_bXmar H¶ H\$X_ {XZ-
~-{XZ CI S>aho Wo A¶a A¶Or engZ AnZm A{YH\$ma JhanB©VH\$ \bVm Om ahm Wm
& ^rî_ Or Bg H\$Vm H\$no AnZo naI mo go g\$-YV ~VmVo hij & Bg H\$Vm- ^¶ _§ {OZ
ñWmZm H\$m {OH\$ {H\$`m hij, do AnO ^r _mD¶ hij &

^rî_ Or Zo àñVW CnY`mg _| Mma nr{¶>no H\$m B{Vhmg àñVW H\$aVo h¶
VĒH\$nr{bZ, gm_r{OH\$ pñW[V`n¶ amOZ{ZVH\$ n[apñW[V`n¶ A¶a CZH¶ à^mcmo H¶ {MĪU
H¶ gmW hr CĀM_ _Ü`_dJ©H\$no ~XbVr _mZ{gH\$Vm H\$m ^r _r{¶S {MĪU {H\$`m hij &
_n\$¶ H\$m bJ^J 100 df©H\$m B{Vhmg g_mO H\$s ~XbVr Xem H\$m amMH\$ B{Vhmg
àñVW H\$aVm hij & AV... H\$Wmgma H¶N>Bg àH\$ma hij &

_n\$¶ H\$m _r{bH\$ XrdmZ YZnVam` ~¶¶ hmo J`m Wm & b¶H\$Z H\$ñ~o_§ AnZo
gZH\$s ñd^md H¶ {bE Á`mXm _ehjā Wm& O~ OdmZ Wm & V^r go Cgo H\$ñ~o{dmb¶ Zo

MmMm gZ H\$s XrdmZ Xp H\$Qm XrdmZ AmX CnZm_ Xo aI o Wo & XrdmZ H\$s {-amXar _|
 `hr EH\$ AmX_r Wm OmO AnO ^r nrbo a\$ H\$m A\$JaI m nhZVm Wm Anp {gana H\$gar
 a\$ H\$s nJS: O~ H\$s A\$JaI o H\$m MbZ H\$ñ~o _| A\$JOr H\$m A_bXmar H\$m` _ hmZo H\$
 gmW I È_ hm J`m Wm Anp H\$gar a\$ H\$s nJS: H\$db emXr-ā` rh _j hr nhZr OmVr
 Wr & _n\$ H\$ ~rha MdVao H\$ Cna Amam_ H\$gu na ~Rm YZnVam` nānqhv am_Xmg go
 ~{V`m ahm Wm & nānqhv am_Xmg Zo bd amO H\$ AmZo H\$s ~mV gZnH\$a XrdmZ YZnV
 H\$ H\$mZ I SāH\$a XVm hj & bH\$Z YZnV H\$m bJm {H\$ A~ bd amO H\$ñ~o _j AnE `m Z
 AnE, BggoH\$B`H\$ Zhr\$nsZombm & nānqhv XrdmZ YZnVam` go{bZo H\$ ~mX Ogo
 hr _n\$ go ~rha Am`m, nhbo Vm ^m gOr {br, {sa Ogo hr AmJo ~Tm \SnoH\$ H\$
 ~rha _n\$ H\$ bSH\$ H\$ XmV `m `na QH\$am JE & bSH\$ Zo Or ^aH\$a nānqhv H\$m
 _OmH\$ CSm`m & nānqhv ~\$ _pH\$bmo H\$ ~mX D\$Z _ZMbmo go NāH\$am nm H\$a H\$ñ~m
 K_w VohE grWohaZnam` U H\$ Ka Om nhMm &

haZnam` U XrdmZno H\$s, n\$SV H\$m hr EH\$ XrdmZ Wm & AnOH\$b \Snm`nVr H\$
 {XZ H\$no> ahm Wm & CgH\$ gmW CgH\$s {dYdm ~Q\$ {damdbr Anp CgH\$s Zr(VZ
 éŠ_Ur ^r ahVr Wr & am_Xmg nānqhv Anp haZnam` U H\$ ~rM AnpMn[aH\$ dVmOm`\$
 hmZo H\$ ~mX nānqhv Zo~Vm`m H\$s, ""XrdmZ YZnV H\$ ~Q\$ H\$a gmH\$ _{bH\$ _gnam_ H\$
 Ka hmZoOm ahm hj &""⁵⁰

haZnam` U YZnVam` H\$m [aIVXna Wm Anp H\$^r YZnV H\$ [a`mgV _| bJmZ
 dgwb H\$aZo H\$m H\$aVm Wm & _{bH\$ _gnam_ H\$s ~Q\$ H\$m {ddrh XrdmZ YZnVam` H\$
 _Pbo~Q\$ goV` hAm Wm & XmZn[adna H\$ñ~o H\$ OmZo_mZon[adna Wo& XmZno Va\ \$ go
 OmXma Vj`n[a`mWr & emXr ā` rh H\$s añ` nar hmV/hr, ~manV H\$s {dXrB`H\$s Om MmH\$s
 Wr & ~nanV`n\$ Zo~hV AY_ {H\$`m Wm & bmo H\$m ~B, mV {H\$`m Wm & na\$wVah-Vah
 H\$s {dMmaYnam _| EH\$ {dMmaYnam `h ^r Wr {H\$ ~Qw`bú_rXmg Xa VH\$ {ga {hbmVo
 ahZo H\$ ~mX ~mcm, "A~ Vm H\$N> ^r H\$aZo- YaZo go bm^ Zhr\$hmom & na EH\$ ~mVo JmB>

~mY bmo {H\$ AmJo go XrdmZnġ Hġ Ka bSġH\$ Zhr Xġo & Apa g- RġH\$ hj; na bSġH\$ H\$
[aíVm ZhrġH\$ġo & AnZo grYoamġVona Am OmEġo & "51

BgHġ Cnanġ/ bmo ~nar Vah go CġmġOV hmo J`o & BġamXBġZo MMmġ~ġ H\$ġZo Hġ
{bE H\$hm Apa namġhV go H\$hm {H\$ g' {Y` nġ go XhO ^OZm hj &

~mamV A^r _nġġ dmg Zhrġ JBġWr & ~pġH\$ XrdmZ YZnV H\$^m Bemam nmH\$
~mamVr XġhZ H\$^m Sġbr H\$ Oġbona bo JE & Oġbom dfu go EH\$ n{dġ ġWmZ Hġ én _
_mZ OmVm Wm & naġw XrdmZ YZnV H\$ Bg Mmb H\$^m ^bm H\$^m g_P ahm Wm & O-
XrdmZ² YZnVm H\$^m `h gġe - "XġhZ A^r h_mao Ka _ġ Z hr JBġhj & Ka _ġ nhġJr
Vmoh_nar hmoġr & Bgodmġng bo AmAm & "52

`h gġZH\$ g^r gH\$Vo _ġ Am JE {H\$gr Zo XrdmZ YZnV H\$^m OmH\$`h ~Vm`m
{H\$ g_Yr bmoġ Zo A~ ^{dġ` _ġ AmH\$ _nġġ _ġ H\$^m Bġ^r bSġH\$ Z Xġo H\$^m {ZUġ
{b`m hj & ~g XrdmZ YZnV H\$^m _nġ^m {b J`nġ CgZo AnZo namġhV go gmġ\$ eāXmġ _ġ
H\$^m {X`m & O~ VH\$ EH\$ bSġH\$ H\$ emXr h_mao Xgao bSġHġ go g_mYr bmo ZhrġH\$ġo
XġhZ `hmġgo Zhrġ OmEġr & XġhZ H\$ Sġbr bmoġm Xr JBġ & bSġH\$ H\$^m MmVm Apa _m_r
^r Sġbr Hġ gmW bmoġ & BZ bmoġo Zo ~hġ g_Pm`m & naġw YZnV na {H\$grH\$^m Aga
ZhrġhġAm & BġamXBġH\$^m A^r VH\$ `h ahġġ Zhrġ _mby Mb nm`m Wm {H\$ CgH\$ ~Oġ
H\$ Sġbr nġ... Cgr XadmOo na bmoġ ahr Wr, {Ogo CgZo gġ_mZ go {dXm H\$ Wr &
BġamXBġna Ogo JmO {Ja nġġ hmo`h JmO {gġ, BġamXBġna Zhrġ ~pġH\$ nġon[adma
Apa [aíVġnamġ na ^r Wr & bú_rXmġ Apa _{bH\$ _ġmam_ AmX g^r naemZ Wonhbo
Vm g^r bú_rXmġ na ZmamO hġ H\$ {H\$gZo`h _Zhġ I ~a g_{Y H\$^m Xr & {ġ\$
ġmam namġhV Hġ D\$na {-JS>CRġ & bġH\$Z BġamXBġZo gmġ\$ eāXmġ _ġ nġ>{b`m {H\$
g_{YOr MmhVo Š`m hj ? namġhV XmZnġ hmVnġ H\$ CSġ{b`m H\$^m ZMmVm hġAm ~mbo -
"_bH\$^mUrOr, g_{Y`m Zo H\$^mhmġhj {H\$ AmO hr Hġ bJZ _ġ Xġgam {ddmh ^r hmo OmE
& "53 BġamXBġVmġ/ Bg ~mV Hġ {bE Vġ ma hmo JBġ & CġhmoZo ġni>H\$^m {X`m {H\$ Amġ a

EH\$ bS#H\$ Xo M#H\$ h# Vno Xlgar bS#H\$ XZo _g Š` m hO°h; & Kadmbno Zo Bg ~mV H\$m
 {damV ^r {H\$m & na\$w B°amXB°Zo EH\$ Z _mZr & bqH\$Z O~ ~mV Xjho H\$s AnB°{H\$
 Xjhm H\$mZ hmlm & {H\$go bS#H\$ XZr hmlr Vno n[adma _|` h ~mV qMVZr` hmo JB&
 Š` n{H\$ X~r O~mZ _g ` h ~mV {ZH\$bZo bJr H\$s Xjhm XrdmZ YZnVm H\$m ~Qm H\$ëbo
 hmlm & H\$ëbm nmJb Wm {OgH\$m BbnO ^r Mbm ahm Wm & {s\$a ^r {ddrh hnzM V` hmo
 M#H\$m Wm & nZ:~mafV` n{H\$s S#br goZo bJr Wr & Bg Vah XrdmZ YZnV H\$ amlr ~Qa
 H\$m {ddrh haZm` maU H\$s {dYdm ~Q# {damdbor H\$s ~mah Vo Vah ~ag H\$s nlr éŠ_Ur
 H\$ gmV g#P hAm Omo H\$ñ~o H\$ B{Vhmg _o Xrfg` no (Xg) gmb VH\$ MMm°H\$m {df`
 ~Zm ahm & ha H\$B°XrdmZ YZnV H\$m Xmf Xo ahm Wm & haZmam` U H\$s ~Q# dram Vmo
 am_Xmg namhV H\$m Jingo _g ` hmeVH\$ H\$h S#br - ""BggoH\$hmOr Mbm OmE±` hme go &
 Bg Ūma na BgH\$m gm` m ^r Zhr\$nsa & {OgZo _ar ~Q# H\$m H\$E±_o PmH\$m h; dh {Vb -
 {VbH\$a _aq Cgo ~mbo H\$mQa Cgo \{Z` a gma Sg Sg OmE &" ⁵⁴ na\$w namhV Cgo
 Ana CgH\$ ~m H\$mog_Pm/m ahm H\$s `h éŠ_m H\$m ^m/2 h; & Omo Cg _mS# _g bo JB&
 AAN# AAN# VagVo h; & na\$w` h ~mV gE` Wr {H\$ YZnV Zo AnZm ndmV°~S# VarH\$Q
 gohb H\$a [b` m Wm &

_mS# H\$s {nN#br H\$hmZr AVrV H\$ Ywb H\$ _| I mB°hB° h; & H\$ñ~o _| Vah-
 Vah H\$s H\$hrfZ` m# ^r _mS# H\$m bH\$a àM{bV h; & H\$Vo hc _mS# H\$s Ztd XrdmZ
 _WamXmg Zo al r Wr & H\$maXma gaH\$mar A{YH\$mar hAm H\$aVm Wm & O_rZ-Om XmX H\$
 PJS# {ZnQ#m Wm & _WamXmg H\$maXma Wo & H\$ñ~o _| CZH\$s AAN# gml Wr & V^r
 H\$B°_hm_mar \Q# Wr Ana Cgr _o XrdmZ _WamXmg H\$s _E` y hmo JB& _WamXmg H\$
 ~mX CgH\$m ~Qm _j` mXmg _mS# H\$m _m{bH\$ ~Zm Wm & Ana C{YhmZo AAN# brH\$`a` Vm
 àmá H\$a br Wr & 'æ` mXmg ^r H\$m~bo _| D\$Mo nX na {Z` ŠV {H\$m J` m Wm & BgH\$
 H\$maU _j` mXmg H\$ H\$ñ~o H\$ ~S# XrdmZ H\$s CnmY Xr OmZo bJr Wr Vno BgH\$ gm_Zo
 H\$ñ~o H\$ amOm A_ramX H\$s h{g` V ^r H\$N> H\$N> \sH\$s nS#Zo bJr Wr &

æ¶mXmg H\$s nĚZr XdH\$s ^r ~Sx Zo -Ya dmbor Ór Wr & dh ^r XnZmo hmVmo
 goXmZ-X{J Um XMr ahVr VVm _\$Xa JwĚUmam XnZnġ _|_ mVm O-H\$Zo nhM OmVr & g_`
 ~rVVm J`m & _j`mXmg H\$m EH\$ OdmZ ~Qm Wm na\$/w AMmZH\$ H\$mb H\$m Jmg ~Z J`n&
 _j`mXmg H\$m EH\$ NqQm ^nB©XrdmZ JmbġbXmg Wm & _j`mXmg Hġ à^md H\$s dOh goCgo
 ^r H\$m-ġ Xa-ma _| H\$maXma {Z`ġV H\$a {X`m J`m Wm & JmbġbXmg H\$m bJmVna VrZ
 bSxH\$`m hġWr & nġ H\$s MnhV {bE JmbġbXmg AŠga VSxm H\$aVm & Bg{bE EH\$
 {XZ AnZr AmpV H\$mo _maH\$a ~Q> mġg{hV _mġ Hġ ^O {X`m Amp Mġm Zm_ H\$s EH\$
 al ġ H\$mo _nSx _ġ bo Am`m & BgH\$m {damV hġAm na\$/w JmbġbXmg Zo {H\$gr H\$s EH\$ Z
 gŷZr Amp TġB©VrZ grb VH\$a _nSx _ġ al oahm & Cg g_` XrdmZ `æ`mXmg H\$m-ġ
 _| hr Wo & bġH\$Z EH\$ {XZ Z OmZo Š`mo JmbġbXmg H\$mo Š`m gġPr, JmbġbXmg Zo Cg
 al ġ H\$mo BVZm _nam {H\$ AJa AMmZH\$ `æ¶mXmg Z nhMVo Vmo em`X Or{dV Z ~MVr&
 `æ`mXmg Jmġgm hmVohġ ~mbo Wo.. "" JmbġbXmg haOmB©Ka _| ~RmAmġo Vmo Egm hr hmġm
 & AÀNm hġAm Om dŠV ahVo Vġho AH\$b Am JB©& EH\$ Z EH\$ {XZ Vmo Vġhmar Amġ ġ
 I ġVr hr A- e_ġma hmZo H\$s H\$B©OéaV Zhrš hj &""⁵⁵ Amp al ġ Cgr {XZ Ka
 NġSxH\$a Mbr JB©& bġH\$Z _æ`mXmg ZoXd {b`m Wm {H\$ dh J^ġVr hj &

Amġo H\$s H\$Vm _ġ `æ¶mXmg Zo JmbġbXmg Hġ H\$hZo na _nSx Hġ Xm ^mġ H\$a {XE
 Wo & HġN>{XZnġ Hġ ~mX JmbġbXmg H\$s nhbr nĚZr ^r dmġ bġQ> AnB©Wr Amp Cggo
 bd amO Zm_ H\$m bSxH\$m ^r hġAm & na\$/w ~rg grb ~mX O~ JmbġbXmg H\$s _Ě`y hm
 MġH\$s Wr, Cgr al ġ Mġm H\$m ~Qm YZnV EH\$ {XZ AMmZH\$ _nSx _| àH\$Q> hmġH\$a
 AnZm {hġgm _mġ ahm Wn& `æ¶mXmg Zo gġmġm Wm AnO àĚ`j hmo ahm Wm & `æ¶mXmg
 goCMr AmġmO _| ~mġm & - ""XrdmZOr grYo hmW go Xmġo Vmo ^r bġm , Amp CġQə
 hmV go Xmġo Vmo ^r bġm & _ġ _nSx H\$m AnZm {hġgm NġSxZdmġm Zhrš hj & _c ^r XrdmZ
 hj &""⁵⁶ Amp EH\$ {XZ XrdmZ YZnV Zo `æ¶mXmg Hġ ġer Xmġam_ H\$s ~Qx _mġV`m H\$mo
 bġH\$a _nSx _| ^r ~Rm {b`m Wm & `æ¶mXmg Bg XġH\$m`©H\$mo ~XmġV Z H\$a gġHġ Wo &

CÝhmZo YZnV H\$m gmam gm_mZ _n\$ go ~nha \H\$ {X` m Wm & Anp gnar H\$mR[a` mo _o
Vrbm bJm {X` m Wm & YZnV J\$`raVm go ~mbm Wm, "H\$mB©~mV Zht VmD\$Or, 'H\$ Xmo
gm_mZ, na _c ^r XrdmZ hÿAmp AnZm hH\$ bH\$a ahpjm &"⁵⁷ Cgr {XZ TbVr Xmmhar
H\$ ~mX H\$ñ~o _|_ZmXr H\$s JB©Wr ""I bH\$ I Wm Xm: h\$ _ ~mXerh hm, ha I mg Am-
D\$ _ H\$m _Vbm {H\$` m OmVm hi {H\$ {\\$a\$}r H\$ bÍH\$a gëVZV-E-I mbgm H\$s Va\\$\\$
~T\VoAm aho hi & H\$b go ere_hb _| ^aVr eé hmo OmEJr &"⁵⁸ H\$ñ~o _| g^r à{V(öV
bml {Og_| 'æ¶mXmg ^r em_b Wo& ere_hb H\$s Amp Om ahoWo& g^r _hgyg H\$a
ahoWo{H\$ _gr~V brhpa Xa~ma na Zht g_Wm amÁ` na AmB©hi &

^Vu H\$m H\$m ©Omemo go hAm & XrdmZ 'æ¶mXmg H\$m ^VrOm bd anO Om ~MnZ
_o XmXr H\$ _w go draVm Amp ~{bXmZ H\$s H\$hmZr gZVm Am` m Wm & CZH\$s àaUm go
à^m(dV hmb\$a bd anO ^r \mO H\$s ^Vu _| AnZm Zm_ {bI J` m Wm & A\$/ _o XmXr
Zo Am(edmX Xo hr {X` m - ""aã~ gw r al o OmAmo ~Om OmAmo & ~m~XmXm H\$m Zm_
ameZ H\$aZm & H\$ñ~o H\$m Zm_ ameZ H\$aZm & gm_m ~ZH\$a AmZm &"⁵⁹ Oj I È_ hmZoH\$
_{hZn} ~mX bd anO ^O H\$Vm hAm O~ ZmZm~mB©H\$s XpH\$mZ _| nhpjm, Cg d\$V Cgo
_mbw H\$ h_mao gmbma VOqgh Amp bmbqgh {\\$a\$} no go {bo hÿ o Wo & brhpa Xa~ma
_| {\\$a\$} no H\$m P\$am \sham ahm Wm & H\$ñ~o _j ^r _mV_ Ogr Nãm m Wr & H\$ñ~o _p A\$JO
A\\$\\$ga Am` m Wm & Amp bd anO AmO ^r H\$ñ~o _| {H\$d\$XVr ~Zm hAm Wm &

H\$ñ~o H\$m gm(hÈ` ~hmXp O_rZ ~mZzo H\$s V; mar H\$a ahm Wm & nhbo Vmo bmlng
H\$mo g_P hr Zht Am ahm Wm {H\$ gZX| Š` m hmVr hi ? A\$JO gmOD> ~\$ _mVXr go
H\$ñ~o _| ZOa al r hB©Wr & `h hbMb Xd H\$a EH\$ ~ma nZ... anOm A_raM\$ H\$s
[a` mgV [O\$Xm hmo CR\$ - _c Vmo H\$hr Zhr\$ OmD\$m ZmOm anOm A_raM\$ VZH\$H\$a ~ma-
~ma H\$ h ahm Wm, _c Zhr\$ OmD\$m & _c Š` mo OmD\$ & _c [a` mgV H\$m ~mXerh D\$g {-ëbo
{MV[a_nO H\$ nmg OmD\$ O_rZ CgH\$ ~m H\$s hi & h_mao gëVZV _j dh O_rZo
~mZolmbm H\$mZ hi ?"⁶⁰ na\$w anOm A_raM\$ H\$m ^_ `hr Wm {H\$ A\$JO gmOD> _ao

nmg AnEJm Apa _Pogbm_r Xolm & _mì ' æ¶mXmg Apa H¶N>aB¶ anOm H¶ nmg hr ~Zo
 aho & XrdmZ ' æ¶mXmg H\$_ ~moVo Wq na anOm H\$mo CÎm(OV Xd H\$a H\$h aho Wo..
 ""AJa {\\\$a\$Jr H\$mo O_rZ XZm h; Vmo XñVp Apa H\$ñ Xm `hr H\$hVm h; {H\$ dh I W H\$ñ~o
 H¶ anOm H¶ nmg AnE & `hr na AnH\$a H\$ñ~o H¶ bmojng go {_bo & H\$ñ~o H¶ aB¶ nme
 KgrO>Vo CgH¶ nmg OmE± CgH¶ gm_Zo hmW \\\$bmE±{H\$ gm(h~, Wn¶-gr O_rZ h_§
 BZm V H\$a Xm &""⁶¹ YZnV H\$ñ~o H\$ñ nhbm ì`{³V Wm Om gme- ~hmXp H¶ nmg H¶N>
 _mZ J`m Wm & YZnV Zo AnZm n[aM` ~S¶ g\$ j BV {X`m Wm ""Vmo `h h; dh AnX_r
 Om O\$ H¶ {XZm _j {-{Oe gaH\$ma H\$mo D\$Q>gBc¶B¶{H\$`m H\$aVm Wm Apa ' ao hE D\$Q>¶
 H\$s n¶>H\$mo>H\$mo>H\$a Z`o-Z`o AnS¶ {b`m H\$aVm Wm &""⁶² YZnV H\$s bnQar I bo
 J`r Wr & gm(h~ ~hmXp Zo Cgo VrZ Jme H\$s O_rZXmar H\$s gZX gmr Wr & _mã~m
 {_b OmZo H¶ ~mX YZnV H\$ñ H\$ñ H\$ñ hr hmo J`m Wm & ZJa ^«U H¶ ~mX grYo ' n¶
 Om nh¶m Wm Apa XrdmZ ' æ¶mXmg H\$mo nì bmr H\$a ngo H\$s _m H\$s Wr & O~
 ' æ¶mXmg Zo Cggo ngo bZo H\$ñ H\$maU nyN¶ Vmo CgZo H\$ñm' _n¶ I arXZm h; & XrdmZ
 ' æ¶mXmg H\$s _n¶ &""⁶³ ' æ¶mXmg Zo AnZr Ag_W¶m ì`°\$ H\$a Xr Wr Apa YZnV
 JmngogoMbm J`m Wm &

Bgr g_` ' æ¶mXmg H\$ñ ñdJ¶mg hmo J`m & ' æ¶mXmg H\$s _E`w H¶ Vm\$ ~mX
 YZnV Zo AnZo VrZ ~Q¶ nEzr Apa EH\$ Ocyg H¶ gmW _n¶ _j àde {H\$`m Wm & _n¶
 _§ àde H\$aVo hr n¶hV Zo H\$ñm "O~ VH\$ _n¶ AnZo Zm_ Z hmo OmE V~ VH\$ gm_mZ
 ~nha _V \\\$H\$dmZm & YZnV n¶hV H\$s ~mV _mZ J`m Wm & b¶H\$Z AMmZH\$ T¶b H\$s
 AndmO gwZH\$a ^mjg¶ H\$mo bJm {H\$ _j mXmg H\$s _n¶ Zrbm_ hmo ahr h; & ~fer Zo
 ~Vm m H\$s _n¶ Z hmo XrdmZ H\$s hdb Zrbm_ hmo ahr h; & Bg ~mV H\$mo b¶H\$a
 ^mjg¶ ~mer, XrdmZ haZmam`U Apa H\$g~o H\$ H\$B¶bmo Xp.I r hmo & Bg g_` hdb
 I aXr Zo YZnV nmoH\$s _ogma hmoH\$a Am`m`m dh gmVm`m Zrbm_r _j_c AZH\$bm
 ah¶m na\$wH\$B¶bmo AnE Wo & O~ {_bH\$ _g¶m_ Zo ~mor _o ^m {b`m Vmo YZnV Zo

Cgna AmÎmr OVrB©naŷwYZnV H\$ EH\$ Z Mbr & _gman_ ~mbr H\$no Apa D\$Mr H\$a
Xr & XrdmZ ~ZnV AnO XrdmZ _j`mXmg H\$no ~B©mV H\$aZo Am`m Wm naŷwBgH\$s ñd`š
pñW[V ~hV I am~ hmoJB©Wr & ZJa H\$ AÝ` XrdmZ _banO _{bH\$ _gman_ H\$no g_Pm
ah Wo - ""`h {XdmZm H\$s nãVZr hdbor hj & AmH\$ {H\$g H\$m_ H\$s? `m Vmo nmM hOma
_j^r _hJr hj Oq~\Q~ Bg_| Š`m aI m hj na AmZo ~mbr ~mah hOma VH\$a MTrm Xr
hj &""⁶⁴ A[I a _gman_ Zo hdbor I arX br Apa YZnV AnZm gm _ba {bE I mbr hmW
dhmEgoMbm J`m &

bd amO {nNboXmo {XZ go H\$ñ~o H\$s J{b`nq_| Ky_ ahm Wm, V^r EH\$ ~{T>m
CgH\$ gm_Zo go amVm H\$noVr hB©{ZH\$br & bd amO Zo nhMmZ {b`m & dh CgH\$s
"_mam' hj & _mam emXr H\$ Vmŷ/ ~mX hmoJB©Wr & {\\$a ^r cd amO H\$no ^}b ZhršnmB©Wr
& {\\$a bd amO H\$no ~nfer, H\$eaqgh am_Odm`m { _bm & am_Odm`m Om H\$^r ASJOr H\$m
AmbonMH\$ ~Z J`m Wm & ~mZañWr AnZo ì`{°\$JV à`mgm go H\$ñ~o _š ñH\$bo ~ZnZo _|
g\sb hmoJ`m Wm & dmZañWr H\$s EH\$ ~Q~ gV_Im Wr, Om Ag_` {dYdm hmoJB©Wr &
dh {nVm go H\$hVr {H\$ AJa _c nT~Zm OmZVr Vmo em`X _c AnZo n[V H\$s {MÇ~ nT~H\$a
CÝhš ~Mm nmVr & Bgr J_ _| dh Mb ~gr & Cgr {XZ dh à{Vkm H\$aVm hj [H\$ _ar
~Q~ Z nT~ Vmo {H\$gr H\$s ~Q~ Vmo nT~ar & éŠ_Ur Zo nT~Zo H\$ {bE Zm_ {bI dm`m Wm &
gmW hr gmW Apa Xmo bS~H\$`nq Zo AnZo Zm_ XO©{H\$E & XrdmZ YZnV H\$ Bema na
am_Odm`m Zo dmZañWr H\$no ~ar Vah go nrQm & dmZañWr H\$s AñdñW hmbV na
bd amO ñH\$bo g±mboZo bJm & naŷw XrdmZ YZnV Zo ASJOr nqlog go `h H\$hm {H\$
hQm bd amO I mbgm \šO H\$s Ama go AnZr \šO go bS~Vm ahm hj Vmo CÝhš gXp H\$
{bE bmmVm H\$a {X`m & H\$ëbo épŠ_Ur H\$no bH\$a naemZ Wm & Aŷ... AnZo hr nmnm H\$
à{VH\$ H\$ én _| AnZr hr ~X~yZ gh nmZo H\$ H\$naU YZnV bH\$dmJñV hmoJ`m Apa
CgH\$ ànU Nq> OmVo hš & O~ hH\$ _Vam` bXZ go bmqm Wm, Cg dŠV H\$ñ~o H\$s
bS~H\$s amOma CgH\$s ZOa nS~ Wr Apa CgZoCgoAnZr nEZr ~Zm {b`m Wm & gmV

dfnóVH\$ amOm Cgo ~hV ng\$ Wr & EH\$ {XZ anOm Zo AnĒ_hĒ` m H\$a br & hĤ_Vam`
 ~Xbo Zhr\$ Vm OZVm na br{R> mēMbVm ahm & A\$V _o hĤ_V am` H\$s ZtX ham_ H\$aHĤ
 AnOmXr H\$s e{ŠV` mēXñVH\$ XZo bJr - ""H\$b {ſa brR>MmM©H\$admZm ! brR> Zhr\$
 Jmbr MbdmZm HĤN>bmd AnO K-anH\$a ^mJo hi, na H\$b Zht ^mJJo & gŷm hi Vm
 am` ~hnŌĵ ~ZmJo ? ""⁶⁵ OZe[ŠV HĤ Bg Z` o én H\$mo Xd H\$a hĤ_Vam` Anſ/{H\$V
 hm/m hi Aſa Bgr KQZm HĤ gmW CnY` mg g_mſV hmo Om/m hi &

^rĭ_ gmhZr Or Zo Bg CnY` mg _| gm_m{OH\$ _ZmĤĭm` m HĤ gmW AſOſ H\$s
 {dnVma e[ŠV Zr{V ^maVr` m H\$ m amiXnĤr Aſa OZ gm_mY` m na hmZdmBo AĒ` nMma H\$m
 ad mſZ {H\$` m hi Aſa gſĤV ^r nni> én go {X` m hi {H\$ AſOſ HĤ H\$a ĭ` dhma Aſa
 amiXnĤr ĭ` {³V` m HĤ ñdWu AmMaU HĤ à{V OZVm _| amf H\$s ^mdZm CĒnĤ hmo J` r
 Wr Aſa `h ^mdZm amiX` AnſmboZ H\$m én YmaU H\$a bVr hi & AV... 'æſmXmg H\$s
 mſ {Z...gſĤ h| _mſ hr Zht H\$aVm, ~pĕH\$ {hYXr CnY` mg gm{hĒ` H\$s nmſV/m Aſa
 g_ŸŌ àXmZ H\$aVm hi &

4.1.6 HĤVm

"HĤVm ^rĭ_ Or H\$m AZm m CnY` mg hi & {Og_| g_mO HĤ {d{^Ĥ dJu
 nm{adm{aH\$ pñW[V` m} ~XbVr naānamAmo AmY{ZH\$ _mZ{gH\$Vm Aſa ZVZ OrdZ Ÿ{i> m
 H\$m à^mdnĵ[©] g_mde {H\$` m J` m hc & `h CnY` mg 1993 _| àH\$m{eV hĶAm Om
 gm_m{OH\$ KamVb na {bl m J` m AZRm CnY` mg ahm hi & "HĤVm _ſV... H\$Wm
 Zm{ H\$m HĤVm Aſa O` Xd HĤ OrdZdĭm na AmYn{aV CnY` mg hi &

Bg CnY` mg _| H\$WmZH\$ brhſa go {b` m J` m hi & A{d^m{OV ^maV H\$m brhſa
 Om dV_mZ _| nm{H\$ñVmZ H\$m EH\$ eha hi, CnY` mg H\$m àmaſ` àmĤga gmh~ Aſa
 CZH\$m {eĭ` O` Xd HĤ dnVmĤm go eĕ hm/m hi & àmĤga gmh~ eha HĤ H\$ſbO _|
 AſOſ HĤ àmĭ` mH\$ hi & eha HĤ OmZo-_mZo ĭ` {°\$` m _| go EH\$ hi & àmĤga gmh~ H\$m

nmM ^nB^Amp Xmo ~hZo h& H@Vmo g~go N&O& & O`Xod CZH\$m {nè {dÚmWu hi & àndôga
H\$s BÀN& hi {H\$ H@Vmo H\$m {ddrh O`Xod go hmo OnE Vmo CZH\$s g~go ~S& {Oâ_Xmar n&r
hmo OnE ! àndôga grh~ CgH@ ^{dî` H\$s, `mOZm H@ g\$-Y _| nNVo hi - "A~ AmJo
Š`m BamXm hi O`Xod &"⁶⁶ O`Xod H@ n[adradmbo brhmpa _| i` dgm` H\$aVo Wo & Bg{bE
Cgo O~m- XZO _| {-bH@b dŠV Zht bJm & {H\$a EH\$m EH\$ àndôga grh~ nN>~R& -
""H\$^r H\$mB^bS&H\$s Vâho AÀN& bJr hi, {OgZo Vâho AnH\$>i>{H\$` m hmo ?"⁶⁷ O`Xod,
EH\$m EH\$ ~nbm - "_ar _mgr H\$s ~O& _Po AÀN& bJVr hi Amp Vmo _c {H\$gr H\$mo Zht
OmZVm & ~MnZ _| h_ bml EH\$ gmW I b m H\$aVo Wq V^r go dh _Po AmÀN& bJVr
h&"⁶⁸

O~ O`Xod AnZo Amp gif_m H@ ~rM à_ -àg\$ H\$s MMm^gm\ \$ Vm go H\$a XVm
hi, Vmo àndôga H\$hm hi {H\$ {hYX|n[adna _| _m_m, _mgr Amp ~Am H\$s bS&H\$s H@ gmW
{ddrh Zht hml/m & O`Xod EH\$ ZB^gmM _| \ \$g OmVm hi & Ogo àndôgZo CÝho gmMZO H@
{bE _O~& ~Zm {X`m hmo & O~ bml {nH\${ZH\$ _| Jqo Wo & Vmo O`Xod H@ gmW gif_m ^r
JB^Wr, _XZ Jmmmb, am_ZnW {Jare, ghXod CgH\$s ~S& ~hZ {dÚm ^r Wr & na\$w
O`Xod Amp gif_m g~go EH\$m/_ _| VÍVar nH\$Szo H\$m I b I b aho Wo & b@H\$Z CgH\$m
PmH\$Z g\$JrV -gm(hÈ` Amp b{bV H\$bmAn H\$s Am Wm & àndôga grh~ AnZo i` {°\$Ed
go Z H@db {dÚmWu` n H@ ~pèH\$ AÝ` bml n H\$mo ^r à^nf(dV H\$aVo Wo & O`Xod Vmo CÝho
AnZm {hamo _mZzo bJm Wm & O`Xod H\$mo dh Vah Vah H\$s kmZ dY@ H\$s ~mV@ ~Vm`m
H\$aVo & CÝhmZo nhbr ~ma ~Vm`m Wm - ""` hr H@Vmo hi, _ar N&O& ~hZ VwZo nhbo ^r
Oéa H\$^r CgoXd m hmlm &""⁶⁹ àndôga grh~ H\$m g~go ~S& ^nB^dH\$b Vm EH\$
^nB^S&S@a Wm & ~S& ~hZ A_Vga _| â`nhr Wr & O`Xod _Z hr _Z gmMVm Bg
n[adna _| {H\$VZm I b m nZ hi & O`Xod àndôga grh~ H@ {dMman} go {OVZm à^nf(dV Wm
& CVZm gif_m H\$m ^r {dMma H\$aVm Wm & dh gif_m na AnZm nam A{YH\$na g_PVm
Wm & dh gif_m H\$mo nT&H\$a AÀN& Z&a go CÍrU^H\$aZo H\$s MnhV aI Vm hi & b@H\$Z

^rî_ Or H\$s Amë o ~Sx nmal r hij & _mëH\$s Amë o go C\ZVo B` na H\$mo Xd hr bV/hij &
dh gm\ \$ eäXnî _§ H\$hv r hij - ""AJa Vam grf_m H\$ gmW hmo J` m hij, Apa Vy CgH\$
gmW ä` mh H\$aZm MnhVm hij Vmo ~Vm Xo & gmar XpZ` m EH\$ Va\ \$ Apa _ao ~Qe H\$s I ver
EH\$ Va\ \$, _c Ogo ^r hmö r, Vam gmW Xyjr &""⁷⁰ O` Xod Bg B` na H\$mo _Zm H\$a Xd/m
h& O` Xod grf_m na BVZm A{YH\$na OVmVm hij H\$s n[adma H\$ bml {damV H\$ ~mdOX
dh grf_m H\$s gJmB©Vn6>Xd/m hij &

grf_m H\$s gJmB©OJ{Xe ghJb go hmZo Om ahr Wr, na\$w Bg gJmB©go Zm
O` Xod Vm ghXod Apa CgH\$s ~Sx ~hZ I ve Wo & O` Xod Apa ghXod XmZm V` H\$aVo
hij, {H\$ grf_m H\$s gJmB©Zht hmZo X|Jo Apa hm/m ^r dhr & O` Xod ñd` § OnH\$a ghJb
n[adma H\$mo gM V H\$aVm hij {H\$ `h gJmB©Zht hmö r & bS#Hödmbo AmH\$a JmqdXam_ `mZ
grf_m H\$ {nVm H\$ Cna ~ago aho Wö "" AmZo h_mar ~B, m/r H\$madmB©hij h_mar nJ\$
CN#br hij & CgZo gm\ \$ H\$hm hij AmH\$ m BanXm ~Xb J` m hij `h gJmB©Zhr\$ hmö r &""⁷¹
A&V... grf_m H\$s gJmB©hmö/hmö/hmö/hmö> JB© _Ja O` Xod H\$s dOh go grf_m H\$ Ka emH\$
N:m OnVm hij &

àmö\$ga grh~ _hgg H\$aVo hij H\$s AJa H\$Vmo Apa O` Xod emXr H\$ nhbo
Amg _| {bo D\$R> ~R> Vmo CZbH\$ ~rM H\$s {PPH\$ Xp hmo OnE & O` Xod H\$ _m/m- {nVm
H\$mo `h ~mV AÀN\$ Zhr\$ bJv r & {sa ^r H\$Vmo Apa O` Xod {H\$gr H\$s nadmh {H\$E ~Ja
EH\$-Xpao H\$ H\$ar~ hmo AmVo hij H\$Vmo H\$hv r hij- ""Vw Vmo _Pö nhbo {XZ go hr AÀN\$
bJo Wö O~, Vw ^j` m H\$ gmW h_mao Ka na AnE Wo... _c Vmo Cgr {XZ go _ZmV` nî
_ZmZo bJr Wr {H\$ Vw _ao hmo OmAmo &""⁷² Bgna O` Xod Cgo ~mëmo _| I tMVo hE ~mëom
- "" _c Vähmam hr Vmo hÿ _j Vmo ~Sx I ve Zer~ hÿ & àmö\$ga grh~ Zo _Pö Bg `nô
g_Pm {H\$ AnZr ~hZ _Pö XoXr & _Pö Vmo Ogo XpZ` m^a H\$s XmpV {b JB©hij &""⁷³
O` Xod H\$s _më^r `hr MnhVr hij H\$s O` Xod grf_m H\$mo ^lbnH\$a H\$Vmo H\$s Va\ \$ _6> OnE &
àmö\$gagm- H\$m EH\$ ^nB©O_Zr _| Wm EH\$ ~\$B©_ö EH\$ qgJmÿa _| Apa EH\$

dH\$b Om gMw _gahVm Wm & ~b~b H\$m nVr S\$if YZamO gMw gnc nhbo qgJmna,
 S\$SOar nT~Zo J`m Wm & {dS\$Zm `h Wr {H\$ O~ go dh qgJmna J`m Wm & V~ go
 CgH\$s nEzr ~b~b CgH\$ B\$Y/Oma _o Mm| Q> na I S\$ CgH\$s amh Xd Vr ahr Wr &
 YZamO O~ bnQ> & Vmo nar Vah nmíMnE` g\$H\$(V H\$m àVrH\$ ~ZH\$a & dh ^r AH\$bm
 Zhr\$Vno AnZo gMw S\$abr S\$if(bJ _mZm H\$s `mX {Xb _| {N\$amE VWm T\$am| gm_nZ H\$ gMw
 `h ^r gMw gmb H\$s CnbāYr Om V~nhr H\$ é n _| _br & ~mX _| _mZm VWm CgH\$
 {dMman| H\$no bh\$a ~b~b VWm YZamO _| Ú\$) eie h\$Am & {Og n[adma _| `h {df` Zhr\$
 `m dhm~{ddmX eie hmZo bJm & {S\$a ^r ~S\$am ^mB\$am\$gagm- Cgo g_PmVm - ""AJa
 Vah\$ _mZm H\$s `mX gVmZo bJr h; A\$pa Vw qgJmna bnQ> OmZm MmhVo hmo Vmo _c Vah\$
 amh\$Jm Zhr\$ & Vw ~eH\$ bnQ> OmAmo _Po Vahmar I ver Mm(hE & na Oam gMw/YZamO,
 Vw gMw gmb H\$ ~mX Ka bnQ> A\$pa AnZr Kadmbr H\$s Amí no H\$ gm_Zo Om n\$ao gMw
 gmb VH\$ Vahmao B\$Y/Oma _onbH\$ {-N\$E ~R\$ ahr h; AnZr à`_H\$m H\$s Vñdra gOmH\$a
 aI Xmo A\$pa H\$N> {XZ ~rV OmZo na Cgo Obr H\$Q\$ ^r H\$H\$Zo bJmo Vmo CgH\$ {Xb na
 Š`m JDaVr hmDr ? CgH\$ {Xb H\$mo ^r Vmo R\$g nhM gH\$Vr h; & CgoBg ā`m h _Š`m
 {_bm ? N\$Q\$-gr Vmo Wr, O~ ā`mH\$a h_mao Ka AmB\$Wr A\$pa ā`m H\$ Xmo hr gmb
 ~mX Vw qgJmna Mbo JE Wo & _Ja ~AmM ^r hmo J`m hm/m Vmo CgH\$m {Xb ~hbo ahVn\$
 gMw gmb H\$m g` H\$B\$H\$ Vmo Zhr hm/m &"⁷⁴ ~b~b H\$mo Xd H\$a àm\$gagm- H\$
 gm_Zo ~S\$ ^m^r H\$m Mham Kw OmVm &

O`Xol Zo emXr H\$ H\$N> {XZn\$ ~mX _g\$ar OmZo H\$s Vj mar ~Zm br Wr & {Og
 {XZ H\$Vmo H\$ gMw _g\$ar OmZo H\$s {bE ~g _| ~R\$am, AMmZH\$ g\$if_m na H\$Vmo H\$s ZOa
 nS\$Vr h; & Cgo POH\$m gm bJ OmVm h; & O`Xol Zo ~Vm m Zhr\$Wm {H\$ g\$if_m ^r gMw
 OmEJr & XaAga O`Xol H\$Vmo H\$m gaamBO XZm MmhVm Wm & àm\$gagm- g\$if_m H\$ {ddmh
 H\$s {Oā_Xmar O`Xol na hr S\$ab XW h; & C\$YhmZo H\$hm {H\$ - "K~amZo H\$s H\$B\$~mV
 Zhr\$h; O`Xol & _c gMwVm h; {H\$ Vah\$ g\$if_m H\$ {bE H\$B\$AAN\$am gm Ka Vbme H\$aZm

Mm(hE &"⁷⁵ O`Xol ^r Bgr {Oâ_Xmar H\$no AnZona Amf>bM/m hj &

O`Xol H\$Vmo Anpa gmf_m H\$ gmv { } J[ae ^r Wm & O`Xol Zo gmf_m H\$no
~Vm`m {H\$, Vâho` hme{J[ae go {_bdmZo Am`m hje& _c MmhVm hje{J[ae go Vâhmar emXr
hmo & bS:H\$m AÂN:hi VVm gmf(hE` H\$na hi & gmf_m _Z hr _Z I we Wr & CgZo AnZr
pñdH\$Vr ^r Xr Wr& dh gmf_m H\$no AnZo AqbjZ _o ^aH\$a Mw_Zo bJm & Bg Nî` go
H\$Vmo ~var Vah naemZ hmo OmVr hj & b(H\$Z Bg ~mV H\$no O`Xol ghOVm go H\$Vmo H\$no
~Vm/m hj Vmo gse` H\$_ hmo OmVr hj & dh gmf_m H\$s emXr hmoZo H\$ {bE XpnrE±XVr hj Vmo
O`Xol H\$Vmo na ZnamO hmoZo bJVm hj & Anpa CÝh\$ H\$ngZo ^r bJVm &

O~ gmf_m i`nhH\$a {Jare H\$ gmv Cg âbQ> _| AmB°Wr, gmf_m H\$no bJm
{Jare H\$r qOXJr Bg BbQ> H\$s Vah I nbor hj na\$w hmo/m hj CëQ:hr & gmf_m {J[ae
{OVZo H\$ar~ OmVr {J[ae CVZm hr Xp hmo OmVr & {J[ae AnZr _ngar ~hZ H\$ gmv
O&> OmVr hj Vmo gmf_m H\$m eH\$ nu>Vm hmo OmVr hj & dh {Jare H\$m ~j ~rM gS:H\$
OmH\$a nH\$S>Vo hE H\$hr hj - "_c AmnH\$no Zhr\$ OmZo Xjlr & H\$ht Zhr\$ OmZo Xjlr & bmq>
Mm{bE Ka, bmq> M{bE Anpa {J[ae Yr_o AmchrO _o ~mOm "Vmo H\$N> Amn H\$a ahr hj,
BgH\$m n[aUm_ AÂN:hi Zhr\$ hmo/m Amn Ka bmq> OmBE &" O`Xol H\$no Bg ~mV H\$s gMzm
XmV A_V go {_bVr hj & O`Xol gmf_m H\$ nmg {Og Câ_rX go AmVr hj gmf_m CgH\$
à{V npar Vah go CXm{gZ {XI mB°XVr hj &

EH\$ {XZ AMmZH\$ ~lb~lb H\$ XpnrO& _| AmJ bJVr hj & bml H\$no eemH\$s
~mdOx ~lb~lb ~M Zhr nmVr & YZamO CgH\$s _E`y na ~hV anò m Wm & ànd\$ggm-
ñd` \$ H\$no BgH\$ {bE Xmfr _mZVo Wo & _mZm H\$s {MÇ: O~ go AmZr ~\$ hmo OmVr hj Vmo
YZamO CI S:m-CI S:m ahZo bJm Wm & ànd\$ggagm- YZamO H\$m n[aM` S:af XdrX` mbo
H\$s ~Q: H\$no H\$bm go H\$aVm hj S` n(H\$ dh nZ... qgJmnp bmq> Z OmE & YZamO Yrao Yrao
H\$no H\$bm H\$ H\$ar~ OmVr hj & ànd\$ggagm- I we hj S` n(H\$ _mZm go YZamO H\$m qnS> NQ&
bmbmOr H\$m EH\$ Xm _\$Obm Ka I rZJa _| Wm & OhmeCZH\$s ~Q: {dUm AnZo

Mma -Q# H0 gmW ahVr Wr & CgH\$m nVr i`mmar Wm & YZamO Xmé H0 Zeo | Yŷm
hnh\$ā ~h/ ~H\$ PH\$ H\$aVm ahVm A~ EH\$ Zht XmoXmo npĒZ` n0 H\$mogē bZm Wm & _nōzm
Anā H\$m0H\$bm & dh Zeo | H\$hVm - "CgH\$m Ka | ^r Vm0m, h_maoKa | ^r Vm0m !
dh ^r gmelbr S#(bJ& dh ^r _ar _meH\$ & `h ^r _ar _meH\$m & Xnōzm _ar
_meH\$m"76 O~ ànd0gm- S#>VoVmodh Mm hmo OmVm &

O`Xod {_anā go bmqZo H0 ~mX Anā ^r CXmg ahZo bJm & gwf_m H\$s naemZr
Cgo gVmVr Wr & EH\$ {XZ Cŷh0 nVm MbVm hj {H\$ gwf_m {J[ae go V\$] AnH\$a,
em\$V{ZH0VZ Mbr JB0& CŷhmZo dhm0g\$VrV gmYZm gŷe H\$a Xr Wr & CŷhmZo AnZr _mē
H\$m OmZo go nhbo gram dŷm\$ gŷm m Wm & dh nĪ _mēghXod H0 _nŪ` _go O`Xod VH\$
nhMmVr hj & Yrao Yrao I rZJa go g^r _h_mZ Mbo JE Wo & nendadmbor bS#H\$s go
ghXod H\$s gJmB0Zhr\$ hmb/r & ghXod ànd0ggm- H\$mogwf_m H\$m em\$V{ZH0VZ OmZo H\$m
H\$maU ~VmVm hj & ànd0gagm~ EH\$ b\$-r gmg bH\$a _Z hr _Z H\$hVo hj & Mbmo
AAN# hAm & H0Vmo H0 amVo H\$m H\$0# Vmo gm\$ hAm {dŪm Zo J^AmV H0 M\$H\$a |
n0yo go H0XZo H\$m Om Z`m VarH\$m {ZH\$bm Wm, dhr Cg H0 OrdZ H0 {bE I Vam ~Z
J`m _m_bm BVZm {~JS>MH\$m Wm {H\$ AmhaeZ H0 nhbohr CgH\$s OmZ br Wr & CgH0
N#0#~ÀMoAZmV hmo JE & {OgH\$m ^ma nŷ... O`Xod H\$s _mēna AnH\$a nŷ\$Vm hj &

{nVm H\$s BÀN# H0 {dēŌ CYa O`Xod H0Vmo H\$m bH\$a _B0Mbm J`m & H0Vmo
O`Xod H\$m nar Vah go nmZo _og\$b hmo OmVr hj & na\$wO`Xod gwf_m H0 ~mao | AnZo
AmH\$m Xnfr _mZ ahm Wm & CgZo H\$B0nĪ S#bq b0H\$Z gwf_m Zo CĪma Zhr\$ {X`m &
H0Vmo amV -{XZ H\$m_ Zn0#H\$ _\$-br H0 gmW Jmel OmH\$a Zn0#H\$ H\$aVo BVZr WH\$ OmVr
{H\$ Cgo AnZo ndmĪĪ` H\$m ^r Ū`mZ Z ahmVm & O~H\$s Cgo aŠVmēnVm H\$s ~r_mar hmo
OmVr hj & Anā EH\$ {XZ H0Vmo ^r Bg X#Z`m go Mb ~gVr hj &

O`Xod ZoH\$^r ^r H0Vmo H\$m An_mZ Zhr\$ {H\$`m & Cgogm\$ ereoH\$s Vah i`0\$
{H\$`m & H0Vmo H\$m A\$ Xe H\$s AnOmXr go hmb/m hj & qhXmWmZ Anā nŷH\$ŷVmZ H\$m

~@slmam hmb/m hj & ^maV-nmH\$ gr_m _| XmZmo Va\ \$ H\$ V\$J\$ JT-Zo bJo Wo & hrantmb
 eaUmWu` mo H\$ {bE V\$J\$ JnS-Zo _\$ _ñV Wm & dhr na CgH\$\$_lomi V ghXed go hB©&
 njam brhpa I mbr hmo Mbom Wm & O` Xed H\$ {nVm bmbnOr Zo Z OmZo H\$m {ZU© bo {b` m
 Wm Mmanj Ama H\$Ebo Am_ H\$m Ní` Xd H\$a CZH\$m _Z Ag\$H\$V Adí` hAm hj & {` \$a
 ^r H\$hVo ""¶¶¶ ^r H\$^r hAm h& ~A\$ qgh? hm(H\$_ ~XbVo hj, A_bXm[a` me~XbVr
 hj, na [aAm` m Vmo AnZr OJh na hr ~Zr ahVr hj & ""⁷³ bQH\$Z hmbmV AANæ Z hmZo
 go CÝh\$ ^r brhpa NæZm nSæ O~ njam n[adma brhpa go ^mJH\$a AnZo ~Sæ ~@æ O` Xed
 H\$ nmg ~\$B©Am OmVm hj &

{ZpíMV én go ^rî_ Or H\$m H\$Vmo CnÝ` mg EH\$ I ð> H\$V hj, Om ~XbVo _jè` n\$
 H\$m OrVm OmVm XñVmdO hj &

4.1.7 Zrby Zr{b_m Zrbnd\$a

H\$b_ H\$ OmXjma Zrby Zr{b_m, Zrbnd\$a Bg CnÝ` mg H\$m {bI Zo dmbó ^rî_
 grhZr Or AZRæ bd H\$ H\$ én _\$ »` mVamá hj & CZH\$m g_m/m gr(hÉ` gm_m(OH\$
 anOZ{VH\$ hbMbdmbr XpZ` m H\$m gr(hÉ` hj & AnZo g_m/ mo amí` -grmH\$(VH\$ g\$^u
 H\$ gmW CZH\$m Z` m CnÝ` mg (Am(I ar Om_) Zrby Zr{b_m Zrbnd\$a CZH\$ Cëb@I V
 nS-Zdmbo CnÝ` mgr¶ H\$s hr AJbr H\$Sæ hj &

`h CnÝ` mg EI qhXp` wH\$ gwYra Apa _mbr_ bSæH\$s Zrbnd\$a H\$ g\$ j BV
 à_ -àg\$ H\$ ~mX bSæH\$s H\$ n[adma H\$ gmao{damV H\$ ~mdOY CZH\$ {ddmh H\$ ~mX H\$s
 pñW{V` ¶ H\$ ghmao {dH\$gV hmb/m hj & XmZm¶ H\$s ñH\$bo H\$ {XZn\$ _\$ XmñVr hmb/r hj &
 gwYra Apa Zrby àV{XZ {dÚmb` H\$ EH\$ nrb n\$> H\$ ZrMo {bVo Apa KQæ ~mV\$
 H\$aV hj & XmZn\$ _\$ à_, H\$hmZr H\$s eéAmV hmZo bJVr hj & XmZn\$ EH\$ Xgao go AbJ
 Zhr\$hmVoWo& gwYra àV{XZ ZrbyH\$ gmW K_w Zm-{ \$aZm, gmW ~R-H\$a ~mV\$ H\$aZm Apa
 Cgo hmñO b VH\$ NæZm OmZm `h {gb{gbm em_ VH\$ MbVm hr ahVm Wm & Bggo XmZn\$

_§ AnĒ_r` Vm ~TzO bJr & do bmo H\$no_ | {ddrh H\$a bW/h; Anp Ogo Zrbm\sa H\$m ^nB[©]
h_rX Amam bJmV/h; {H\$ {hYXj hmZo H\$ ZnVo go Xramom Bg _m_bo_o H\$N> A{YH\$ hr
é{M bW/h; & {OgH\$ H\$maU {ddmX _§ CgH\$s ^y_H\$m Cgo gwra H\$ à[V nj nmVnU[©]
bJVr h; & b{H\$Z n{bg H\$ gm_Zo Zrbm\sa H\$s Jdnhr Cgo I yz H\$m Kp> nrZo H\$no
_O~p H\$aVr h; &

CnY` mg _| A\$H\$V Xgam `W_ Zr{b_m Anp gw-mY H\$m h; & Zr{b_m AnZo {nVm
H\$s AH\$br gV/mZ h; VWm dh CÂMdJ[©]H\$s h; & ~MnZ _§ hr _m_H\$s _Ē` yH\$ n{MmV Cgo
{nVmOr VWm XmXr _m_~Sø bns> B` ma go CÝho g±mbVo h; & AëVm\ \$ go CgH\$m à_ -
àgš {nVmOr H\$ {bE naemZr VWm qMmV H\$m {df` h; & AëVm\ \$ dgo ^r EH\$ AANø Ka
H\$m `wH\$ h; & XmXr _m_H\$ BZ XmZn\$ H\$ {déŌ AnZo VH\$ h; & Bg g_Mo àgš _§ dh
AnZo ~Qø H\$s Vah Zr{b_m H\$ ^{dĪ` H\$ à[V AmídnV Zhr\$ h; & dh AnZo ~Qø H\$no {^P
n[ade _| ~Qø XzO H\$no H\$Vr h; - ""CgH\$s qOXJr _§ H\$no Zhr ~mAm- AnpV H\$no
qOXJr _§ ghmam Mm{hE & Bg dšV Cgo Vāhmam ghmam h; & Ohm_ā` mh\$sa OnEJr, dhm_ē
CZH\$ ghmao ahor & ^JdnZ Z H\$ao ~Qø, AJa CgH\$ Kadmbo Zo H\$N> _W\$V ~mX Xgam
ā` nh aMm {X` m Vno Zr{b_m H\$m Š` m hmom ? _g_b_mZn| _| Xno-Xno ā` nh hm/o Zht h;
Š` m? AnOH\$b O_mZm H\$go Om ahm h; Bgo Xd Zhr\$ aho hmo & CgH\$m AnX_r Xgam
ā` nh H\$a boVno bS\$H\$s H\$hm_OrEJr ? Š` m AnZo _m_ ~m H\$ Ka bnp> AnEJr & ""⁷⁸

{nVmOr VWm XmXr _m_H\$ gšmX H\$no dh N{H\$a gwZ bVr ho & AnZo {ZU[©] na
dh nĪ... {dMma H\$aVr h; & gš m go CÝhr\$ {XZn\$ CgH\$ ~{añQø {nVm H\$ {Ī H\$m ~Qø
gw-mY CÂM àemg{ZH\$ narj m H\$ gmj mĒH\$ma H\$ {bE AnH\$a CÝhr\$ H\$ gmW RhaVm h; &
Wm_ g_` EH\$ Xgao H\$ gmW {-VmH\$a do EH\$ Xgao H\$no OëXr {ddrh H\$ ~\$Z _| ~mY
bW/h; & Zrbm\sa go H\$no_ |aO H\$ ~mX gwra Cgo bH\$a {e_bm Mbm OmV/h; & dhm_ē
nmZon[a{MV S\$ JUE H\$ n[adma _o eaU bW/h; & do bmo Bg pñW[V H\$no ghOVm go
Zhr\$ bW/_Vb~ Zrbm\sa H\$s qMmV ~T> OmVr h; &

Xm H\$ _am H\$m N\$Qm-gm Ka bZo H\$ -mX ^r CZH\$s g_n`m H\$_ Zhr\$ hmVr &
Zrbm\$ H\$m O~ AnZo n[adma H\$s `mX AmVr hj Vm dh AnZo CÚ(bV _Z H\$m Z_mO
nT-H\$a emV H\$a bVr hj & nSgr hcdmB©H\$m bSH\$m EH\$ {XZ Bgr Vah ZrbyH\$m Z_mO
nT-VoXd bV/m hj & Bgr H\$maU hbdmB©gWra na _gb_mZ bSH\$s ^JmH\$a bmZo H\$s
VmV bJmVm hj & Zrby ñd` \$g_P Zhr\$nmVr {H\$ CgH\$ _mVo H\$s q-Xr Apa hmV H\$s
M\$S> m-H\$ -mdOx {OZ_ dh EH\$ qhXj ór hr bJVr hj, hbdmB© m {H\$gr Apa H\$m Bg
~mV H\$m nVm H\$go Mb J`m &

AnZo Ka n[adma H\$s _Ou H\$ {I bm\$ gWra go Zrbm\$ H\$s emXr H\$Vm H\$m
AV Zhr\$ ~peH\$ EH\$ eéAnV h& O~ do bmd Zd Xán{Ím H\$ én _| {e_bm _\$ ah aho
hmVo hj, {Og_ Zrby gWra H\$ {MÌm H\$s àUm Apa ghme` H\$ hr EH\$ {XZ Zrby H\$m ^mB©
h_rX Cgo TÚV-Vo TÚV-Vo dhmnhM OmVm hj & gmW _| {RmB©H\$s {Sã~m Apa ae_r MúZar
CgoXVm hj & dh Cgo g~ HÓN> ^lb OmH\$a Ka MbZo H\$m AZandV ^r H\$aVm h& VmH\$
HÓN> gH\$Z {bo & Zrby J^AVr hj & gYra ^r Bg ~mV go gh_V hj Š`n(H\$ Ka-
n[adma H\$s eml go O-H\$a CgH\$ gmW gw H\$ -mdOx Zrby H\$m bJmVra H\$ahbmVo
OmZm Cggo {Nxm Zhr\$ hj & gWra H\$ g_mYmZ go Zrby H\$m ahm ghm gH\$M ^r Xja hm
OmVm hj Apa dh ^mB©H\$ gmW Mb OmVr hj & bH\$Z Zrby H\$ Ka nhMZO H\$ nhbo hr
`h ñni>hm OmVm hj {H\$ CgH\$ gmW N\$b hAm h&

^y_H\$m Vj ma H\$aH\$ h_rX Cggo _Vb~ H\$s ~mV H\$aVm hj - ""Vw_ Cgo I V
Srb gH\$Vr hm & {H\$ dh {XZ H\$~lb H\$a bo & H\$b_ & nT>bo & h_ bmd Cgo NxmVr go
bJm cJb & dh h_mam AnZm hm OmEJm & na dh AJa H\$~lb Zhr\$ H\$ao Vm CgH\$ gmW
h_mam AnZm Ogm Zhr\$hm gH\$Vm &""⁷⁹ Bg na Zrby PQ>go ~mb CR\$-""Vmo ^j`m `h
~mV Vw_Zo {e_bm _| Š`no Zhr H\$hr? dhmMm Š`no ~Rə aho? _Po` hm bH\$a Š`no
VSxmZobJohm?""⁸⁰

H\$ñ~oH\$s Jm(b`n\$ _\$ {hMH\$mb o I mVm BSH\$m {Og _H\$mZ H\$ gm_Zo éH\$Vm hj,

Zrby H\$no bJVm `h AnZm Ka Vmo Zht & BŠH\$m gH\$ar Jbr H\$ _hmZo na I S\$m Wm &
Zrbm\$sa H\$mo O~aXñVr ZrMo CVmam OmVm hj & Ka H\$m ~Xa\$} - gm XadmOm AY I wbm
Wm& {Ogo A\$ka go XdmB` m H\$s VrI r J\$ Am ahr Wr & dhm:bmZo H\$m H\$maU Zrbm\$sa H\$
g_P _| Zhr\$AmVm & g~H\$N>g_P _| Am OmZona h_rX H\$ AmJoamZo {J\$J\$ZmZo go ^r
H\$NB^\$H\$ Zhr\$nd\$Vm Anpa dh YS\$m go \Se^na Om {JaVr hj &

H\$Vm H\$ Xgao `w_ Zr{b_m Anpa AëVm\$ & AëVm\$ EH\$ g\$`mV dJ^H\$m `wH\$ hj
XmZm H\$m dJ^g_mZ Xm`ao H\$m hj & XmXr _me{ddrh H\$ Om {dëÖ VH\$ XmVr hj Vmo {nVm
A{YH\$ à^m{dV Zhr\$hmV/o & {nVm H\$s gh_Vr go hr Zr{b_m CgH\$ gmW AnOmXr go
Ky_Vr hj & {e_bm _| ^r CZH\$s ^@>gimVra Anpa Zrby go g\$ mV go hmVr hj & AëVm\$ go
{ddrh Z H\$aZo H\$m \sgbm Zr{b_m H\$m AnZm hj & {Og Vah gimVr go {ddrh H\$aZo H\$m
\sgbm CgH\$m AnZm hj & XmXr _me H\$mo ^mdnE`_H\$ ñVa na BZ XmZm H\$ \sgbo H\$s
{díd{Z`Vm à^m{dV H\$aVr hj & Z CgH\$m AëVm\$ H\$mo N\$Zm {díd{Z` bJVm hj
Anpa Z hr BVZr OëXr _| gimVr go {ddrh H\$m {ZU^ bZm &

^bo hr XmXr _me H\$ g\$`mV H\$ VH\$ go Zr{b_m AëVm\$ go AnZm g\$`Y Vm\$H\$a
gimVr go {ddrh H\$aH\$ A\$V... Š`m nmVr hj & Om gimVr eie _| EH\$ ~bX {H\$ñ_ H\$m
AmX_r bJVm hj & Zr{b_m Anpa AëVm\$ {_bH\$a {OgH\$m _OmH\$ CS\$V/hj & Zr{b_m go
{ddrh hmo OmZo H\$ ~mX dhr gimVr nief dM@d H\$m EH\$ à{V{ZYr ~ZH\$a gm_Zo AnVm
h& AZengZ Anpa OrdZ ghO CY_ àdrh H\$ ~rM dh AmamV AZengZ H\$mo MuzVm
hj & {Oggon[ayXo H\$s Vah MhMhmZdmbr Zr{b_m H\$m X_ K@>Vm hj n{V H\$ gmW gmZo
H\$ ^r CgH\$ H\$N>{ZpíMV {XZ hj & AëVm\$ H\$m CcmhZm XH\$a dh Zr{b_m na AnZo
gh`mVr XdYD go ^r \sgohmZo H\$m BëOm_ bJm gH\$Vm hj & Zr{b_m H\$ S\$` Cgong
Anpa Vm\$`\$m Bg{bE XVo ahVo hj {H\$ dh Zr{b_m H\$mo Anpa A{YH\$ naemZ Z H\$aO &
Zr{b_m Anpa gimVr H\$m XmanE` OrdZ ór H\$ ~h{dY CEnrS`Z H\$s H\$hmZr hj & BZ
g~goV\$ AnH\$a dh EH\$ {XZ AmJ bJmH\$a AnE`_hE`m H\$s H\$mo ee ^r H\$aVr hj &

`h AO~ Zhr\$ hj {H\$ Zr{b_m H\$s Vah Zrbm\\$.a H\$s _mē H\$no ^r Zrby Hō gmV
 Cgr Hō ^nB©h_rX H\$m i` dhma EH\$ H\$gnB©Hō i` dhma H\$s Vah bJVm hj & Zr{b_m H\$s
 XmXr _mē H\$s Vah Zrbm\\$.a H\$s _mē Hō nmg ^r AnZo AZi^d H\$s nē>^_ hj & Zrby
 Zr{b_m {Zbmd\$.a dnVW... EH\$ hr nīr hj Mmho dh qhXp hmo `m _gb_mZ `m {\\$.a
 _gb_mZ hmb\$.a ^r qhXp~ZZoAmp {XI mZoH\$s H\$reē H\$aVr hj &
 H\$WmZH\$ Amp nml nna ^rī_Or H\$s Jhar nH\$>hmZo go Cg_| H\$gmdQ>hj & EH\$ {Mī H\$na
 H\$s ^mēV do H\$WmZH\$ nml n Amp àH\$V H\$no ^D> H\$aVo hj & qhXj~_mbr_ n[admanō H\$s
 na\$namAmo Ym_P\$ {dídmgmō gñH\$manō Amp gñH\$(VH\$ Ym_P\$ n[adē H\$s njar OmZH\$mar
 XZo go H\$hr H\$B©{dg\$Vr ZOa Zhr\$ AmVr & nTø- {bl o _mbr_ n[admanō _ō Am aho
 ~XbmdmoH\$s ^r njar OmZH\$mar hmZo go CgH\$m Cn`m ^rī_ Or Zo~I w-r {H\$`m hj &

4.8 {ZiH\$F©

^rī' gmhZr Or Zo AnZo gmV CnY¶mgm ' | Ego {df¶m H\$no AYma ~Zm¶m Wm
 {Ogo nTzo go h' | ¶WmV¶m H\$m ^mg hnd/m hj & CÝhmZo AnZo CnY¶mgm ' |
 ~mc' ZndkmZ, Zmar OrdZ, nm[admfaH\$ OrdZ, ^maV {d^mOZ H\$s XpKozm, B{Vhmg
 gñXm¶H\$Vm, Ogo gmr m(OH\$ g' n¶mAm H\$m {dícFU hr {H\$¶m hj & "V' g' Vm CZHō
 AnZo AZi^d Hō AmYma na hr {cl m hAm hj & g' mO Hō CÀM {ZâZ VWm ' Ü¶dJ©H\$no
 CÝhmZo AnZm nml ~Z¶m Wm& CZHō A{YH\$ne nml , ZdrZ MvZm go ¶¶V hmb\$.a g' mO
 ' | àM{cV AZmMan Hō {déÕ AmndO CR&Zdmco hj & CZHō gmao CnY¶mgm Hō gmr m¶¶
 AdcmH\$Z go ñni> hnd/m hj {H\$ BZ CnY¶mgm ' | ñdV§ ^maV H\$s gmar H\$s gmar
 g' n¶mAm H\$m qghmdcmH\$Z hAm hj &

g⁸^©

- 1) Pam o: ^rî' g^mZr, n⁸>7
- 2) dhr, n⁸>9
- 3) dhr, n⁸>18
- 4) dhr, n⁸>33
- 5) dhr, n⁸>76
- 6) dhr, n⁸>93
- 7) dhr, n⁸>93
- 8) dhr, n⁸>104
- 9) dhr, n⁸>117
- 10) dhr, n⁸>123
- 11) dhr, n⁸>126
- 12) dhr, n⁸>126
- 13) dhr, n⁸>152
- 14) g_H\$^m(bZ g^m(hE` ... EH\$ ZB[©]N{i>BYÐZmV_XmZ - n⁸. 126
- 15) H\$^S> m⁸- ^rî_ g^mZr n⁸- 29
- 16) dhr, n⁸ 8
- 17) dhr, n⁸- 9
- 18) dhr, n⁸- 14
- 19) dhr, n⁸ 17
- 21) dhr, n⁸ 24
- 22) dhr - n⁸- 25
- 23) dhr, n⁸ - 28
- 24) dhr, n⁸ 29

- 25) dhr, n¥ 36
- 26) dhr, n¥ 36
- 27) dhr, n¥ 51
- 28) dhr, n¥ 51
- 29) dhr, n¥ 85
- 30) dhr, n¥ 158
- 31) V_g ... ^rî_ gmhZr, n¥ 9
- 32) dhr, n¥ 18
- 33) dhr, n¥ 44
- 34) dhr, n¥ 28
- 35) dhr, n¥114
- 36) dhr n¥- 33
- 37) dhr - n¥- 133
- 38) dhr - n¥- 195
- 39) dhr-n¥-198
- 40) ~g¥r ... ^rî_ ghmZr n¥-9
- 41) ^rî_ gmhZr CnÝ` mg gm(hÉ` {ddH\$ {ÛdXr - n¥-100
- 42) ~g¥r, ^rî_ gmhZr n¥-34
- 43) dhr - n¥-36
- 44) dhr-n¥-36
- 45) dhr-n¥-46
- 46) dhr-à-83
- 47) dhr - à - 140
- 48) dhr - n¥-160

- 49) $\hat{r}_i \text{gr}hZr \text{ } \hat{\rho} \{ \text{Ed Ed} \} \text{VEd} - \hat{m}aV \text{HMMH}a, n\text{ } - 53$
- 50) $_j \text{mXmg H} _n \hat{r}_i \text{gr}hZr n - 20$
- 51) dhr à. - 40
- 52) dhr -à-45
- 53) dhr n - 73
- 54) dhr - n - 73
- 55) dhr - n - 106
- 56) dhr - n - 108
- 57) dhr - n - 108
- 58) dhr - n - 117
- 60) dhr - n - 157
- 61) dhr - n - 63
- 62) dhr - n - 163
- 63) dhr - n - 166
- 64) dhr - n - 147
- 65) dhr - n - 333
- 66) $\text{HVM} \dots \hat{r}_i \text{gr}hZr n - 12$
- 67) dhr - n - 18
- 68) dhr - n - 18
- 69) dhr - n - 201
- 70) dhr - n - 68
- 71) dhr - n - 73
- 72) dhr - n - 93
- 73) dhr - n - 103

- 74) dhr - n¥ 93
- 75) dhr - n¥ 145
- 76) dhr - n¥ 131
- 77) dhr - n¥ 249
- 78) ZrbyZr{b_m{Zbmn\$a ^rî_ grrhZr n¥ 80
- 79) dhr - n¥ 80
- 80) dhr - n¥ 71

nM' AU¶¶¶¶

nM' AU¶¶¶¶	^ri' gnhr Zr Hð CnY¶¶¶¶ ' gmr n(OH\$ M/Zn	156- 230
5.0	ãñVrdZm	
5.1	"Pant ó CnY¶¶¶¶ ' gmr n(OH\$ M/Zm	
5.1.1	gmr n(OH\$ Ynr' P\$ AnSã~an Apa ê\$T>na\$amAn Hð {déÖ M/Zm	
5.1.2	gnðXnr¶¶H\$Vm {dandYr N{i}H\$nd	
5.1.3	dJ [©] gKf [©]	
5.1.4	{ej m H\$m ' hld	
5.1.5	~mc - ' ZnðdkmZ Hð gK ^{^©}	
5.2	"H\$S¶¶¶¶ CnY¶¶¶¶ ' gmr n(OH\$ M/Zm	
5.2.1	nm adm aH\$ g\$Y	
5.2.2	gmr n(OH\$ {dSã~ZmAn Hð {déÖ M/Zm	
5.2.3	Zmar H\$m ñdê\$ñ	
5.2.4	H\$mnr H\$mOr Zmar Hð gK ^{^©}	
5.2.5	Zmar emfU Hð à{V {dandYr' H\$ N{i}H\$nd	
5.2.6	ãmMrZVm Apa ZVZVm Hð gmr ðñ¶¶ na ~c	
5.2.7	{ddnh g\$Ym H\$m {-l and	
5.2.8	gKf [©] H\$s àæUm	
5.3	"V' g' CnY¶¶¶¶ ' gmr n(OH\$ M/Zm	
5.3.1	gnðXnr¶¶H\$Vm - EH\$ {dMma	
5.3.2	Y' mYVm {dandYr N{i}H\$nd	

5.3.3	gm' nA¶dmXr VnH\$Vm H\$s Xm cr Zr{V¶m H\$m nXm©\$ne	
5.3.4	A{ej m H\$s g' n¶m	
5.3.5	gm' YVdmX Ed\$ n¶Orn{V dJ©H¶ gX^©	
5.3.6	^mB¶maoEd\$B¶gmZ¶V H\$m gXe	
5.3.7	ami>àð	
5.3.8	AkmZVm Ed\$A{dídmg goX¶ ahZoH\$s gc¶h	
5.3.9	emfU H\$s g' n¶m	
5.3.10	{d^mOZ H\$s g' n¶m	
5.4	""~gYr'' CnY¶mg ' gm' n(OH\$ M¶Zm	
5.4.1	gaH\$mar V¶ Ed\$ n¶OrdmX H¶ gX^©	
5.4.2	gm' n(OH\$ Ama Am{W¶\$ {dg\$}{V¶m H\$m A¶\$Z	
5.4.3	Zmar M¶Zm H\$m ñda	
5.4.4	{ddmh H¶ gX^©	
5.4.5	' hmZJar¶ OrdZ H\$s g' n¶mE±	
5.5	""æ¶mXng H\$s ' n\$>' CnY¶mg ' gm' n(OH\$ M¶Zm	
5.5.1	g' mO ' Mc ahr KmVH\$ àd¶m¶m	
5.5.2	nm{adm{aH\$ gXf©Ama {dKQZ	
5.5.3	gm' n(OH\$ ê\$T> na¶amAm¶ H\$m AñdrH\$ma	
5.5.4	emfU H\$s àd¶m H¶ {déO OmJê\$H\$Vm	
5.5.5	A{ej m H\$m n[aUm'	
5.5.6	ami>àð	
5.6	"H¶Vn¶ CnY¶mg ' gm' n(OH\$ M¶Zm	
5.6.1	OZg\$¶m {dn' \$m> - EH\$ g¶H¶V	

5.6.2	Zmar emfU	
5.6.3	AdjY g\$Y - EH\$ g' n\$lm	
5.6.4	ami\$ad	
5.6.5	nm[adm[aH\$ gKf\$Amp {dK0Z	
5.7	Zrcy-Zr{c' m Zrcm \$a CnY\$mg ' gm m(OH\$ MVZm	
5.7.1	gm\$Xm\$H\$Vm	
5.7.2	Zmar emfU	
5.7.3	{ddmh g\$Yr	
5.7.4	Zmar {ej m	
5.7.5	'U\$ dJ\$H\$ T\$J Ed\$Xl m\$lm	
5.7.6	ZeoH\$s cV	
5.8	{ZiH\$f\$	

նՅ՛ ԱՍՊՊՊ

^րի՛ ցրհZր Hծ CնՅՊՊցրդի՛ | ցրմ ռ(OH\$ MՎZm

5.0 àմVմZm:

g՛ մO H\$ճ ցհ\$ենZm H\$մo Xd Zo ~մX CնՅՊՊցրդի՛նա ^րի՛ ցրհZր Hծ g՛ մO ցճ-Յ՛ր {dMma ³Պմ հի Պհ Xd Zm Oê\$ա հի & ^րի՛ Or Zo H\$հմZր, ZnOՀ\$, cd Z Hծ ցրմW ցրմW CնՅՊՊցրդի՛ cd Z՛ | ~հվ » ՊմV A{OՅ H\$ճ հի & ^րի՛ Or ցրմVohi {H\$ ցրմհէՊ | {cI ZoHծ {cE g՛ մO go ààUm cr OmZր MրհE Արա g՛ մO H\$մ ՊWմW©{MÌ U ցրմհէՊ (CնՅՊՊցրդի՛)՛ | հմZm MրհE & CZHծ՛ VմZցրդա ""AnO Hծ O՛ մZo՛ | ցրմհէՊ՛ | g՛ մOnՅ՛ վ ՊWմW©մXr H\$ճ MMմ©A{YH\$ հմZo cJr հի Արա Պհ՛ ՎPo ghr Արա A{YH\$ ñdm՛ր(dH\$ VWm ցճV cJVm հի &՛՛¹ ^րի՛ ցրհZր Or Hծ CնՊՊV H\$WZ go CZHծ ցրմհէՊ Արա g՛ մO ցճ-Յ՛ր {dMman} H\$մ nVm cJVm հի & BZH\$ճ g՛ ցրմ ռ(OH\$ ն[apñW{VՊմ} H\$մ AnH\$cz H\$աZo Hծ նիMմV Պհ կմV հմVm հի {H\$ BZHծ ցրմ Zo g՛ մO H\$ճ ~հվ -gr {dgճ{VՊմ C^a ahr Wr & {OZH\$մ BÝհմZo H\$ar~ go naI Zo Ed\$g՛ PZo H\$ճ H\$մee H\$ճ & ցրմ ռ(OH\$ MՎZmAn}՛ | ն[adma AZ՛ c {ddrh, ~հվ- {ddrh, ~mc- {ddrh, djYiՊ, nXմ© nWm, OmV- նմV, AՅ{dídmg, VcnH\$, ANW, {H\$ցմZմ-՛ OXթմ} Hծ emfU, A{ej m, Zmar dJuՊ MՎZm, ն[adma AnX {d{^P ցրմ ռ(OH\$ MՎZmAn} H\$մo ցրհZր Or Zo AnZo CնՅՊՊցրդի՛ H\$մ dÊՊ© {dfՊ ~ZմՊմ հի & BZHծ CնՅՊՊցրդի՛ H\$մ H\$՛ մZցրդա ցճj á {ddMZ {ZâZմH\$V հի- 1) Pամ 0 2) H\$ճSթմ-3) V՛ g 4) ~ցճr 5)՛ æՊմXmg H\$ճ ՛ ռճ: 6) HծVմo 7) Zrcy Zr{c՛ m Zrcմ \$a

BZ CնՅՊՊցրդի՛՛ o amOZr{VH\$, Am{Wթ\$, Yմ՛ Ք\$ Z{VH\$ Ed\$ ցրմ ռ(OH\$ Agճ{VՊմ} Ed\$ CZHծ g՛ մYմZ H\$մ ^r AàÊՊj {MÌ U {H\$Պմ JՊմ հի & ^րի՛ ցրհZր Or Hծ CնՅՊՊցրդի՛՛ o d{UՅ ցրմ ռ(OH\$ MՎZmAn} H\$մ AUՊՊZ Bgr àH\$մa {H\$Պմ հի &

5.1 "Pam d CnYqmg" ' | gmr m(OH\$ MVZm :

^rî' gnhZr Or H\$m "Pam d qh àW' CnYqmg hj & Bg CnYqmg ' | ^rî' Or Zo AmJV nrT\$ AWm n[adma Hô ~mCH\$ H\$m HôD ~ZmH\$a gñH\$m {Z' nE H\$s qWmV, Xemañ H\$m ñni>{H\$ qm hj & Bg' | Ym' P\$ AnSâ~am, {' i' qm AmXen, PRa {gÕm/mo Ama ê\$T\$ n[anm(O\$ qm Hô {dê\$Õ EH\$ AgâàXm(qH\$ gmr m(OH\$ N{r:~H\$m H\$s I mO H\$s hj & ^rî' Or Zo AnZo gmr(hE' ' o' V: ' ÜqjdJ©VWm {ZâZ dJ©Hô OrdZ H\$s g' ñqmAñ H\$m CXKnoZ {H\$ qm hj & Bg CnYqmg ' | EH\$ ' Üq' dJuñ n[adma ' | K{QV N\$~N\$ KQZmAñ H\$m EH\$ ~mCH\$ Hô ñ' V-{Mîñ Hô ê\$ñ ' | gDm J qm hj & ~mCH\$ Hô g' j àE' H\$ KQZm EH\$ ahñ qm Hô ê\$ñ ' | AmVr hj Ama CgHô ' Z ' | HôVhc H\$s n[aY H\$m ~T\$H\$a Yrao go {I gH\$ OmVr hj {H\$YVw ~mCH\$ Hô ' Z ra AnZr Jhar N\$ N\$> OmVr h& Bg CnYqmg ' | cd H\$ Zo gmr m(OH\$ MVZm Hô {d{^P g\$^ñ H\$m ~I yr go Omr m nhZm qm hj &

5.1.1 gmr m(OH\$ Ym' P\$ AnSâ~am Ama ê\$T\$ nañamAm Hô {dê\$Õ MVZm :

añVw CnYqmg ' | cd H\$ Zo Ego n[adma H\$m {Mî U {H\$ qm hj Om Amñ' mOr hj Ama Amñ' mOr gñH\$am H\$m Bg' | BVZm X~X~m hj {H\$ Ka Hô g^r ~fô ór, nê\$F Ama qhm VH\$ {H\$ Ka Hô ZmH\$a H\$m ^r Amñ' mOr {ej m Xr OmVr hj & n[adma Hô g' ñV gXñ qm na Amñ' Y' ©H\$m JhZ à^md hj & qh n[adma Ego ' mēco ' | hj Ohm qhXj- ' gc' mZ XmZñ hr ahVo h\$ Vw XmZñ Hô ~rM {dXdf, d; Zñ q, KJm H\$s ^mdZm hj & Ka Hô ZmH\$a Vcgr H\$m {dídmg {Xcmñ OmVr hj {H\$ q{X hdZ, gñ qm H\$aolm Vm Amñ' ara ~Z Omñolm, cH\$Z Vcgr H\$s gmr m(OH\$ pñW{V ' | H\$ht H\$mB©n[adV\$ Zhr\$ hmVm & {ddA' H\$V ' | ^rî' Or Amgr ñdmVñ H\$m ÜqMZ ' | al Vo hE H\$ aho hj {H\$

iŋmnaH\$ dJ^oH\$m Y' ^o^P àH\$na H\$m hmb/m hij, iŋmmar H\$s "iŋmma' hr OmV hmb/r hij,
 AcJ H\$B^oZht hmb/r hij & Bg H\$maU qhXjAmp 'ygc' mZ iŋmmar H^o ^X ~hV JhaoZhrš
 hij & Y' ^oAmp nDrdmXr JR>YZ H^o VhV EH\$ Ama gm' nŋŋ 'ygc' mZm H^o àV Kŋm^md
 {dH\$gV {H\$ŋm OmVm hij, dhr Xgar Ama iŋmmar 'ygc' mZ H^o àV AmXa Amp
 ñZb^md& "" ~nmar' 'ygc' mZ ' | Amp 'hëco H^o 'ygc' mZ ' | ~S.ŋ ' \$H^o hij & ~nmar'
 'ygc' mZm H^o gmW {nVmOr hġ-hġH\$a ~mV\$ H\$aVo hš CZH\$s TŋE: H\$mo hmbV cJmVo hij,
 Cŋhš Mmŋ {ncmVo hij, I mZm {I cmVo hij & 'hëco H^o 'ygc' mZ ' cÀN> hij, do ~H\$ao H\$s
 {gar ^ZVo hij, do qhXjAm H^o I m Mo cD> cmVo hc Amp CZH^o ~ÀMo BpŋH\$ŋm JrV JmVo hij
 Amp Jŋr Jŋcŋŋ XbVo hš Bg{cE {nVmOr CZH^o gmW h' | I cZo Zhrš XbVo & '² qhXj
 'ygc' mZm H\$mo àcÀN> g' PVo hij, AnZo ~ÀMŋ H\$mo CZgo AcJ aI Vo hc & Cnŋŋmg H\$s
 H\$Vm H^o Ego gX^o^maVrŋ g' mO H^o hOmanŋ AŋV{dŋmŋ go ^ao hc & gmhZr Or H\$mo
 'ÜŋdJ^oH\$s ghr nhMmZ hij, do OmZVo hij {H\$ qhXjAmp 'ygc' mZ n[adma H^o ~rM Vah-
 Vah H\$s HŋR:ES iŋmá hmb/r hij & ŋo HŋR:ES iŋ[³VJV hr Zht hmb/r A{nVw BZH\$m {Z' mŋ
 OmVrŋ nañnamAnŋ, Yŋŋ' P\$ ' nŋŋVmAnŋ go ^r hmb/m hij & ^maVrŋ g' mO ' | Bg àH\$na H\$s
 HŋR:ES ZmZm èŋmŋ ' o {~I ar nSs hij {OZH\$m AmcmÀM Cnŋŋmg H^o ' mŋŋ' go nXŋŋme
 H\$aH^o ^rŋ' Or g' mO H\$mo OJmZm MmhVo hij &

5.1.2 gŋXmŋH\$Vm{danŋr Ñ{iH\$ŋ :

"Pam ŋ Cnŋŋmg ' | Ohm: 'ygc' mZ dJ^oH^o ŋhŋ ~H\$ao H\$s {gar ^Zr OmVr hij Vmo
 qhXj dJ^oBggo ' ŋcr dmVmdaU H\$s ~y H\$mo hdZ H^o ' mŋŋ' go gm' \$ H\$aZm MmhVm hij &
 ' mZd AnZo {hV der^V hmb\$a gŋXmŋ {deŋ H^o àV Om H\$ŋŋ H\$aVm hij, Cg' | CgH\$m
 Xŋham iŋ[³VEd ' ŋ [aV hmb/m hij & ZmŋH\$ H\$s ' mVmOr ^r Bgr ' mZ{gH\$Vm H\$s {eH\$na
 h& "" agm^oKa H^o ~nha EH\$ Amco ' | Xmo MrZr BcD: Xmo ' ŋcXma Bŋmco Amp EH\$ Z' ŋZo
 H\$s MmŋXmZr aI o ahVo h& BZ' | h' H\$^r ^r I mZm Zhrš I mVo & ŋo gXm dhr nSə ahVo

h& 9lo ' ugc' mZ i9mmr[a9m] H6 {cE hc& BZ' | ' ugc' mZ i9mmr[a9m] H\$no I mZm Apa Mm9
 Xr Om/r hi Apa O~ do Mco OmVo hc Vmo ' mēBÝho Amco ' | aI XW/r hi &''³ Bg àH\$na H6
 n9m9aU ' | O~ ~mcH\$ An9 I mcVm hi Vno dh ^r AnZo ObZ ' | Bgr g9aXm99H\$Vm H6
 Am9/amb/ ' mZ{gH\$Vm H\$no nmVm hi & Yrae-Yrao g9aXm99H\$Vm H\$sm 9h ^md CgH6 öX9 ' |
 N9V/m nmVm OmVm hi & AV: cd H\$ Zo AmcmAM CnÝ9mg H6 ' m99' go gm' r(OH\$,
 ' mZ{gH\$Vm ' | i9má g9aXm99H\$Vm H6 Bg {dfcogn9H\$no {XI mZo H\$sm à9mg {H\$9m hi Apa
 g9aXm99H\$Vm n99' mZ{gH\$Vm H\$no Zi>H\$a gm' r(OH\$ EH\$Vm H\$sm9' aI Zo H\$s ~mV H\$hr
 hi & V9cgr h' em d' \$mXmar go Ka H\$sm H\$sm' H\$aVm hi na9/wBgH6 ~Xco ' | Cgo Cn9 m hr
 {' cVr hc&

5.1.3 dJ9gKf9

{ZâZ dJ9h' em go hr em9fV Ed9 nr{9V ahm hi & Cf dJ9H6 i99{3V h' em
 {ZâZ dJ9H\$ àVn9Zm H\$aVo hc& 9h dJ9h' em AnZo AmH\$no XrZ, X9e hr ' mZVm hi &
 Bg dJ9H6 i99{3V Mmho {OVZo n9>{cI OmE±V~ g' mO H\$sm CZH\$s Va' \$ Xd Zo H\$sm
 ZO[a9m AcJ hr hmVm hi & ^rî' gmhZrOr H\$s Bg dJ9H6 àV h' em ghmZw9V, X9m,
 H\$e\$Um H\$s ^mdZm {XI mB9XW/r hi & ^rî' Or H6 "Pamd ó CnÝ9mg H\$sm ZnH\$a V9cgr O~
 H9N>n9>{cI OmVm hi Vno dh Ka H\$sm H\$sm' oH\$aZo go cOmZo cJVm hi Apa dh g~ H\$sm'
 Cggo N99>OmVm hi & {' \$a H\$^r ^r dh g9c Zht nmVm & h' em hr dh Cgr àH\$na
 ~amOJma ~Zm ahVm hi & ^rî' Or H6 CnÝ9mg9 ' | A99Or gm' mÁ9dmX, ñdXer
 gm' mVdmX Apa {dXe n99rdmX H6 {déÖ gm' mÝ99OZ gKf9V hi Om {H\$ àH\$manÝVa go
 namj V: dJ9gKf9hr hi &

"Pamd ó CnÝ9mg ' | cd H\$ Zo dJ9gKf9H\$s Bgr N99n99hQ> Apa AXá9
 {OO9{dfm H\$no ge3V A{^i99{3V àXmZ H\$s hi & n[adma H6 ' 9I 9m AWm9 {nVmOr
 ~mø ê9n go AnZo H\$no g9H\$maerc ' mZVo hi & na9/w An9/[aH\$ ê9n go dJ9^X H\$s

{KZmZr ' mZ{gH\$Vm H\$mo AnZo öX¶ ' § AnÉ' gmV {H\$¶lo hc & Ka H\$m ZnH\$a Vicer O-
a' \$m-hmOV Hð {cE amD PJS:m H\$aHð AmVm hj Vno ' nVm-{nVm ' | dmVmEm hmo ahm hj-
""Xd mo Or Vcgr a' \$m-hmOV Hð {cE nrNæ H\$~ñVmZ ' | OmVm hj, A\$æo ' § Mcm OnE
Vno H\$B©Zht Xd Vm, na Xæ-gdæ hmo OnE Vno Cgo nÉWa ' ma-' maH\$a CR:m XVo hc &
OhmæKa Hð g~ cml OmVo hj dhmæ¶¶h ^r Mcm Om¶¶o H\$aQ amD H\$m PJS:m Vno I É'
hnd'' "Vno ¶¶h OèXr æ¶¶¶ Zhr\$ Om gH\$Vm?' {nVmOr ~S>~S:mH\$a H\$hVo hj, "¶¶h I nVm
~h¶/ hj & AnR> AnR> amD¶¶¶¶ I m OmVm hj ¶¶o cml J&Xo hndVo hj &' {nVmOr H\$hVo hj &
{nVmOr H\$mo Vcgr H\$m a' \$m -hmOV Hð {cE "Cna' OmZm ~h¶/ ~¶am cJVm hj & A\$¶ VHS
dh Bg pñW{V H\$mo ñdrH\$ma Zhr\$ H\$a nrE {H\$ Vicer Cgr em¶¶¶¶¶ H\$m BñVo mc H\$aQ
OhmæKa Hð g^r cml OmVo hc &' '4 Bgr dJu¶ ' mZ{gH\$Vm gon[adma Hð gXñ¶¶ àÉ¶¶j
d namj ê\$ñ go JñV hj & cd H\$ àñVW Cn¶¶¶¶¶ ' | Bg àH\$ma H\$s dJ©g¶¶¶¶¶
KOZnE\$ {XI nH\$a {ZâZ dJ©Hð cml¶ ' | BZ KOZmAn¶ Hð {cE CVaXm¶¶r H\$maUm¶ H\$m
nhMmZZo VVm Xjæ H\$aZo Amp Cf dJ©Hð cml¶ ' | AnZr ' mZ{gH\$Vm n[ad{V¶¶ H\$aZo Ed\$
ZnH\$an¶ An{X Hð gmV AÀN:m i¶¶dhma H\$aZoH\$s MvZm Om¶¶¶ H\$a aho hc&

5.1.4 {ej mH\$m ' hÎd :

"Pamd ó Cn¶¶¶¶¶ ' | cd H\$ {ej m Hð ' hÉd H\$mo ad n¶¶H\$V H\$aVo h¶¶ Cgo g' mO
Hð gH\$nanÉ' H\$ {dH\$mg Hð {cE Amdí¶¶H\$Vm ' mZVo hc Amp BgHð à{V g' mO H\$mo Om¶¶¶
H\$aVo h¶¶ {nVmOr Hð ' ¶¶ go H\$hVo hj ""HðN>nT>J¶¶¶ hj Vcgr Vno ~¶am æ¶¶¶m h¶¶Am hj ?
O- An¶¶¶m Wm Vno O\$¶cr OmZda Wm & Vmcr' B\$gmZ H\$m Oda hnd/r hj &' '5

¶¶{X Vcgr nT:m-{cI m hnd/m Vno CgH\$m OJh-OJh em¶U Zhr\$ {H\$¶¶m OmVm &
g¶¶¶¶~r' n[¶¶¶¶ H\$s OS> A{ej m hr hj & {Ogo ^rî' Or Xjæ H\$a XZm MnhVo hj & S:m¶
{ddH\$ {ÚdXr Zo R\$H\$ hr H\$hm hj {H\$ ""^rî' gmhZr Ego nhco cd H\$ ZOa AmVo hj,
{OYhnZo {ej m H\$m ' hÉd H\$mo AnZonhco Cn¶¶¶¶¶ "Pamd ó ' | ad n¶¶H\$V {H\$¶¶m hj &' '6

Pam d CnYqmg ' | ' nUq' dJuq n[adma Hs {d{^p gr m(OHs Eds Ym' P\$
 e\$T qm Hs gmW hr gmXm(H\$Vm, ZnH\$am H\$ emfU, A{ej m Hs g' nqm, qmZ g\$Yr
 gH(MV {dMma Ed\$ namZr Apa Zqr nrT: ' | gKfAmX H\$ {dnVma go dUz hAm hj &
 Bg gK^' | a^m l ao {l Vr hj "ghO Apa gmXr Hs gmW- "Pam d CnYqmg ' o
 ^r' gmhZr ' ' Uq{dV dJHs dmVdaU H\$ qmW(MI ~Znm hj & N\$-N\$
 AZndm H\$ n\$ gKZercVm Hs gmW C^mam Jqm hj Apa qh nntO>{H\$ Jqm hj {H\$
 B{Vhmg gH(V ' j' Hs qmW(VdmXr ^« m go ' pV V^r hAm Om gH\$Vm hj O~
 ' Zm H\$ gm m(OHs {dH\$ Hs qmW(Xr N{iH\$ go n[a{MV H\$am Om' &' 7 H\$
 Om gH\$Vm hj {H\$ Bg A\$Z Hs ' nUq' go CnYqmgH\$ gm m(OHs Om e\$H\$Vm nXm
 H\$aZm MhVo hj {OZ' | ^r' Or g' \$c ^r hE hj &

5.1.5 ~mc- ' ZndknZ Hs gK^' | :

g' ruq CnYqmg ' | qmZ-~m Hs A{^i{°\$ ~mc- ' ZndknZ ' | hB'hj & Bg
 CnYqmg ' | CZHs nWcm na Di:q hj & ~mH\$ Hs ' pnViH\$ ' | ~mcZ gohr qh YmaUm
 ^a Xr OmVr hj {H\$ {oqm Hs Mhao Hs Ama Xd Zm ^r nm hj & gH\$ma O{ZV nm-
 ~m Hs Hn[aUm {H\$Vo ^qmdh hmVo hc BgH\$ gmOrd {MI U Bg CnYqmg ' | hAm hj &
 Bg' | adfm X' Z H\$ iq{^VEd X' Z H\$ {MI n\$Z hAm hj & cmB' \$ B'gqO>^3> Hs
 Adam H\$ dmVdaU h& {H\$Vm- q' | go ApaV Hs {MI ndBZ Xm go AmV\$H\$ hmH\$a
 VeU AnZo qmW{dH\$ go {d' w hmo OmVo hc Bg Vah 1cmZ, hrZVm Apa X' Z Hs
 ' j' y' | hj OrdZ {ZfY Hs dh AdYmaUm Om Y' °XeZ Apa Zr{V Hs Zm' go K\$A: ' |
 {ncmB°JB'hj & gH(MV gm m(OHs n[ade ' qmZ Hs a{V Om' mZ{gH\$ UYU ~mH\$ Hs
 ' Z ' | Mc ahm hc & Cgo cd H\$ Zo AZH\$-AZH\$ KQZnH\$ ' | A{^i{°V {H\$ Jqm hj & O~
 ~mH\$ H\$ drq{mV hmV hj Vno dh AnZo AmH\$ hrZ d nmr g' PZo cJVm hj & ~mH\$
 AnZoH\$ ~s^ nB°Hs g' j a l H\$a VmcVm hj Apa ~hV hE H\$ nmV hj & ""^ nB°Hs Mhao

na amZH\$ hi, Omo EH\$ gfo ~Mmar H\$ Mhao na hm/r hi, M' H\$Vr An\$ o Jmao-Jmao
 cmc-cmc Jmc 'c gnd/Vm hje 'am ZfVH\$ nVZ hmo Mh\$hm hi, Bgr H\$maU 'am Mham
 gmelcm hi; Apa nrcm hi, Apa Cg na H\$mo amZH\$ Zhr\$&'⁸

CnYqmg ' | {XI mfm hi {H\$ -AMn H\$mo Egr {ej m Xr OmVr hi; Omo amH\$(VH\$
 dnVAm H\$ à{V ^r KUm CEnP H\$aVr hi & Xnzni ^mBAmg ' | ~mV H\$aVo hE H\$Vohc-
 ^mBOnVAm hi- ""{H\$VZo {XZ ' | drfAmV hm/m hi, Vw {nVmOr H\$s gmp\$ I mH\$a H\$hm
 {H\$ Vw hñV' jWZ Zht H\$aVo? Naxm ^mBmH\$Vm hi- ""' \$ Zo amV H\$mo gnmZm ^r Nax
 {Xfm hi; Apa gmao Zht Vno ndBZ Xmf Zhr\$ hmo gH\$Vm.. ^fm Vw ~VmAmo 'c 3fm H\$e\$,
 A- Vno 'c c\$mo ^r ~mZocJm hje &'⁹ Bg àH\$ma nni> hi {H\$ Bggo ~fn H\$mo ghO
 à{H\$fmAm} go ^r AmV{H\$V hmZm n\$Vm hi; {Oggo CZ' \$ hrZVm J\$W Am OmVr hi; Apa
 qhr H\$maU hi; {H\$ Naxm c\$H\$mo ndf\$H\$mo AnZo ^mBmgo hrZ g' PVm hi &

g' nV CnYqmg ' | ~mc- ' Zn(dkmZ H\$s H\$BmJpEWfm H\$mo gmr Zo cmZo H\$mo g' \$c
 àqmg {H\$fm hi, Ohm~fn H\$mo ghO amH\$(VH\$ {H\$fmAm} H\$ nV AZ{^k al m OmVr hi &
 dhmna ~AMn ' | qmZ H\$R+E± ^r C^aZo cJvr hc Apa nJm~mc-[dH\$mg ^r g\$'d Zhr\$
 hmo gH\$Vm & CnYqmg ' | ' ÜfdJuq i qmmrafm H\$mo gr{ V N{i:H\$mo H\$mo {XI mfm hi; Omo
 AnZo ndmVu ' | {cá hmb\$a g' nO ' | EH\$ hr dJm | Üf H\$s ^mdZm nXm H\$aVm hi & Bg
 àH\$ma AnE' epr ' | {cl m qh CnYqmg AnZr {d{eiVmAm} H\$ {cE AnZo AcJ hr
 àH\$ma H\$mo hi; {Og' o Amqg\$H\$ma} ' | Or aho n[adma H\$mo {M} U hi & gmW hr ^rî' Or Zo
 Bg CnYqmg ' | ~mcH\$ ' | pñWV qmZ ~nd' O{ZV AmefH\$ma} H\$ ' mUq' go emfX qh
 gmr mfOH\$ OmJv nXm H\$aZm MnhVo hc {H\$ qmZ H\$ à{V N{i>CXna hmZr MmfhE Apa qmZ
 {ej m H\$mo Naxm nVa go Ama\$ hmZm MmfhE &

5.2 "H\$(S)me CnYqmg ' | gmr mfOH\$ MVZm:

^rî' gmhZr Or H\$mo "H\$(S)me' qh Xgam CnYqmg gZ 1970 ' o àH\$mo(eV

h)Am hi & Bg CnY¶mg ' | cd H\$ Zo gmr m(OH\$ MwZm H6 {d{^P An¶mr ¶ H\$m Cæcd
H\$aZoH\$m à¶EZ {H\$¶m hi & "H\$S¶mê ^rî' Or H\$m gmr m(OH\$ MwZm n¶m H\$aZdmc m | õ>
CnY¶mg hi & Bg' | cd H\$ Zo Zn¶H\$ Zn¶H\$m H6 ' mZ{gH\$ A¶ÛÛ H6 gmV hr {d{^P
' Ü¶' dJu¶ gmr m(OH\$ {dg¶{V¶m H\$s Amæ h' mam Ü¶mZ An¶¶i> {H\$¶m hi & EH\$ AmY¶ZH\$
n[adæ ' | Or aho n{V-nÊZr H6 nm[adm[aH\$ OrdZ H\$m ~S:m gQ¶H\$ {M}U {H\$¶m hi &
Bg' | ¶h A¶VÛÛ AâE¶j ê\$ñ go ' Ü¶dJu¶ n[adman¶ H\$s An¶[aH\$ ~¶l c¶hQ> H\$m
A{^i¶³V H\$aVm hi & ""h' mao g' mO ' | VOr go ~XcVo h¶ gmr m(OH\$ Z{VH\$ ' j¶¶m Zo
AnO {ddrh Ogr g¶WmAn¶ H6 {cE I Vam n¶m H\$a {X¶m hi & {OZ g' n¶m An¶ go
n¶m' r X¶m H6 c¶ An¶lo {XZ O¶Vo ZOa AnVo hç do hr g' n¶m±h' mao Xæ ' | ^r
N¶¶> hr ghr {XI mB¶XZo c¶r hc & Bggo ÌñV d Am¶H\$V c¶ ¶h g' P Zht nmVo
{H\$ An¶l a ³¶m {H\$¶m OnE & nQar go CI Sæ d¶m{H\$ OrdZ H\$m nZ: n¶m{nV H\$aZoH6
{cE Om ^r Cn¶¶ {H\$¶lo OmVo hç ¶m Om ^r gc¶h X¶m hi, Cggo g' n¶m CVZr hr
CcP¶r Om¶r hi & ³¶m{H\$ CZH6 g' m¶mZ¶ ' | ¶m Vm na¶nam¶V Z{VH\$Vm H\$m X¶mJh
h¶m/m hi ¶m CZ' | n¶r Vah go Z¶lo ' j¶¶m H\$m AnE' gmV H\$aZoH\$s j ' Vm H\$m A^md h¶m/m
hi & c¶H\$Z Z¶lo ' j¶¶m go CÊn¶ g' n¶m H\$m g' m¶mZ BZ XnZ¶ hr pñW{V¶m ' | g¶d
Zht hi & BgH6 {cE Oê\$ar hm OmVm hi {H\$ h' BZ pñW{V¶m go Cna CR¶H\$a Xæ An¶
"H\$nc' H6 AZê\$ñ gmMo &'¹⁰ AV: H\$h gH\$Vo hi {H\$ {dd¶M CnY¶mg H6 ' nÜ¶' go
gmhZr Or Zo ' mZdr¶ g¶¶m H\$s ' Zm¶k{m{ZH\$ i¶¶¶¶m H\$aVo h¶, {d{^P gmr m(OH\$
{dS\$ ZmAn¶ na ~æh' r go H\$amam nhma {H\$¶m hi, {Oggo h' mao g' mO H\$m gmMZoH6 {cE
' O-¶ hmZm nS¶m h&

5.2.1 nm[adm[aH\$ g¶¶ :

nm[adm[aH\$ g¶¶m Zo na¶nam¶V ê\$ñ H6 M¶l Q> H\$m Vn¶H\$a EH\$ Z¶m ê\$ñ YmaU
{H\$¶m hi & ñdV¶ Vm n¶¶n[adma g¶¶¶V ê\$ñ ' | Wo An¶ g¶¶m H\$s Ñ¶¶m g¶¶¶V n[adma

hj H\$ht à{ ' cm Xd Z coAmpa gnW hr H\$hvM hj- ""' ZoH\$B©JZrh Zht {H\$¶m hj & EH\$
 Næ>gr ~mV H\$mo Vc {X¶o Om ahm hy- Wn& hr Xæ ' | AnZo gñH\$nanj H\$ à{V OmV hmo
 OmVm hj, H\$hvM hj- ""D\$h ! namZo gñH\$na hj & ''¹² ' hÐ H\$s SannH\$ Ed\$ H\$¶ja àd¶m
 H\$m ^r ¶hmæ nVm McVm hj {Ogo dh gñH\$nanj H\$s Anæ> ' | {NæmZm MnhVm hj & ' hÐ
 g¶' m go àd dmc r ~mV EH\$ {XZ à{ ' cm H\$mo ~Vm XVm hj H\$dc ^mdmæ ' | AnH\$a,
 c¶H\$Z O- à{ ' cm ' h'Ð H\$mo Bgo Næ> XZo H\$mo H\$hvM hj Ed\$ Ego AdjY g\$-¶m H\$mo nm
 H\$s g\$km Xvr hj Vno dh nm-n¶¶ H\$mo i¶¶W©RhanVm h¶Am H\$hvM hj - ""¶h nm n¶¶¶
 g- ~H\$dmg hj à{ ' cm & ' am Bg ' ¶ V{ZH\$ ^r {dídmg Zht hj & na ' æo gñH\$na ~h¶
 Jhao hc CÝhr H\$ X-md H\$ H\$naU ' Zo Væho g- H\$N> ~Vm {X¶m hj & ' æm n¶m hH\$ hj Ogo
 ' c OrZm Mnhæ OrD\$ & AmpV H\$m ^r hH\$ hj & ''¹³ Tæ¶r Ampa Yv©' hÐ EH\$ Va' \$ Vmo
 H\$hvM hj AmpV H\$m ^r hH\$ hj AnZo VarH\$ go OrZo H\$m c¶H\$Z X¶ar Va' \$ O- CgH\$s
 AZmpñW{V ' | ZnDæmam à{ ' cm H\$m hmW X-mZdmc r ~mV Cgo nVm McVr hj Vno dh
 H\$¶¶V hmo CRVm hj Ampa ¶h ^r gmVm hj {H\$ Cgo à{ ' cm H\$ M[aÏ H\$ ~mao ' | H\$B©
 Z-H\$B©Ræg à' mJ { ' c J¶m hj & ' hÐ Xnhar ' mZ{gH\$Vm go JñV ' Ü¶dJu¶ i¶{³V
 h&

CnY¶mg ' | ' hÐ H\$s H\$m' - H\$Ræ ^r N{i> JmMa hnb/r hj Om {H\$ CgH\$ g' ¶mo
 nm[adm[aH\$ VZnd H\$s OS> ~ZVr hj Ed\$ ' h'Ð H\$ A\$ka AÝVÜ¶Ü n¶m H\$aVr hj & dh H\$B©
 OJh ¶h Om¶ha ^r H\$aVm hj {H\$ à{ ' cm CgH\$s BÀNæ H\$mo Zht g' P gH\$Vr gmam {XZ
 n¶ny Ed\$ Ka H\$m H\$¶¶hr CgH\$s {XZM¶m~ZH\$a ah JB©hj & g¶' m EH\$ AmY{ZH\$ Zmar
 H\$m àVrH\$ M[aÏ hj Om AnZo OrdZ H\$mo AnZr BÀNæZugma ñdV\$ Vmp©OrZo ' | {dídmg
 aI Vr hj & dh Om ^r i¶¶dhma H\$aVr hj, Cg' | CgH\$m Xnham i¶¶{³VÈd à{V{-pá~V hnb/m
 hj & g¶' m ñdV\$ Ampa ñdÀN\$ àd H\$aZdmc r ¶¶Vr hj, dh EH\$ I Dæ go ~¶o ahH\$a
 AnZr ñdV\$ Vm Ampa ñdÀN\$Vm H\$mo I mZm Zht MnhVr hj & AnZr emar[aH\$ Vá Ampa
 ñdÀN\$ àd àXeZ h¶w CgZo AZH\$ i¶¶{³V¶m go àd H\$s nrJ\$ ~TæB© dh AnZo OrdZ

H\$no EH\$ hr i¶{³V Hð gmW {-VnH\$a I am- Zht H\$aZm MnhVr hj daZ AZH\$ nwf¶ Hð gmW AnZm g\$-y al Zm MnhVr hj & à{ ' cm ^maVr¶ qhXy Zmar H\$s gmj mV ' yV©h; Ono {H\$ ' hYÐ H\$s àVnS-Zm ' ma-nrQ>Ed\$ ha àH\$ma H\$m Xp¶¶hma ghZ H\$aHð ^r hmW Ono> na' nE' m go CgHð gw¶ H\$s H\$m' Zm H\$aVr hj & dh ' hÐ H\$s ha Á¶mXVr H\$no AmguAm¶ go ndrH\$ma H\$aVr hj, CgH\$m {dÐmh H\$aZm CgZoZht grl m &

"H\$(S¶mE CnY¶mg ' | ' Ü¶dJu¶ n[adma Hð XnanE¶ OrdZ H\$s VH\$ama A-HR¶, VZmd, KQZ Amp A¶ ' | QDZ H\$m ~S¶m gQxH\$ {MÏU {H\$¶m hj & Bg' | n{V-nEzr Hð -XcVo g\$-y ào , {ddmh BÉ¶mXr H\$m gú' A&SZ {H\$¶m J¶m hj & {e{y V, ~¶OH\$, ' ZZerc ' hÐ H\$s nEzr ' | {Zðm H\$s ^mdZm H\$no P¶nS-H\$a dh ñdV¶ OrdZ-¶mZ H\$aZm MnhVm hj & O~ {H\$ à{ ' cm go ~y r hB©' hÐ H\$no ^r ~m¶ cZm MnhVr hj c¶H\$Z ' hÐ AmY¶ZH\$Vm H\$s MH\$mMm¶ go ¶m H\$(h¶o A¶Ü¶Ü go BVZm J{gV hj {H\$ BZ ^mchE' H\$ ~yZm H\$no MH\$ZmM¶ H\$a SacVm hj & CnY¶mgH\$ma Zo n¶[adm¶aH\$ OrdZ Hð QDZo Hð ~Sø gOrd H\$maUm¶ H\$m Cècd {H\$¶m hj & XnanE¶ OrdZ H\$m AmYma Hðc nañna {dídmg H\$s ^mdZm hmVr hj & ¶{X Bg' | {H\$gr ^r àH\$ma H\$m ^« CEnP hmo OnE Vno n¶[adm¶aH\$ OrdZ H\$s {^Îm T¶ OnVr hj & Bg àH\$ma ^rî' Or Zo g' rú¶ CnY¶mg Hð ' nÜ¶' go VOr go ~Xc aho ' mZdr¶ g\$-y Amp Bg ~Xcmd go CEnP hmZdmcr pñW{V¶m Hð à{V gm¶ m(OH\$ OmêH\$Vm n¶Xm H\$s hj &

5.2.2 gm¶ m(OH\$ {dSâ~ZmAn¶ Hð {déÕ MVZm:

àJ{Verc {dMmaYma Hð nmfH\$ ^rî' Or Zo g' rú¶ H\$V ' | {d{^P gm¶ m(OH\$ {dSâ~ZmAn¶ H\$m nXn©Sme H\$aVo h¶ CZgo ~Mzo H\$s àaUm Xr hj & gnhZr Or ¶hme na ^maVr¶ ' Ü¶' dJu¶ n[adman¶ na ~Tvo nmíMnE¶ à^md Amp CgHð X¶n[aUm¶ m¶ H\$no {Xl mVo h¶ Cggo ~Mzo H\$s gcmh XVo hj ³¶m{H\$ ¶h à^md nSvo hr h' mar ' mY¶VrE\$ h' mao g¶H\$ma Amp h' mao ar{V -[admO ~mcy H\$s ^r{V H\$s Vah ^¶-^anH\$a {Ja OmVo

h& BgHô gmW hr CnÝŋmgH\$ma Zo gŋf' m Ed\$ ' hÐ Hô ' nÜŋŋ' go AHôcnZ H\$s g' ñŋŋm
H\$mo CRŋŋŋm h; & CZH\$m H\$hZm h; {H\$ Znŋaŋŋŋ OmO ZnŋH\$ar-nœm H\$aZôdmcr h; VWm Kanŋ go
~nha ahVr h; do AHôcnZ H\$s g' ñŋŋm go JŋV OrdZ {-VnVr h; Ogo gŋf' m & ' hÐ
^r à{ ' cm go AcJ hmZo VWm gŋf' m go Xŋaŋŋŋ ~TzZo Hô ~mX Bgr g' ñŋŋm go OŋPVm
{XI nB©Xm h; &

' hÐ O- ~nha Om ahm h; Anŋa nŋ' cm Cgo ' Zm H\$aVr h; VWm CgHô gmW gmW
{KgOvm hB©gr AnZo ~nOy go Cgo nrNœH\$s Anœ I tM ahr Wr Anŋa ~ma--ma ~K~KnE
Om ahr Wr ""' V OmAno Zm, ' V OmAno Zm, ' ŋ Vnhô Zht OmZo Xŋŋr &''¹⁴ cd H\$ Zo Eogm
{XI nH\$a ~Sœ Kanŋ Hô {XI mdOxnZ H\$s nmc I mc Xr h; & do H\$hVo h; ""gSŋ\$ na EH\$
AnX' r, I nH\$s aŋŋ H\$s H\$' rO Anŋa I nH\$s aŋŋ H\$s nVcyZ nhZo gnB{H\$c na OmVm hŋAm
êH\$ Jŋŋm Anŋa gSŋHô Hô {H\$Zmao nOar na nŋ aI H\$a Bg Xŋŋŋŋm H\$s Anœ Xd Zo cJm
H\$nb©Jar~, Xŋŋŋŋm hnmVm Vmo nŋŋ> gH\$Vm Wm {H\$ ³ŋŋm ~nV h; ' Ja ' hÐ Hô OdrSŋH\$no>
Anŋa M' M' nVo Oŋŋŋ H\$mo Xd H\$a dh Xŋŋ hr {RRH\$m CZH\$m V' mem Xd Vm ahm & ' hÐ Zo
ghgm Ka H\$s Anœ ' H\$a Xd m & Cna H\$s ' ŋOc na ~nE hmW Hô âcO> ' | I SŋH\$s Hô
AYHôcnX} Hô nrNœ Cgo ' ŋ Ou H\$m nÉZr H\$m Mham {hcVm- gm ZOa Anŋŋm & dh nX}
H\$s Anô> ' | I Sŋ ~am-a CZH\$s Anœ Xd oOm ahr Wr & ' hÐ Zo PQ> go- ' ŋ ' ŋa {cŋŋm &
gSŋHô Hô rna ZnZ~nB©Anŋa JmVdmco H\$s XŋŋŋZ Hô ~rM cSŋH\$ŋŋŋ H\$mo Oxn Wm, Ohmgo
' hÐ Hô Ka ' | ^r H\$ŋŋŋcm Anŋa BYZ H\$s cSŋH\$ŋŋŋ Omŋŋm H\$aVr Wr & ' hÐ Zo Xd m
Oxn dmc CR> I Sŋ hŋAm Wm Anŋa Bgr Anœ Xd oOm ahm Wm, hŋnZ Wm {H\$ BVZo MmMm
ahZdmco Anŋa nTœ [cI on[adna ' | ³ŋŋm hmo ahm h&''¹⁵

à{ ' cm AnZo {nVm go nŋŋŋr h; ""^nB©H\$m I V AnVm h; ? H\$hm h; AnOH\$c
?'¹⁶ V~ Znaŋŋ Or Cŋma Xmo hŋŋ H\$hVo h; "" OhPw ' | ' Po ³ŋŋm ' mcy H\$hnŋ h; ?
H\$^r gŋZVm hŋŋ H\$mZnŋ ' | TœH\$ao I m ahm h; H\$^r Bcrhm-mX ' | &''¹⁷ cd H\$ Zo Znaŋŋ,
gmh~ d CgHô nŋŋ naeanr H\$mo AcJ-AcJ {XI nH\$a dV©mZ g' ŋŋ ' | {nVm- nŋŋ Hô

Agm' nŷŋ hmŵo [aŷVŋ] H\$ Am gŷHŵ {H\$ŋm h; & -AMm hmZo na à{ cm nmJcnZ go RŷH\$ hm OmVr h; naŷw -ÀMo H\$mo Xd H\$a à{ cm Hŵ {nVm -XZm' r Hŵ Sa go -Mz ahZo cJo & Egr pñW{V ' | dh -ÀMo H\$mo ' ŷH\$Zo Hŵ {cE HŵE Hŵ nmg OmVr h; , ³ŋŋ{H\$ dh ' mē h; Bg{cE Cgo ' ŷH\$ ZhrŷnmVr h; Apa dmg co AmVr h; & -AMm H\$mo Oŷ' XŷH\$a ' ŷH\$Z H\$ Hŵadŷŷm H\$ Am h' mam ŪŋmZ I tMVo hŷE cd H\$ h' | gmdYmZ H\$aVo h; &

Bg àH\$na ^rî' Or Zo {ddAŋ Cnŷŋmg Hŵ ' nŪŋ' go {d{^P gm' m(OH\$ {dgs}{Vŋŋ Hŵ {déŌ gm' m(OH\$ MŵZm nŷm H\$aZo H\$mo àŋmg {H\$ŋm h; &

5.2.3 Znar H\$mo ñdēŋ :

Bg Cnŷŋmg ' | Znar Hŵ {d{^P ēŷmŋ H\$mo {MŷU { ' cVm h; & H\$ht CgH\$mo ñdVŷ ēŷn go {dMaU H\$aZdmcr AnĒ' {Z^ŷ ēŷnr, H\$ht n{V na An{I V ahZdmcr A~cm ēŷn, H\$hr àŵ' H\$mo Vm H\$hr ' mēH\$mo ēŷn & ŋhmēna BZH\$mo Hŵ' mZŷma {MŷU {H\$ŋm h; & ^maVrŋ g' mŌ ' | Znar H\$mo gm' nŷŋ ēŷn go nŷf go H\$' Omē ŋm ZrMm g' Pm OmVm h; Apa Bgr H\$naU ' hŷ AnZr nĒZr H\$mo ' maVm nrŌVm ^r h; & Cgo ha àH\$na H\$ àVnŷZm Xm ahVm h; Apa AŷV ' | Ka go -nha {ZH\$nc Xm h; &

5.2.4 H\$mo H\$mo Or Znar Hŵ gŷ^ŵ | :

^rî' Or Zo "H\$ŷŷŋmē Cnŷŋmg ' | gŷ' m H\$mo EH\$ H\$mo H\$mo Or ' {hcm Hŵ ēŷn ' | {MŷŷV {H\$ŋm h; Om Xŷ pñWV ZJa go ZŋH\$ar H\$aZo AnB^h; dh ' hŷ Hŵ XâVa ' | H\$mo H\$aVr h; & gmW hr ' hŷ Apa gŷ' m àŵ -ŷZ ' | -ŷ OmVo h; , {Og' | gŷ' m H\$mo AnZr Va³H\$ H\$admZm ^r EH\$ ñdmV^h; & H\$mo H\$mo Or ' {hcmAnŋ H\$mo {Og Ÿ{> go g' mŌ Xd Vm h; CgH\$mo {MŷU Bg Cnŷŋmg ' | ñnŷŌ> {H\$ŋm Jŋŋ h; & gŷ/dŷ XâVanŋ ' o H\$mo H\$aZdmcr cŷ{H\$ŋŋŋ Hŵ -mao ' | -T> MTŷH\$a ^mfU Xo SŷcVr h; "" AmOH\$c XâVanŋ H\$

cS{H\$ŋmġ ^r VmBŷhġX' Zhrġ cġoXŵr & ~Sġ VO hj ' Bŋmġ h' mao Ka ~a~mX H\$aZo na
 Vmcr hġŋ; & BVZr ~ŵSġH\$ hmJŋr hj, I ŵ ' XnġH\$m hmW nH\$S>cŵr hj &''¹⁸

Bg àH\$ma go ^rġ' Or Zo ZnH\$ar-nem AnpVnġ H\$s gm' n(OH\$ hmcŵV H\$m ~S:m
 gQŵH\$ {MġU {H\$ŋm hj & CZHġ ~mao ' | ŋWmWŋŋi:ŋH\$ŋJ go H\$m' cŵo hġ CnŷŋmġH\$ma Zo
 CZH\$s pŋW{V H\$no A\$H\$V {H\$ŋm hj &

5.2.5 Zmar emfU Hġ à{V {danVnġ' H\$ ŋŋi:ŋH\$ŋJ :

"H\${Sŋmġ Cnŷŋmġ ' | CnŷŋmġH\$ma Zo Zmar emfU Hġ {dġŌ ŋda H\$no ~Sġ ŋTŵm
 Hġ gmW CHġam hj & ŋh emfU H\$s à{H\$ŋm Om ŋŋmġ-ŋŋmġ go Mcr Am ahr hj, Cg' | Anp
 AnO H\$s Zmar H\$s pŋW{V ' | H\$ŋBŋ~hġ/ ~S:m AŷVa {XI nBŋZhrġXŵm hj & AnO H\$s Zmar
 ŋŋmġ nŋmZr Cg Zmar go ŋdVŋġ ^co hr {XI nBŋXo Mnho ZdrZ OrdZ ' ŋŋmġ H\$no AnZm
 cġoHġ H\$maU dh AnŷŋZH\$Vm H\$m AmdaU Am>co {H\$ŷVwCgHġ à{V ' ŋc ' | emfU H\$s
 dhr nŋmZr à{H\$ŋm H\$ŋŋŋH\$aVr hġŋŋi:ŋmMa hmŵr hj & nŋmZo g' ŋ ' | ^r Zmar ^mġ H\$s
 dnVy ' mġ Wr, AnO ^r CgH\$s pŋW{V ' o H\$ŋBŋ~S:m A\$ŷa Zht Anŋm hj & CgHġ à{V
 ^mġdnXr H\$no AnO Hġ n[ade ' | ^rġ' Or Zo Bg àH\$ma CHġam hj & ""A~o CġcyHġ nġŋ
 ŋŋo ~mŷ {NŋH\$a hmŵr hj & BġH\$ Zm' H\$s MrO Z H\$^r XŋZŋm ' ŋ Wr, Z hmŵr ~S:m
 An(eH\$ ~ZVm hj, Anpġ H\$no ^r XpI r H\$aVm hj, I ŵ ^r ġgdm hmŵr hj & Vy {Og AnpV
 go ' Z Anġ ŋmar al na Ka ³ŋmġ Vnġŵm hj ? {NŋmZo H\$m Zm' hr gXmMna hj & H\$ŋZ
 Zhrġ {NŋmVm gmcŋ g^r {NŋmVo hj & H\$ŋZ EH\$dŵr hj? Hġdc dhr EH\$dŵr hj Om MŵX
 h& g^r AnpVnġ go ^mġ H\$aVo hj, Anp ~Zr hr ^mġ Hġ {cE hj & na cmġ AnZo Ka Zht
 Vnġŵo & g^r AnpVnġ Hġ nmġ OmVo hj Anp g^r {NŋmVo hj &''¹⁹ Cnŷŋmġ H\$s nmġm
 à{ cm Vm emfU H\$s {eH\$ma hj hr, CgH\$m n{V Cgo ' maVm-nrQŵm hj Ana Ka go
 {ZH\$mcH\$a Xa-Xa H\$s RŋH\$ao I mZo H\$no ~mŷŋ H\$aVm hj, "gŋf' m' ^r emfU go d\$MV Zhrġ

h_i, Cgo nhco ' hÐ MgH\$a ' \$H\$ Xv/m h_i Ama ~mX ' | d' m^oOr CgH^o gmW a\$-a^oc^ol^on^os
' ZmVohc&

^rⁱ' Or Zo "gVd\$/' Ed\$ "à{' cm' XnZn^o H^o ' m^ol^o' go Bg emfU H\$m H\$S^om
{dam^oY {H\$^ol^om h_i & à{' cm H\$Vr h_i, ""Bg Ka na H\$ha Q^oo^om & Vy AnZr n^oZr H\$no
' maVo hmo & ^JdmZ V^oh^ol^o gOm X^ol^oo Vy AnZr Kadmcr H\$no VS^omVo hmo ^JdmZ V^oh^os
H\$^r ' m' \$ Zht H\$a^ol^oo & Vy grYm ^ol^om Zhr\$ H\$V^oo {H\$ Cg X^ol^ogar AmpV H^o gmW
ahZm MnhVo hmo? V^oh^os gnam d^o3V X^ol^ogar AmpV^o H^o {cE cCH\$ ahVr h_i & Vy gM ^ol^om
Zhr\$ ~m^oVo? A\$ka go H\$^ol^oja hmo Ana ~Xco ' Pgo c^oVo hmo? V^o ear' \$ Zht hmo V^o
H\$^ol^oja hmo & cm^ol^o go SaVo hmo & ' cV^oh^oOmZVr h_i& V^o ear' \$ Zht hmo ear' \$ cm^ol^o Ka
na ~R^oVo h_i, ~fmo H^o gmW l^o c^oVo h_i, ear' \$ AnX' r Kadmcr H\$no écm^oVo Zhr\$ & ''²⁰ l^o{X
Zmar na A^oÉ^ol^omMa hmo/m h_i Vmo cd H\$ CgH\$m {dam^oY H\$aZo H\$S ~mV H\$V^oo h_i & gVd\$/
emfU H\$m H\$S^om {dam^oY H\$aVr h^ogaXma Or go H\$Vr h_i, ""' Ja nrOZm ear' \$^ol^omcr
~mV h_i? nanE Ka H\$S cS^oH\$S H\$no Ka ' | cmH\$a nrO^o? AmpV M^ol^oo ^ol^om l^o mE? {H\$gr
H\$m H\$^ol^ol^o Vc~ Zhr\$ M^ol^oo ' maZo H\$m ' cCgH\$S (à{' cm) OJh hmo/r Vmo CgH\$m (' hÐ)
' l^o Vm^o>XVr & ''²¹ Bg Va {dd^ol^ol^o Cn^oY^ol^omg ' | ^rⁱ' Or Zo ' m^ol^o Zmar~emfU H\$no hr
B\$JV Zht H\$aVo A{nV^odo Zmar emfU H\$S Bg à{H\$^ol^om H^o {dé^o AnZm {dam^oY^o H\$ ñda
^r ' m^ol^o [aV H\$aVo h_i & g{X^ol^o go Mcr Am ahr Zmar emfU H\$S à{H\$^ol^om H^o {dé^o do Z^ol^o
Am^ol^om^o àñV^o H\$a Zmar M^ol^oZm H^o ñda H\$no ~c^oX H\$aZm MnhVoh&

5.2.6 ànMrZVm Ana Zy/ZVm H^o gm^o Ðñ^ol^o na ~c :

Vrd^om go n[ad{V^o hmo aho gm^o m(OH\$ ' j^ol^o H^o H\$naU AnO H\$m i^ol^o{^o3V ànMrZ
l^om naanamJV g^ol^oH\$am^o H\$m É^ol^o H\$a AmY^oZH\$ l^om n[ad{V^o hmo aho ZdrZ OrdZ ' j^ol^o
H\$no An^oÉ' gmV H\$aZo H^o {cE CÉg^oH\$ {XI nB^oXv/m h_i & BZhr naanamJV Ana ZdrZ OrdZ
' j^ol^o H\$m g^ol^oF^ogmhZr Or Zo àÉ^ol^o Ana nanj ê\$^o go ' hÐ Ana à{' cm H^o M[a^ol^ol^o ' \$

I mOZo H\$m à¶mg {H\$¶m hj & S¶f {ddh\$ X{ddXr Or {cI Vo hj ""H\$(S¶¶m CnY¶mg H\$s H\$WmclnVy {Xëcr ' hmZJa H\$ Cg n[adæ go cr JB©hj, Ohmæ' Ü¶¶dJu¶¶ n[adma nmíMnÉ¶¶ gä¶¶Vm H\$ AZH\$saU ' § AnZo na¶namJV Z¶VH\$ ' jé¶¶ H\$ gmW gKf©H\$saVm hj, {OgH\$ n[aUmí ñdê\$ñ dh Zm Vm Cg ~Xcmd H\$no hr n¶r Vah go AnÉ' gmV H\$sa nmV/m hj An¶ hr AnZo namZo g¶¶H\$ma H\$no hr Næ> nmV/m hj & BZ XmZ¶¶ n[apñW{V¶¶¶ H\$ ~rM nY\$uc' ~Zm A{ZU¶¶ H\$s pñW{V ' | {ngVm ahVm hj & ^rî' Or Zo eñ\$ ' | hr Bg {dgs}{V H\$s Ana g¶¶V {H\$¶m hj O~ ' h¶¶ g¶¶' m H\$ nmg OmZo H\$ {cE AnZo namZo g¶¶H\$ma¶¶ go ÜYÜ H\$saVm hj & ... h' nao g¶¶H\$ma, h' nar àó -àgs¶ H\$no AZ{VH\$ ' mZVr hj & em¶¶X ¶¶hr dOh Wr {H\$ ' h¶¶ Bg nc aho AdY àó H\$no ch\$sa Næ>nmV/m ahVm hj & Cgo H\$ht Z H\$ht AnZr ^c H\$m Am^mg hmV/m hj & CgH\$ A&a ~Rm nrT¶¶JV g¶¶H\$ma Cgo A&a go PH\$PmaVm hj & ... CgH\$ n¶¶¶ ' | naanamJV ' jé¶¶ ~{S¶¶¶ S¶¶Zo H\$s Ag' \$c H\$no ee H\$saVo hj, naYw' h¶¶ EH\$ POH\$ H\$ gmW {ga POH\$ XmV/m hj & ' Zo H\$no B©JZnh Zht {H\$¶m hj & EH\$ Næ> gr ~mV H\$no V¶¶ {XE Om ahm h¶¶ &''²²

à{' cm H\$ g¶¶H\$ma ~h¶¶ n³H\$ Wo {OYh¶¶ Vm¶¶ ¶amZm CgH\$ {cE g¶¶d Zht Wm & dh ~XcVo h¶¶ OrdZ ' jé¶¶¶ H\$no AnÉ' gmV Z H\$sa nmZo H\$ H\$maU hr n{V Cng m H\$s {eH\$ma hmV/r hj An¶ AV: do EH\$ Xgao go AcJ hmo OmVo hj & à{' cm ^maVr¶¶ Zmar AnXen} An¶ g¶¶H\$ma¶¶ H\$ AZgma OrdZ OrZolmcr Zmar hj & ^maVr¶¶ àmMrZ g¶¶H\$ma CgH\$ OrdZ ' | Bg àH\$ma Kuc{ ' c JE hj {H\$ dh Mmh\$sa ^r CZgo ~rha Zht {ZH\$c gH\$Vr & AnO H\$ n[ad{V¶¶ hmo aho gmí m(OH\$ An¶ Z¶VH\$ ' jé¶¶¶ go AZ{^k dh namZo g¶¶H\$ma¶¶ H\$no hr AnÉ' gmV {H\$E h¶¶ hj & CgH\$ OrdZ ' | H\$ht ^r J{V, àdmh An¶ n[adV¶¶ Zht hj ~pèH\$ CgH\$m OrdZ J{VhrZ, pñWa An¶ An[adV¶¶erc hj & Bgr pñWaVm An¶ EH\$agVm H\$ H\$maU CgH\$m Xn¶¶É¶¶ OrdZ Zi> ^i> hmo OmV/m hj & AV: VOr go ~Xc aho gmí m(OH\$-Z¶VH\$ n[adæ H\$ H\$maU AnO namZo g¶¶H\$ma An¶ OS> ' nY¶¶VnE\$ cñ hmo ahr hc VVm CZH\$ ñWmZ na ZdrZ ¶¶m n[ad{V¶¶ OrdZ ' jé¶¶ AnZm ñWn¶¶É¶¶

H\$mf' H\$a aho hj & Egr pñW{V ' | na\$amJV-ZVZ ' j'f' | gKf©ñdm^m(dH\$ hc & {ddÀ¶ CnY¶mg ' | h' o Bgr gKf©H\$ à{V gMm H\$aVo hE gmhZr Or H\$HVo hj {H\$- gw nðP\$ OrdZ OrZo H\$ {cE na\$amJV Amp ZVZ ' j'f' | Amgr g' Yd¶ Andí¶H\$ hj &

5.2.7 {ddnh g\$-Y¶H\$m{-I and :

{ddÀ¶ CnY¶mg AmO hr EH\$ Ádc¶ g' n¶m {ddnh g\$-Y¶ H\$ {-I and H\$m h' mao gmr Zo cñH\$a Íng\$-Yr J\$ra gmM- {dMma H\$ {cE -nÜ¶ H\$aVm hj & "{ddnh' h' mao g' mO ' | ¶w¶ go gmr m(OH\$ Yar H\$m H\$m¶H\$a ahm hj c¶H\$Z dV©mZ AmmYmr AmemAn¶ -AnH\$¶ mAn¶, ' hEdH\$¶ mAn¶, ZfVH\$ nVZ, {dMcZ AmX H\$ ' nñpc ' | CgH\$s M¶c\$ {hcVr-gr ZOa Am ahr hj & "H\$S¶mē ' | ' hÐ ñd¶à{ ' cm go emXr H\$aZm MnhVm Wn& Amgr VZnd ' | dh H\$Hm hj {H\$ ' ar MmMr H\$Hr Wr {H\$ Bggo emXr ' V H\$a, c¶H\$Z ' ZoH\$m, ""Zhr\$ Bgr H\$ gmW emXr H\$e\$Jm &''²³ {ddnh ¶hmēna ñd¶à{ Úmam V¶ {H\$¶m J¶m hj cd H\$ BgH\$mo ñdrH\$maVo ZOa AmVo hc CÝh| ¶o ng¶ hc c¶H\$Z BgH\$ ~mdOx ^r XnānÉ¶ OrdZ ' | KQ-Z, VH\$ama {dKQ-Z hmo aho hc & {Oggo n{V-nÉZr H\$ g\$-Y¶m ' o Xamao Am ahr hj & ' hÐ AnZo XāVa ' | ZnH\$ar H\$aZdmcr g¶' m H\$ gmW A{^gma ' | {cā hñH\$a AnZr grYr-gmXr nÉZr H\$mo H\$ri>Xo ahm hj Amp AYV ' | Cgo Ka go {ZH\$nc ^r Xm m hj & dh gac g¶erc Ed\$gXJ¶hUr hj Om ' hÐ go AcJ g¶gma ~gmZo H\$s gmM ^r Zht gH\$Vr Amp Bgr{cE O- ' hÐ Cgo N&>XZo H\$s ~mV ¶m emXr Ag' \$c hmZo H\$s ~mV H\$Hm hj Vm dh ' \$' \$H\$ ' \$' \$H\$ H\$a amZo cJVr hj Amp H\$Hr hj-""³¶m H\$Hm Vñ Zo? ' Pō N&>Xmō? ¶h Vy H\$gr ~mV\$ H\$H aho hmo Vñh\$ e' ©Zhr\$ AmVr & H\$^r em(X¶m\$ ^r Q¶\$ hj? Amp à{ ' cm amnS¶ &''²⁴

à{ ' cm Amp ' hÐ H\$s Wn&gr Zm g' Pr go CZH\$m ¶h n{dì g\$-Y¶ Q¶> OmVm hj, O- {H\$ ZnO¶m Ed\$ A{^Mma ' | {cā hmZona ^r Bg ' m' co ' ¶ CZgo g' PXMā h&

Saif {ddh\$ {ûdXr Or C{MV hr HshVo hc {H\$-""H\$(S{me ' | ' hð Hð g' mZn/a EH\$ Apa nmî McVm hj ZnQ& ZnQ EH\$ Egm M[aî hj, Om î{^Mma ' | {cá hmZo Hð ~mX ^r AnZo AmH\$nmnm Apa nE{ gonaog' Pvm hj & dh ' mZVm hj {H\$ {h qOXJr Vm ApaVn} H\$s nOm Hð {cE ~Zr hj, AJcr qOXJr {' \$a Xd r OmEJr & na\$w ' hð go dh Á{mXm MmcrH\$ Apa g' { Hð gmW McZo ' | {dídmg al Vm hj & dh Ka H\$m QzZm AÀN& Zht ' mZVm & AmX' r Ka Hð ~mha Hð> ^r H\$aVm ahq na\$w O~ dh em' H\$no AnZo Ka ' | AnE Vm EH\$ AÀN& ZtX gmZo Hð {cE ~rdr-~f{ H\$m gm{PÜ{ Andí{H\$ hj & {hr ~mV dh ' hð H\$no ^r g' PmVm hj & na\$w pñW{V {h hm/r hj & ' hð BVZm AmJo ~T> M{H\$m hm/m hj {H\$ A~ CgHð {cE Z Vm ZnQ& H\$m CnXe H\$m' AmVm hj Apa Z à{' cm H\$s {dZVr Apa Z hr Zma}, gmh~ {m AY{ [aíVXman} H\$s H\$m{ee&' '25

AV: ^rî' Or Zo g' rú{ CnY{mg ' | na\$amV {ddrh g{Wm Apa ñdAN& àð go O& AZH\$ g' ñ{mAn} H\$no g' mO Hð gm' Zo al H\$a g' PXmar go H\$m' cVoh{ AnZo nm{adm{aH\$ OrdZ H\$no ~MmZo-g{maZo H\$m g{e {X{m hj & cd H\$ Bg CnY{mg ' | H\$hr ^r CZHð VcrH\$ H\$s ~mV Zht CR&Vm ~pèH\$ {hr H\$m{ee H\$aVm hj {H\$ do Amg ' | {' c OmE± c{H\$Z ' hð g^r à{ÉZn} na nmZr ' \$a X/m hj & {hr\$ cd H\$ Hð àJ{Verc {dMma naanam Hð gmW g' Yd{ H\$s Vcme H\$aVo ZOa Vm AmVo hj, c{H\$Z Á{mXm X{ VH\$ gmW Zhr\$ {Z^m nmVo Apa go H\$H\$a X{ I Sa{XI mB^XVohj &

5.2.8 gKf^H\$ àaUm:

"H\$(S{me CnY{mg ' | ^rî' Or ñdmdcâ~r ~ZH\$a ' mJ^' | AnZdmcr ~mYmAn}, {dg\$}{VAn} Apa naem{Z{me go gKf^H\$aVo h{ OrdZ OrZo H\$s àaUm Xo aho hc & Zma} gmh~ ^r OrdZ ' | gKf^H\$aVo hc Apa à{' cm H\$m OrdZ Vm gKf^H\$m n{m{ hr hj & ' hð Hð gmW ahVo h{ ^r dh AZH\$ ~mYmAn} H\$m gm' Zm H\$aVo h{ OrdZ Or ahr hj Apa ' hð go AcJ hmZo Hð ~mX dh nmJc hmo Om/r hj, c{H\$Z ~fo Hð OY' Hð ~mX dh

nZ: RfH\$ hmo OmVr hj Ana XdnB¶m Hs Xh\$Z I mcH\$a ñdmdcã~r OrdZ OrZo cJVr hj VVm Z Hðc AnZm Amp ~foH\$m ^ma dhZ H\$aVr hj A{nVwCg' | AnZo{nVm Zma\$ H\$m ^ma dhZ H\$aZoH\$s ^r {há' V Am OmVr hj & Bg gKf^nW na AJa CgHð gmW H\$mB© hmv/m hj Vm {g' \$ CgH\$m AnE' {dídmg gVd\$ Amp {nVm Zma\$ grh~ & O- gVd\$/ Cggo nN\vr hj, ""AJa H\$c dh (' hð) H\$ho {H\$ dh VUo ~gm colm Vm CgHð nmg Mcr OmEJr &''²⁶ Vm dh CÎma XVo hE H\$hVo hj, A~ 'c CgHð nrNæ' mar- ' mar Vm Zhr\$ { ' \$ê\$Jr & ~hV hmo J¶m & Xp r-gul r {l cmH\$a Ogj Vgj AnZo ~ÀMno H\$m nmc c¶r, BZHð {cE Xmo OZ and\$ H\$m ~Xmo ñV Vm H\$a hr c¶r & ^JdmZ Zo ' P na ~S\$ X¶m H\$s hj, ' P ' | {há' V Am JB©hj, A~ 'c SaVr Zhr\$ Wa Wa H\$¶Vr Zht ahVr & A~ Vm ' c {nVmOr H\$m ^r naemZ Zht hmZo Xvr &''²⁷ Bgr gK^© | S¶ {ddH\$ Or H\$hVo hj {H\$- ""AV: ^rî' Or à{ ' cm ê\$nr ^maVr¶ Zmar Hð ñd H\$s nhMmZ H\$am hr XVo hj & à{ ' cm Cg ' mhOmc go ' ¶³V nm cVr hj, Om Cgo ' hð H\$s Am P H\$Zo Hð {cE {dde H\$aVm ahVm Wm & A~ ' hð CgHð {cE AVrV H\$m dh n¶m ~Zm MH\$m Wm, {OgH\$m nñVH\$ ' | cJm ahZm ¶m Z ahZm H\$mB© m¶Zo Zht a l Vm Wm & à{ ' cm Zo AnZr pñW{V nhMmZ cr Wr & O- i¶{³V AnZr pñW{V nhMmZ cVm hj, Vm Cgo g' ñ¶m H\$m g' mYmZ ^r { ' c OmVm hj & à{ ' cm Zo AnZo AmH\$m ñd¶\$ Hð nant na I S¶ H\$a {c¶m Wm & Zmar H\$s dV©mZ n[ade ' | Am{W¶\$ {Z^¶Vm hr g-go ~S\$ H\$' Omæ ' mZr JB©hj, {Ogo à{ ' cm Zo OrV {c¶m Wm & OrdZ H\$s O¶ hð H\$S¶m H\$m dh EH\$~na ñd¶\$ OmZzo ' | g' \$c hmo JB© Wr &''²⁸

g¶ on ' | H\$S¶m CnY¶mg EH\$ Ego VZmdJñV ' Ü¶dJu¶ XnãE¶ OrdZ H\$s H\$mZr hj {Og' | ha g\$Y O¶H\$a {~l a J¶m hj & ' hð ór Hð Ag' \$c àð ' | ' \$gH\$a AnZo Ka H\$m Vm>XVm hj & ~foH\$m ^r AnamYr àd¶V H\$m ~Zm XVm hj & CgH\$s nEzr ^r nmJcnZ H\$m {eH\$na hmo OmVr hj Ana A\$ ' | Xgao ~ÀMo H\$m OY' Xh\$a Ed\$ RfH\$ hnh\$a ñdmdcã~r OrdZ¶mZ H\$aZo cJVr hj c¶H\$Z ' hð ñdV¶ ahH\$a ^r AYV Ü¶X

H\$ nr\$ go ' pV Zht hm gH\$Vm & Zhr\$ Cgo H\$ht ^r AmpE' H\$ en\$V { ' c nmVr hj & Bg àH\$ma ^rî' Or Zo Amcna\$ H\$V ' | g' mO ' | {JaVr ZfVH\$Vm ' hmZJar\$ OrdZ H\$s {d{^p {dgs}{V\$me Amp {dS\$-ZmA\$ H\$ ad n\$H\$Z H\$aVo hE, BVZr CwC-nWc H\$ -mdOx Z OjZq Z KQZo O\$Zo Amp OrdZ gKf\$ | S\$ahZo H\$m Om g\$e à{ ' cm H\$ ' nU\$' go {X\$ hm hj, dh ~hX AW\$U\$ gmW\$ Amp gm' n(OH\$ MVZm nXm H\$aZo ' | gj ' hj &

5.3 "'V' g' CnY\$mg ' | gm' n(OH\$ MVZm:

gmhZr Or H\$m àñVW CnY\$mg AI \$> ^maV H\$ {d^mOZ H\$ g' \$ H\$s ÌmgXr nU\$ n[apñWV\$ Amp gmXm\$H\$ gKf\$ H\$m cd m-Omd m àñVW H\$aVm hj & \$h CnY\$mg ~hpM{M\$ CnY\$mg\$ H\$s I \$ cm ' | AJdE\$ hj & Bg g' \$ H\$s ^\$mdh pñW{V dmVmdaU, X\$jo - ' \$gmX H\$m C\$hmZo "V' g' ' | B{Vhmg ~mV H\$ gmW àñVW {H\$ hm hj & "gmXm\$H\$Vm EH\$ am\$ hj, dh ^r g\$H\$ H\$' am' Ymarqgh {XZH\$a H\$s Bg C{^V H\$m M[aVmW\$H\$aVm ^rî' Or H\$m "V' g' CnY\$mg 1947 H\$ ^rfU gmXm\$H\$ X\$jo H\$s nm\$ {XZ H\$s H\$hmZr àñVW H\$aVm hj & ^rî' Or ñd\$ H\$hVo hj, "'\$h (V' g) h' maoXe ' \$ gmXm\$H\$ VZmd H\$s gm' n(OH\$ g' ñ\$ H\$ ~mao' | hj & ' '29

H\$Um H\$' mar {cI Vr hj, "'AS\$Or X' Z d qhXj' mcr' X\$jo go Am (^rî') [gha CR& \$hr g\$XZm AmH\$ "V' g' CnY\$mg ' | gmH\$ma hB\$ & ' '30 amOH\$' ma gZr Zo H\$hm hj, "' "V' g' CnY\$mg ' mZdVmdmXr AUvZ XeZ H\$s gr' mA\$ H\$m A{VH\$' U H\$a gmXm\$H\$Vm H\$s g' ñ\$ Amp Cggo g\$V {dMma -YnanE' H\$ g\$^\$ H\$m Z\$ Amp d\$Z H\$ \$WmW\$Xr Ñ{i>H\$Z H\$ gmW ñ\$ \$V H\$aVm hj & {OVZm H\$N>Bg CnY\$mg ' | {M{V Amp ñ\$ \$V h\$Am hj, dh H\$N>H\$' Zht hj Amp ~hX ' hÎdnU\$ hj & ' '31

g' rú\$ H\$V ' | cd H\$ Zo {d^mOZ nU\$ OZOrdZ ' | gmXm\$H\$ VZmd, AcJmd, KUm H\$s ^j' H\$m Ed\$ gmXm\$H\$-g\$S\$U\$ H\$ H\$maU hE X\$jo ' | ' mZdr\$

'jēŋŋ H\$ŋ OqZm, A\$JOr H\$ H00Zr{V Anp Ym' P\$ H\$00aVm H0 EdO ' | amOZr{VH\$ nm(Oŋŋ H\$ŋ EH\$ŋ)r nS> OmZm "V' g' 'ŋ C^am h; & cd H\$ Zo qhXj-' pñc' OZ-OrdZ H\$ VĒgm' {ŋH\$ ' mZ{gH\$Vm H\$ŋ CKnSzoH0 {cE H\$ŋŋg, {g³I gŋV Anp ' pñc' crJ ' | nZn ahr Ym' P\$ gH\$ŋUŋm na àH\$ŋe Sæcm h; & {OgH\$ŋ n[aU{V qhgm, cŋ> na, AmJOZr, Ed\$ I ŷ-I am- ' | hŋ^hi, O-{H\$ A\$JOr àemgH\$ MmCH\$ŋ go Xmo gâàXmŋ H\$ŋ cSŋZo ' | I ŋ H\$ŋ gm{j V AZr'd H\$aVo We-""ŋh nŋm- H0 n[adæ na AmYm[aV CnYŋŋg, {d^mOZ H0 g' ŋ H\$ŋ gm' n(OH\$ ' Z:pñW{V H\$ŋ h' maogm' mZo cmVm h; & Bg' | qhXj-' pñc' Anp {g³I g' ŋŋŋŋ H\$ŋ AŪŋŋZ H\$aH0 Cg ' mZ{gH\$Vm H\$ŋ gm' Zo cmZo H\$ŋ àŋŋg {H\$ŋŋ Jŋŋ h; Om ^naV {d^mOZ H0 {cE {Oâ' Xma h; &''³² Bg gŋ^@ | Sŋŋ gŋO nmcrdmc H\$ŋ H\$WZ ^r ði>ŋŋ h; "" "V' g' EH\$ Egm CnYŋŋg h; {Oggo ^naV- {d^mOZ H\$ŋ nrSŋ H\$ŋ ' mZdrŋ nrSŋ H0 êŋ ' | C^mam & EH\$ ~S0H\$Zdg na {cI m Jŋŋ ŋŋ CnYŋŋg qhXr H\$ŋ I ð> CnYŋŋg H\$ŋcmŋŋ & ^naV-{d^mOZ na qhXr ' | ~hŋ H\$' {cI m Jŋŋ, O~ {H\$ ŋŋ ~hŋ ~Sŋ KOZm Wr & Bg Anp qhXr H0 nmR>H\$ŋ Anp AmcmMH\$ŋZo H\$B^~na ŪŋŋZ AnH\$ŋfŋ {H\$ŋŋ h; Anp AnZr qMVm ^r iŋ³V H\$ŋ h; cŋH\$Z Bgna {cI Zm ghO Zht h; & ^rî' gmhZr Zo Bg H\$' r H\$ŋ nam {H\$ŋŋ Anp MvZŋŋr H\$ŋ O~m- XZ0' | 25 df^cJo&''³³

^rî' Or Zo {ddAŋŋ CnYŋŋg ' | amOZr{V Ed\$ Y' ©H0 {d{^P nj ŋ H\$ŋ nXm^ŋe H\$aZo ' | H\$ŋB^H\$ŋ -H\$ga Zht NŋSŋ h; & CŸhmZo nŋr VnH\$V cJmH\$a à{VJm' r e{³Vŋŋ H\$ŋ iŋŋŋŋE' H\$ epr H0 ' mŪŋŋ' go ~ZH\$ŋ H\$a {Xŋŋ h; & OmV, Y' © amOZr{V g' mO gdm VOŋWVm H\$ŋ AnS> ' | {eH\$ŋ H\$aZdmcr BZ e{³Vŋŋ H\$ŋ nmC I mcH\$a aI Xr h; & H\$ŋZo H\$ŋ Oê\$aV Zhr\$ h; {H\$ gmhZr Or "V' g' H0 ' mŪŋŋ' go gm' n(OH\$ MvZm nŋXm H\$aVohŋE, gŋe X0 ahohj {H\$ Bg àH\$ŋa {JXY ŋŋi>cJmŋŋo~Rŋ à{VH\$ŋ e{³Vŋŋ go h' | ha g' ŋŋ gmYmZ ahZm h; & Aŋ: "V' g' cd Z H0 nrN0cd H\$ŋ H\$ŋ ' ŋ C0ŋŋŋ g' mO H\$ŋ OmJW H\$aH0 Aŋ/H\$ŋa H0 AmdaU go ~nha {ZH\$ŋcZm hr ahm h; & Bg' | ^ar nSŋ

gm' r(OH\$ M/WZm H\$mo {ZaZ q~X/A) H\$ ' mU' ' go qddMZ {H\$Jm J'Jm h; &

5.3.1 gnaXm'JH\$Vm-EH\$ {dMma :

gnaXm'JH\$Vm e\$nr Oharc m H\$sS:m ~h/ hr ^JmZH\$ hm/m h; Om gwgJH\$V Ed\$ ga'J g' nO H\$mo gw -enV H\$mo H\$aXH\$a CgH\$m gdZme H\$a X/m h; & H\$N> Agm' r(OH\$ VEd, a{VJm' r e{3V'Jm Ed\$ N:0- ' m0- ñdmWu Vwm K{Q'Jm {H\$ñ' H\$ {Jao hE Z/m cm -""Bg gnaXm'JH\$ {ddmX ' | ' mZdr' ' j'e'Jm H\$s Km Cng m H\$s OmVr h; & Y' m'VaZ, Zaghma, A{H\$E\$> c{H\$N> ~cñEH\$ma Am(X OKY'J H\$E'J gnaX{H\$'J X\$Jm ' | {H\$E OmVo hc & Bg gnaXm'JH\$Vm H\$m Oharc m ~rO ^maV^' ' | ~mZo H\$m H\$m' A\$J Om Zo {H\$'Jm & ñdV\$ Vm H\$ n' m m/ ñdmVn'Y amOZr{Vkm Zo àOmVn' H\$ emgZ nX{YV ' | OZ a{V{ZYEd àmá H\$aH\$ AnZr H\$gu pñWa al Zo H\$ {cE gnaXm'JH\$Vm H\$s ^mdZm H\$mo VruU ~ZmZo ' | ~h/ ~S:m 'JmXmZ {X'Jm & n[aUm' ñdê\$ñ 'Jh g' ñ'Jm nhco{OVZr qMVZr'J Wr AmO ^r CVZr hr ~Zr h; &''³⁴ Bgr gK^' | AmJo H\$hm h; {H\$ ""gnaXm'JH\$ gKfv H\$m ' j H\$maU Y' 'h; & gH\$MV Yn' ' H\$ ^mdZm H\$mo ch\$a {díd ' | ~S- ~S- gKf^' h; & gnaXm'JH\$ gKfn' ' ' mZd a3V H\$s hmcr l cr JB^' h; & ^maV {d^mOZ H\$s KQZm BgH\$m ÁdcYV CXmhaU h; Bg {d^mOZ ' | ghón {ZXm' qhXj- ' 'gc' mZn' H\$mo ' n/ H\$s Km> CVmam J'Jm & gnaXm'JH\$Vm H\$m {df Xe H\$m {d^mOZ H\$aH\$ hr enV/ Zhr\$ahm, daZ² CgZo ñdmYrZVm H\$ ~mX H\$ dfn' ' | ^r {d{^P g' 'Jm H\$ ~rM AcJnd Apa {dKQZ H\$m Egm nXm' S:m {H\$'Jm {H\$ am'x'J EH\$Vm ' m' Zmam ~ZH\$a ah J'Jr &''³⁵

^r' Or Zo gnaXm'JH\$Vm H\$ {deO OZ gm' m'J H\$mo OmJ/ H\$aVo hE Ed\$ AnZo gKfn' H\$ ñ{r' H\$mo A{^i'J^{3V} H\$aVo hE, Xe {d^mOZ go nd^h' mar gm' r(OH\$ ' mZ{gH\$Vm Apa CgH\$s A{Zdm'J^n[aU{V H\$ e\$ñ ' | hmZo dmco X\$Jm H\$s {Z' ^ H\$ê\$U JmVm H\$mo "V' g' ' | ~S- gju' Vm go àñVW {H\$'Jm h; & ""gdj'da X'Jmc g³gZm H\$s Bg

' m'V m go gh' V hAm Om gH\$Vm hj {H\$ qh CnYqmg gnaXm(H\$ {df d' Z H\$m gfm
 (emX Mn' XrX ^r) hj {H\$ gnaXm(H\$Vm H\$ V' g-AWmV AYH\$ma ' | BgmZqV H\$
 ' a OmZo Apa ' ZqV H\$s AmX' neWm H\$ I \$dma hmo OmZo H\$s {d^r{fH\$m H\$m CgH\$
 dmV{dH\$ ê\$ n ' | CnYqnv {H\$ m OmE &' '36 Sx' 'E qV CnmUqj {cI Vo hc {H\$, ""
 "V' g' ^maV {d^mOZ H\$ n[aUm' ndê\$ Xê ' | hmZo dmco ^rfU gnaXm(H\$ X\$mo H\$s
 {Z' ° H\$ê\$U JmVm hj & gnaXm(H\$Vm H\$m V' g g' mO H\$m AYao ' | AmAn(XV H\$a
 TH\$CZm hj Apa i qV{3V AnZr hr COSx qOXr H\$m ' H\$XeP\$ -Z OmVm hj &' '37 Cg
 g' qV EH\$ Va'\$ h' ndV\$Vm H\$s gr' m ad m na I Sæ Wq dht Xigar Va'\$ BgmZ
 gnaXm(H\$Vm, Yr' P\$Vm, OZY, neWm, AÊqMma H\$m Jcm' -Zm hAm Wm {OgH\$
 n[aUm' ndê\$ h' | ghZo nSæ gnaXm(H\$ X\$O OZ-YZ-emV-A' Z H\$m hmZ Apa
 {dZme &

grhZr Or Zo "V' g' CnYqmg ' | {^P-^P Y' m) H\$ i qV{3V AnZo AnZo Y' m)
 H\$s aj m H\$aZo hWw {H\$g àH\$ma gnaXm(H\$ dj ZñV H\$s ^mdZm H\$m C^maVo hj Apa
 BgH\$ nrNæ H\$mZ go àæH\$ VId ahq BZ g-H\$m OrdV {MÎU hAm hj & Xê H\$ emGH\$ H\$
 ê\$ n ' | AnZo g^r ndmV) H\$s nV^H\$aZdmco ASJOm Zo qh ~hV nhco hr g' P {cqm
 Wm {H\$ qhXAm) Apa ' wgc' mZm H\$m Amg ' | cSæH\$a hr do Bg Xê na emgZ H\$a
 gH\$Vo hj & CÝhmZo AnZr H\$Qæ amOZrV H\$m àqmw qhXy Apa ' pñc' gnaXm(H\$Vm
 H\$m nmfV H\$aZo ' | {H\$ m & CnYqmg H\$ àma\$ ' | hr ASJO gaH\$ma H\$m {nOry
 ' amX' Acr ZEWyM' ma H\$m nmM H\$m ZnO>Xb\$ EH\$ gyAa ' maZo H\$m H\$m' gnaVm hj Apa
 Cgo ' pñOX H\$s gr{r qm na ' p\$sdm Xd/m hj & dh H\$hVm hj- ""h' mao gmcn/ar grh- H\$m
 EH\$ ' am hAm gwAa Mre hE, SæQæar H\$m' H\$ {cE & ...BYa {nJar H\$ gwAa ~hV Kv Vo
 hc EH\$ gwAa H\$m BYa H\$mæar H\$ AYXa H\$a cm Apa Cgo H\$m>Sæcm &' '38 qh Xd H\$a
 ' wgc' mZ CÎmOV hmo OmVo hj Apa àV{H\$ m ndê\$ EH\$ JmV H\$s hÊqM hm/r hj &
 dmVmdaU ' | EH\$ VZmdnU^g\$ hX hrZVm i qmá hmo OmVr hj & gXh, Agwaj m Ed\$A{dZme

Hô ^nd Oma ' \$HSS> cVohj & Qhr VZndn)U^pñW{V hr Yrao- Yrao gmfXm(H\$ X\$mo Hô ê\$ñ
 ' | ^S\$H\$ CRVr hj Ed\$ Xnzñ) Ama go KmV - à[VKmV, qhgm- à[VqhgM Am(X H\$s {H\$QmAm, à{V(H\$QmAm) Umam Qhr X\$M EH\$ -r^Êg Ed\$ A' mZdrQ OZg\$ma ' | ~Xc OmVm hj &
 ""{hYXj- ' pñc' OZOrdZ ' | eVmpAXQm go Amgr K\$Um, {dUf, ÚYÚ, iQdhmaOYQ H\$aVm ahr hj, Om Vrde' \$ J{V go g' Q- g' Q na AnZo H\$E Q añVW H\$aVr ahr hj &
 ' pñc' g' mO AnZr Ym' P\$ H\$O\$ aVm Hô {cE à{gO hj & CnYQmg ' | ' pñc' crJ H\$'a gmfXm(H\$ e{^V Hô ê\$ñ ' | à{V(òV hB^hj & qhX)Am ' | Ym' P\$, nZÊ\$EWmZ Hô Zm' na AYQ Y' n) H\$s {ZYXm Ama {hYX)Am H\$s ' hmZVm na ~c {XQm OmVm ahm hj &
 {gl g\$V AnZr Ym' P\$ g\$H\$U\$Vm ' | ~Yr hB^hj Ama ' wgc' mZñ Hô à{V CgH\$s N{i> K\$Um H\$s ahr hj & Y' ^Ama OmV Hô Zm' na qhXj- {gl H\$s K\$Um ' pñc' g' mO Hô à{V {XZ-à{V{XZ Jhar hmVr Om ahr Wr &''³⁹ Bg gmfàXm(H\$Vm H\$s AmJ H\$mo ^S\$H\$mo ' | Ym' P\$ H\$A aVm Qm Y' nPYVm H\$mo hmW ' » Q ahm hj & qhXj AnZo Y' ^H\$s I m{Va VVm ' pñc' AnZo Y' ^H\$s I m{Va AmJOZr d cO\$mo>H\$aVohj &

cmwñ H\$mo EH\$ {ei> ' \$c eha ' | emV ñWm(nV H\$aZo Hô CÔQ Q go {S\$Q\$ H\$' íZa [aMS^go{ cVm hj Ama n{cg JÍV VVm ' \$mOr Mm(H\$Qm) {~R\$Zo H\$s ~mV H\$aVm hj & ""~»er Or Zo [aMS^H\$mo g\$-mYZ H\$aVo hE H\$hm, "AJa eha ' | n{cg JÍV H\$aZo cJq OJh OJh ' \$mO H\$s Mm(H\$Qm) {~R\$ Xr OmQo Vmo X\$M- ' \$gmX Zht hmVm, pñW{V H\$mo-y ' | Am OmQolr &'' [aMS^Zo {ga {hcmQm, {' \$a ' mH\$manH\$a ~mcm, "' c {S\$Q\$- H\$' íZa hje' \$mO H\$mo B\$VOr Vmo ' ao hmW ' | Zhr\$ hj & Qhmæna NædZr Vmo hj, na BgH\$mo Qh ' Vc~ Zht {H\$ ' \$mO ' ao hB\$' go H\$mo H\$aVr hj & "NædZr ^r {~{Qe gaH\$ma H\$s hj Ama hB\$' V ^r {~{Qe gaH\$ma H\$s hj & ~»er Or Zo H\$hm "AJa Am ' \$mO ~R\$ X)Jo Vmo ' m' cm H\$mo-y ' | Am OmQolm & [aMS^Zo {ga {hcm {XQm, "' \$mO H\$mo ' c hB\$' Zhr\$ Xo gH\$Vm, Qh Vmo Am ^r OmZVo hmJo & {S\$Q\$-H\$' íZa H\$mo Eogm H\$mo^A{YH\$na Zht hj & "Am ' \$mO Zht ~R\$ gH\$Vo Vmo eha ' o H\$aQm cJm X) Bgr Qo pñW{V g\$ c OmQolr

nīcg H\$ hr Mm(H\$)m~Rm X| & ' "Bg N\$0x-gr ~mV H\$mo cH\$ H\$aŋj)cJm XZo go 3ŋm
 eha ' | K-antO> Aŋp ÁŋmXm Z ' ūcŋr ? Am 3ŋm gmbVo hj ?''⁴⁰ [aMSŋH\$m {X' mJ
 hr BZ X\$mo H\$ nrN\$H\$m' H\$a ahm hj; Vmo { ' \$a do enŋV nWmZm H\$ {cE öXŋ go àŋmg
 H\$go H\$a gH\$Vo Wo ? CcQ\$ {ei> \$c H\$ cmŋ na iŋŋ H\$aVo hE ~mV H\$mo BYa-CYa
 Kŋ mV- { ' \$anVo hj & ' gaH\$ma Vm~XZm' hj & ' cAŋO A' \$ga hE & {-ŋe gaH\$ma na Vm
 AmH\$mo {dīdmg Zhr\$ hj; CgH\$s ~mV H\$mo Vm Am H\$hmŋ gZŋo & [aMSŋZo iŋŋ go H\$hm
 Aŋp nŋŋgc R-H\$maVm ahm & " Ja VnH\$V Vm {-ŋe gaH\$ma H\$ hmW ' | hj; Aŋp Am
 {-ŋe gaH\$ma H\$ Zŋ mBŋXm hc & eha H\$s aj m Vm Am hr H\$s {Oā' ŋmar hj & ' ~»er Or
 ~mco Aŋp ~mcoVo hE CZH\$s RĒx H\$ŋŋ Jŋr Aŋp CŋmZmde Mham nrcm r\$> Jŋm &
 "VnH\$V VmBg d3V n\$ŋV Zhe\$ H\$ hmW ' | hj' [aMSŋZo { ' \$a ' mH\$anH\$a Yr' o go H\$hm
 { ' \$a ~»er Or H\$s Am Xd H\$a ~mcm, "Am cmŋ {-ŋe gaH\$ma H\$ {I cm' \$ Vm ^r
 Xmŋ {-ŋe gaH\$ma H\$m Aŋp Om Amg ' | cS\$ Vm ^r Xmŋ {-ŋe gaH\$ma H\$m & ' CgH\$
 hmR\$ na ' ŋH\$Z ~am-a ~Zr aht &''⁴¹

Bg nH\$ma {-Zm {H\$gr g' \$cVm H\$ {ei> \$c {S\$0x-H\$' rīZa [aMSŋH\$ nmg go
 dmng Am Om/m hj & gŋjU©eha ' | cŋ> hEŋm Aŋp AmJOZr H\$m VnE\$ŋ ZĒŋ hmZo
 cJVm hj & ŋh AmJOZr, ' maH\$ŋ> Aŋp X\$ŋm eha ' | hr Zht daZ Jmŋm Aŋp H\$ŋ~ŋ ' | ^r
 ' ūc Om/m hj; VVm g(Xŋm) go ^mB©Mmao H\$ gmW ahVo AnE {g> I ŋm Aŋp ' ŋc' mZŋ H\$mo
 ~a~mX H\$a aI Xŋm hj & gmŋXmŋH\$ KŋJm H\$m {eH\$ma H\$mZ hm/m hj ? BgH\$m {eH\$ma
 hm/m hj- ""BĪ'' ~MZmcm Jar- ' ŋc' mZ, haZm qgh Aŋp CgH\$m cSH\$m H\$ŋŋgr
 A3I S>OZaŋ Om A^mdJŋV ahVm hj & cmcm cú' rZmŋŋU H\$m {hŋXj ZŋH\$a { ' èI r
 Aŋp ' mZ{gH\$ êŋ go ZĒWŋ & aUdra AnZo OmV ^mB©hcdmB©H\$mo ^r Zht N\$ŋV/m &
 Bgr{cE H\$m aŋ> XdXĪm eaUmWu {e{-a ' | ' aZmcmŋ ' o A' ra Aŋp J[a~ŋ H\$s gŋŋm
 OmZm MhVm hj {hŋXj- ' ŋc' mZ H\$s Zht & H\$aŋjZŋŋ> nmQ\$ H\$ H\$ŋŋŋVŋ©XdXĪm,
 gmŋZqgh Ed\$ ' raXŋX Xe ' | A' Z ~ZnE aI Zo H\$s H\$ŋŋee H\$aVo hc & cŋH\$Z doH\$dc

hcH\$mao 'mì -ZH\$a ah OmVo hç CZH\$s ~mVnq H\$no cmw gwZm ngX Zhr\$ H\$aVo hi & -pèH\$ AcJ-AcJ AnZo-AnZo Agco O' m H\$a aho hi & qhXpAnZo AnZr aj m hWv nam B\$Om {H\$fm hAm hi & BgH\$s gcmh dmZañWr Or Xo aho hi-""g-go nhco AnZr AnZr aj m H\$m à-ÿ {H\$fm OmZm MnhE & g^r gXñq AnZo AnZo Ka ' | EH\$-EH\$ H\$ZñVa H\$Sdo Vc H\$m al o EH\$-EH\$ ~nar H\$fm fm n, \$m H\$no cm al o & C-cVm Vc eÿyna Sæcm Om gH\$Vm hi & OcVo AS\$mao N\$ na go ' \$H\$ Om gH\$Vo hi & '42 Y' mÿVvm Anp H\$Aa qhXjdmX nrT\$-Xa-nrTr {H\$g àH\$ma ' \$cVm hi, BgH\$m ^r ~S\$m gO\$H\$ {M I U {H\$fm Jfm hi & Bg ' mVm~\$r H\$m Xgam nj r ^r hi & Cgo ^r Xd cZm Aàng\$JH\$ Z hmVm & ""Agcm {nNæo cã-o ~am' Xo ' | VWm J\$Vr H\$s H\$nar ' | BH\$E\$m {H\$fm Om ahm hi & Jrd ' o gmv Jæ\$ qghm H\$ nmg Xnzmc r ~YXj\$ Wr Anp nmM ~3go H\$maVgm H\$ Wo & {H\$gZ qgh {nNæc O\$ ' | d' mPH\$s cSæB' | ^m co Mh\$M Wm Anp d' mPH\$s cSæB'H\$ Xnçl-nM dh AnZo H\$ñ-o H\$ ' wgc' mZm na McZm-MnhVm Wm &43 CYa ' wgc' mZm H\$s Vfm[aqm H\$m {OH\$ H\$aVo hE CnYfm {cI Vm hi-""hao N\$Aodmco ed m H\$ ' H\$mZ ' | H\$ñ-o H\$ ' wgc' mZ Agcm EH\$E\$m H\$a aho Wo & ... qhm\$ na Jrd H\$ g^r ' wgc' mZ- {H\$gmZ Vcr, ZnZ-nB©A- ' Om(hX ~Z Jqo Wo & H\$nr' \$am H\$ {I cm \$ {OhmX H\$s Vfm[aqm Mc ahr Wt & An\$ mo ' | qhm ^r l j CVa Anfm Wm Anp H\$-nZr H\$m OÁ-m {Xcmo ' | cha| ' ma ahm Wm &44

gn\$Xm{H\$Vm H\$s AmJ ' | gmnZqgh {g3I m H\$no Anp 'raXmX ' wgc' mZm H\$no g' PnVo hc {H\$ AS\$O-qhXpAn, {g3I m Anp ' wgc' mZm H\$no Amg ' | cSæm aho hç cH\$Z ' Oh-r OZY H\$ XrdmZo Bg Anp ÜfmZ Zht Xvq CèQæ ' nQæ H\$gnB©H\$Vm hi {H\$ AS\$O h' mao ' Oh-r ' m' cm ' | XI c Zht Xvm, AS\$O Bgm \$ ngYX hi, 'raXmX H\$s ~mV H\$no H\$nb©J\$raVm go Zht cVm, 3qH\$ CgH\$ nmg Z Vmo AnZr Or' Z hi Anp Z AnZm ' H\$mZ & ' nQæ H\$gnB©H\$Vm hi {H\$- ""h' mam AS\$O Zo 3fm {~JnSæ hi AmE? {hYXj ' wgc' mZ H\$s AXndV namZo O' mZo go Mcr Am ahr hi & H\$nr' \$a-H\$nr' \$a hi Anp O-

VH\$ XrZ na B^omZ Zht cñEJm^odh Xh' Z h; H\$ñ(' \$a H\$no' maZm g~m- h; &' '45

gn^oaXm^oñH\$Vm H\$m n[aUm^o {H\$VZm ^ñmdh hñv/m h; ñh haZm^o qgh H^o H\$WZ go ñni> hmo OmVm h; ""Ohñs g~H\$no OmZVm Wm, dhñs {H\$gr Zo Angam Zht {Xñm, gm^o mZ c^o>{cñm An^o Ka H\$no AmJ cJr Xr & ... CZ cm^omñ H^o gmW ' c l c ~S^om hñAm Wm &' '46
Bgr g^oX^o | am^o Xae Or {c l Vo h; "Bg Cn^oñm^og (V' g) ' | cd H\$ g' ñ H\$s Ñ{i>go Wñs^om nrN^o H\$s An^o cm^oñ h; ñmZr CgZo ñdmYrZVm-àn(á go H^oN>g' ñ n^od^oH\$ñ g' ñ MZm h; An^o CgH^o J^o | l c~cm^oMr gn^oaXm^oñH\$ {d^or{fH\$ñ An^o CgH^o ghdVu VWm AZñVu à^omdñ H\$s gñeci> XñZñm^o H\$s nhMZm H\$s h; & ... ' OX^omñ An^o {H\$gZñ ' | anOr-an^oñ H\$s EH\$Vm h; Mñho do {H\$gr Om^oV H^o hñ & c^oH\$Z ñhm {d^or{fH\$ñ BVZr ~T^oñ Wr {H\$ BgZo anOr-an^oñ H^o gñ^oñ H\$m ^r »ñmc Zht {H\$ñm &' '47 Bg àH\$na {ddMZm^omñV {Z:gññm^o go gn^oaXm^oñH\$Vm Ogo H\$ha H^o H\$maUm^o H\$m l m^ogm H\$aVo hñ, CZgo g' m^o na nS-Zdmco à^omd H\$no ad ñH\$V H\$aVo hc An^o ÑT^ov^omñH\$ CgH\$ñ {d^oññ H\$aVo h; & gn^oaXm^oñH\$Vm H\$s An^oñr ' | ' mZdrñ- ' ññ Q^o>JE, {~l a JE, dñm^o go qhXñ- ' ññc' BH\$E^oahVo Am ahoWo na Bg EH\$ KOZm go dñm^o H\$m Amgr ^ñB^oMram M^oñ-M^oñ hmo Jñm & à^oñ , gX^oñmd, H\$e\$Um, Xñm, ' ' Vm, ghmZy^ov H^o ^md Q^o>Jño hc & eha ' | hr Zht ~p^oñH\$ Jmñ ' | ^r gn^oaXm^oñH\$ An^oñr VOr go ^S^oH\$ CR^oñ & {gl , ' ñc' mZñ H\$m PJS^om h; & gñXn^oñ ' ñ {gl ' ñc' mZno H\$m PJS^om hñAm, {Oggo {gl {óññ H^oE\$ ' | S^oñ- ' ar, {gl ñe\$ñ ññ ' | ehrX hmo JE & T^oññ Bcñhr ~»e Jmñ ' | haZm^o qgh An^o ~Y^ovññ BH\$-mc qgh H^o Y' ^oñ[adV^oZ H\$m ~S^om hr H\$e\$U An^o ^ñdññ {M^o Cn^oñm^og ' | {M^oñ V {H\$ñm Jñm h; & ^rñ' Or OZVm H\$no Bg àH\$na H\$s ~ñB^oññ H^o ~mao ' | OmJ^o H\$aVo hñ, CZgo gm^oYmZ ahZo H\$s à^oUm X^ovo hñ An^o B^oññ ñññV H\$aZdmco ñdmWu cm^omñ Ed\$ à{VH\$ñ e{^ovññ H\$m ~ñMH\$ ~{hñH\$na H\$aZoH\$s gññ X^ovo hc &

5.3.2 Y' mVvm{danVr N(i)H\$U :

Y' °Hō Zeo ' | ' mZd C(MV-AZVMV ' | ^X Zht H\$ā nmVm hj, dh g^r Xgao Y' °mcmj H\$mo AnZm eĪw g' Pvm hj Apa CŸh| ~-mR H\$āZo na Vm OmVm hj, Bgr go gmoXm{H\$Vm H\$mo OŸ' hnmVm hj & "V' g' CnŸŸmg ' | Ym{ P\$ H\$āVm H\$mo AŸH\$ma NŸŸm hjAm hj, Cgr Hō n[aUm' -ndēšn X\$Ÿo ' maH\$mo> hĒŸmE\$Ed\$ AmJOZr H\$š KOZmE\$ K(QV hmv/r hc Apa Ÿh Hōdc B{Vhmg H\$š ~mV Zht hj AnO ^r h' mao g' mO H\$mo Bg H\$āa àdŸV H\$mo gm' Zm H\$āZm nS>ahm hj & SŸŸ eçOm nmOçc R\$H\$ hr {cI Vr hj, ""Y' °Hō Zm' na AmX'r Hō ^rVa {NŸŸr nedŸŸŸmŸm H\$mo à^mdr Ed\$ ' m{ P\$ {MĪU ^rĪ' Or Zo {H\$Ÿm hj & Bg àH\$ma H\$š KOZmE\$ Hōdc B{Vhmg Zht hj, AnO ^r BZht gŸH\$U° {dMman}-AmMmanj H\$mo gm' Z g' mO H\$mo H\$āZm nS>vm hj & ''⁴⁸

{S\$Q\$ H\$' rīZa [aMS°AnZr nĒZr crOm H\$mo {hŸXŸVmZr cmŸm Hō ~mao ' Ÿ ~VmVo hĒ H\$Vo hc ""g^r qhXŸVmZr {MS{MSø{ ' OmO Hō hmv/hç NŸŸø-go CH\$gmd na ^SŸ\$ CRZdmco Y' °Hō Zm' na I Ÿ H\$āZdmco g^r iŸ{³VdmXr hmv/hç, Apa ... Y' °Hō Zm' na Amg ' | cS>ohj & ''⁴⁹

Omo cmŸ "Y' ° Hō ~mao ' | HōN> ^r Zht OmZVø do ^r Y' °Hō Zm' g~ HōN> ŸŸmNŸda H\$ā XzōH\$moVĒna ahVo hc & a' OmZ Acr, ZpXrZ Apa AŸ\$am Ego hr cmŸm Hō ēšn ' | h' mao gm' Zo AmŸŸo hc & a' OmZ, Acr Y' °Hō ~mao ' | HōN> Zhr\$ OmZVm hj, CgH\$mo EH\$ hr CŌŸŸ hj {H\$ Om qhXŸj {g³I hj, Cgo ~-mR H\$ā Xzm & BgmZ AĀNŸ hj Ÿm ~m, H\$moB° Vc~ Zhr hj & O~ anOmo haZm' qgh Apa CgH\$š Bggo CgH\$mo nĒZr ~ŸVm H\$mo eaU Xvr hj Apa Bg ~mV H\$mo nVm O~ a' OmZ H\$mo McVm hj Vmo dh H\$Vm hj, ""{ZH\$cmo Amo ~mha, H\$hm\$ Kugo ~RŸo hmo Vāhmar ' mē H\$š ... {ZH\$cmo ~mha Vāhmar ... {ZH\$mc Mm^r, H\$ŸŸ' \$anŸ H\$mo nZm Xr hj & Vāhmar H\$ŸŸ' \$anŸ H\$š ' c... Apa { ' \$a EH\$ Apa àhma XadmOo na nSŸŸ & ... ~hŸ/ ~H\$--H\$ Zht H\$ā ' mē eha ' | BZ H\$ŸŸ' \$anŸ Zo Xmo gm' ' Ÿc' mZ hc nH\$ H\$ā SŸco hc Bg na Hōehm\$ H\$mo EH\$ Apa àhma hĸAm, {ZH\$cmo Amo eha

H\$nr' \$anj, Vahmar... Xno àhmanj ' | hr H\$ES:n Qj> J\$jm A\$pa XI mOm ^a^anH\$a I uc J\$jm ...
{ZH\$cmo ~mha H\$nr' \$anj ... Var ' ca' OmZ ~mcm A\$pa ~n\$jm h\$W ~T\$H\$a haZm' qgh H\$s
JXZ nH\$s>cr &' .⁵⁰

"V' g' g\$Xm(\$H\$ A\$H\$ma H\$s H\$hmZr hj na Bg A\$H\$ma ' | ^r àH\$me H\$ H\$N>
{~ I aoH\$U hc Om nR\$ na AnZr M' H\$ N\$>OmVo hc & ~\$mo A\$pa CgH\$meaU XZcmcr
amOm H\$ n{VEd B\$ht H\$Um go {Z{ ' V h\$Am hj & Y' m\$Vm {H\$VZr A' mZdr\$ Ed\$
I VaZnH\$ {gO h\$ hj Om AmO H\$ dV\$Z ^r hj, BgH\$m OrVm -OmVm {M
Cn\$Y\$mgH\$na Zo Bg Cn\$Y\$mg ' | {M{TV {H\$jm hj & ^r' Or Zo ^naVr\$ g' mO H\$
' ZnDJV ' | i\$ma Yr' \$ e\$T\$Vm A\$pa CgH\$s OS\$Vm H\$s H\$CB\$-S\$ Y\$A\$pa VQ\$WVm
H\$ gmW I mcr hc & amOda g\$gZm H\$ e\$Xm ' | "V' g' ' | amOZr{V A\$pa Y' H\$
A\$V{d\$Y H\$no nni> {H\$jm J\$jm hj & Y' \$ndV: n' \$V\$C\$Y' mX ' | '\$C\$Vm-\$C\$Vm hj &
amOZr{V, gm' r(OH\$ M\$Zm H\$ {dH\$ng go n\$Xm h\$W/r hj & \$h M\$Zm n[ap\$W{V A\$pa
n[ad\$ gmj h\$W/r hj A\$pa {dH\$ng' mZ h\$W/r hj & C\$Y' mX H\$m AmM\$U AamOH\$ h\$W/m hj
{OgH\$s n[aU{V Agm' r(OH\$Vm ' | h\$W/r hj, ' mZd\$rn ' | h\$W/r hj & O~ {H\$ M\$Zm h' em
{ddH\$ H\$ AZ\$mgZ go \$V h\$W/r hj & Y' \$ Zo C\$Y' r(\$jm H\$no n\$Xm {H\$jm hj- CgH\$m
namZm B{Vh\$ hj, g\$H\$V hj, CgH\$ AnZo emO hc & gmhZr Zo V' g' ' | amOZr{V H\$
{Z{ ' Im Y' H\$m nXm\$me {H\$jm hj &' .⁵¹

"V' g' Cn\$Y\$mg H\$ ' m\$' go ^r' Or g' mO H\$no g\$Xe Xo aho hc {H\$ Yr' \$
H\$A\$Vm AAN\$ ~mV Zht hj & H\$B\$^r Y' \$Amg ' | cS\$Zm Zht grI mVm A{nVw ^nB\$mao
H\$m g\$Xe XVm hj & Y' \$H\$m Vm AW\$hr- "Yna\$V B{V Y' \$ AWm\$ Om YmaU H\$aZo
\$m\$ hj dh Y' \$ hj A\$pa Om g' mO d ' mZd H\$ {cE {hVH\$mar hj, dh YmaU H\$aZo \$m\$
hj A\$pa Cgr H\$no Y' \$H\$Jo & O~ h' g^r B\$gmZ EH\$ Ogo hc EH\$ hr h\$> ' mg H\$ hc
Vm { \$a \$jm h' Amg ' | Y' \$ H\$ Zm' na BVZm cS\$Vo hc? A\$: h' \$ Y' \$ AZ\$ma
AmM\$U Vm H\$aZm hj na\$W Yr' \$ H\$A\$Vm H\$no n\$V: \$jm XZm hj A\$pa gd\$Xm AAN\$B\$

H\$ m grW XZm hi Mmho dh {H\$gr ^r Y' © | ³¶¶ Z { ' co VVm ~mB°go h' | Xj ahZm hi
Mmho dh h' mao Y' © | hr ³¶¶ Z hmo &

5.3.3 gm' mÁ¶dnXr VnH\$V¶ H\$ Xndcr Zr{V¶¶ H\$m nXmP\$ne :

^maVr¶ g' mO ' | O- OmJēH\$Vm nXm hB°A¶a cm¶¶ Zo ASJO¶ H\$m {dand'
H\$aZm àma\$ {H\$¶¶m hi Vm CÝ¶¶Zo'' }Q>S¶mcmo A¶a emgZ H\$and H\$ Zr{V H\$m ghmam {c¶¶m
& CÝ¶¶ZoXd m {H\$ ^maVdmgr h' mao {déÕ g\$ {R\ hmo aho hç Vm h' | Amg ' | cS¶H\$a
h' mar e{³V H\$mo Zi> H\$a {X¶¶m A¶a do -d QH\$ emgZ H\$aVo aho & g' ñV gm' Xn¶¶H\$
PJS¶ H\$ OS> ³¶¶m Wr ? ""ASJO¶ H\$ H\$QZr{V Om {H\$ {hYXj- ' pñc' ^mB° ^mB°H\$mo
EH\$-Xygao H\$ I jz H\$m B¶¶mgm ~ZmH\$a ñd¶¶ H\$mo gm' j V ' hgg H\$aVm Wm & [aMS°Om
{H\$ dñVd ' | ^maV H\$ B{Vhmg H\$ OmZH\$mar cZō Ed\$ ^maV na EH\$ nñVH\$ {c I Zm
Mmhm Wm, dh ^maVr¶ àemg{ZH\$ i¶¶dnWm ' | CcPH\$a AnZr H\$QZr{V H\$m X¶MH\$
^maV na MmZō cJm Wm & cd H\$ Zo Bg CnY¶¶mg ' | [aMS°H\$ O[a¶o go dV°mZ H\$
gm' mÁ¶dnXr H\$ ^r nmc I mcr hi, Om Jmar gaH\$na H\$ Mco OmZo na ñd¶¶ H\$ g¶¶m na
A{YH\$na O' nH\$a dhr Mmc OZVm go Mc ahm hi Om {H\$ Cg g' ¶ ASJO¶ Zo Mcr Wr &
ASJO hñ{H\$ ¶ H\$ EH\$ ñni> Zr{V Wr {H\$ Bggo nhco {H\$ {hYXj¶VmZ H\$ cm¶ Xē H\$
Zm' na EH\$OQ>hmb\$a CZgo cSzo H\$ {cE Am' mXm hm CÝh\$ Amg ' | hr cS¶- {^S¶H\$a
CZH\$ O¶mē\$ e{³V¶¶ H\$mo H\$ {R\ H\$a {X¶¶m OmE A¶a O- cS> {^S¶H\$a do WH\$ Om¶¶
Vm CÝh| emV A¶a i¶¶dnWm H\$ Zm' na AnZr i¶¶dnWm H\$ H\$ ^y' H\$m H\$ M' EH\$na go
MH\$¶m¶ H\$a {X¶¶m OmE &''⁵²

{S\$Q> H\$ ríZa [aMS°A¶a CZH\$ nEzr crOm H\$ Amgr dñmEm go ñni>
Omhra hmb/m hi {H\$ ASJO H\$m à{V{Z{Y [aMS°hr ^maVr¶¶ H\$mo Amg ' | cS¶ ahm hi &
""-h¶ Mmch\$ Zht ~Zm [aMS°& ' c g~ OmZVr hç & Xē H\$ Zm' na ¶o cm¶ Váhmao
gmW cSvo hc A¶a Y' ©H\$ Zm' na Vm CÝh| Amg ' | cS¶Vo hmo & "h' Zht cS¶Vo

crOm, ¶lo cml I K cS\Vo hc & "Vw BÝhð cSzo go anH\$ ^r Vmo gH\$Vo hmo & An(I a hi Vmo
¶lo EH\$ hr Om(V Hð cml & "Sx(cJ hþ\$ V H\$aZo dmcO ¶h Zht Xd Vo {H\$ àOm ' | H\$mZ
gr g' mZVm nm¶r OmVr hi & CgH\$s {XcMñnr Vmo ¶h Xd Zo ' | hmVr hi {H\$ do {H\$Z -
{H\$Z ~mV¶ ' | EH\$ Xþgao go AcJ hþ''⁵³ Bgr gX^© | AmJo crOr Cgo H\$hv Vr hi, "" {H\$
Vahmao ahVo ¶hms' \$gmX H\$go hmo J¶m & Vw Zo Bgo ~X ³¶m Zhr\$ H\$adm¶m?' [aMS© crOm
H\$mo H\$hv m hi "" h' BZ cml¶ Hð Ym(¶\$ PJSx¶ ' | Zht nSZm MmhVo &' Vmo O~ crOm
H\$hv Vr hi- "" Vmo ¶lo cml Amg ' | cSþ ³¶m ¶h BÀNx ~mV hi '?' ¶h gZH\$a [aMS©
H\$hv m hi- "" ³¶m ¶h AÀNx ~mV hm¶r {H\$ ¶h cml { ' cH\$a ' ao { I cm \$ cSg ' am I þ
H\$ao ?''⁵⁴ A¶O hm(H\$' [aMS© AnZr gw - g(dYmAn) H\$m V{H\$¶m cJnE> Bg X¶o Hð
~rO ~mV m hi, X¶o Hð ~rO ~mH\$a ñd¶\$ nX} Hð nrNø hmo cV m hi & dh ~Sx MVm àemgH\$
hi, EH\$ Va' \$ Vmo dh H\$hv ahm hi {H\$ ^maVr¶m Hð Ym(¶\$ ' m' co ' g h' hñVj ¶ Zht
H\$aVo Amp Xgar Va' \$ gm¶Xm¶¶H\$ X¶o ' | Am ' | Kr H\$m H\$m H\$a ahm hi & YV© [aMS©
~mV Ego H\$aVm ' mZmo hþH\$' Zht Xo ahm ~pèH\$ CZgo g¶nd ' nþ ahm hmo Amp g' ¶ na
em¶V Hð {cE H\$B© Cnm¶ Zht H\$aVm c¶H\$Z g~ HðN> hmo Mh\$Zo na AnZo H\$mo
i¶dnWmH\$ Hð ê\$ñ ' | Bg ÌmgXr Hð ' M na nZ: Advm[aV hmV m hi, em¶V XV Hð ^f
' | &

^rî' Or Zo g' rú¶ H\$V ' | gm' nÁ¶dmXr VmH\$V¶ H\$s Xnbar Zr{V¶m H\$m ~Sx
gm' \$JnB©Hð gmV nXm¶\$me {H\$¶m hi AWdm ¶m H\$hv gH\$Vo hc {H\$ CZH\$s ' mZ{gH\$Vm H\$mo
Z¶m H\$aHð, CZH\$s nmc I mc Xr hi & ¶hr "V' g' H\$s dV©mZ àmg\$JH\$Vm hi & gmZr
Or ñdV¶ Vm go nþ© A¶O A{YH\$[a¶m H\$s Xe ' o ' \$Q> nXm H\$aZdmc r Amp Bg
AmYmana "em¶V i¶dnWm Hð Zm' na AnZo AprñVÈd H\$mo ' hgg H\$amZdmc r Zr{V
g\$-Yr Xm¶cr Mmc¶ H\$s Am gHðV H\$aVo hþE, gm' nÁ¶dmXr e{³V¶m H\$s dV©mZ ^y' H\$mo
na àiZ{MÝh cJmVo hi & A¶O A{YH\$nar AmO Zht hi Vmo ³¶m gm' nÁ¶dmXr VmH\$V¶ Amp
CZHð A{^H\$Vm©Vmo hi Amp AmO ^r Cg H\$m¶©H\$mo do AnZr Hð(Öε Mmc~m¶¶m Hð gmV

Omar al o hē hc & AšJOn| Hs H\$WZr H\$aZr ' | Aš/a ahm hj & AmO ^r h' mao Xē ' | Ego {S\$Q\$ H\$' ríZa Ana gm' nÁŕ|dmXr VnH\$Vo hmo gH\$Vr hc & {OZgo h' o gmdYmZ ahZm hj Ana CZH\$s nmc | mCH\$a OZVm Hō gm' Zo al XZr hj Vn(H\$ {' \$a H\$B©àemgH\$ [aMS© Ogm iŕ|dhma H\$aZoH\$s {há' V Z H\$ao &

5.3.4 A{ej mH\$s g' ñŕ|m:

"V' g' Cnŕŕ|m g' ' | Cnŕŕ|m g'H\$maZo AàĒŕ|j ēšn go hr ghr {ej m Hō ' hĪd Ed\$ àMna-àgma H\$s Ana gHōV {H\$ŕ|m hj & Cnŕŕ|m g' ' | Om Aš/H\$ma ' | {cnOm hŕAm g' mO hj, dh A{ej m Hō H\$maU hr hj & ŕ|X A{YH\$Va cmŭ {ej V Ed\$ g' PXna hnd/o Vmo emŕ|X Egm Zht hnd/m & Jar-r ^r A{ej m Hō H\$maU hr nZnVr hj, A{ej m Ed\$ Jar-r, XnZn| H\$m Mncr-Xnr Z H\$m gmW hj & ŕ|X 'mZd {ej V hnd/m Vmo dh Ogo-Vgo H\$aHō Jar-r go Nō-H\$nam nm gH\$Vm hj Ana gmW hr dh {H\$gr Hō ~hH\$ndo ' | ^r Zht Amŕ|dm & OZ-gm' nŕŕ| ' | {ej m H\$m àMna-àgma hmZo Hō ~mX [aMS©Ogo àemgH\$ Ed\$ ' mXAcR Ogo CZHō M' Mo AnZo KŕUV cúŕ| ' | H\$^r ^r g' \$c Zhr\$ hmo nmŕ|Jo & OZVm CZH\$s MncrH\$s H\$m g' P Omŕ|dr, CZHō ~hH\$ndo ' | Zhr\$ Amŕ|dr Ana CZH\$m ' ŕ H\$mcm H\$a Xdr & ŕ|X ZĒWy gmYZ gŕP Ana {ej V hnd/m Vmo ' mXAcR Hō H\$hZo na H\$^r ^r gyAa Zhr\$' maVm naš/wA~ dh {ZUŕ| czō ' | g' W©Zht hj Ana ' mXAcR Ogo cmŭ| Hō Bemao na McZo H\$mo ' O-ŕ hmo Om/m hj & g' mO OmĒšH\$ hmZo na "Xdd&' Ana "a' OmZ' Ogo XĒŕ| AnZo nme(dH\$ cúŕ| ' | H\$^r ^r g' \$c Zht hnd/o g' mO Ego cmŭ| H\$m ~{hĪH\$ma H\$a Xm Ana Cŕh| ~nŕŕ| hmH\$a BŕmZŕ|V H\$m gmW XZm nšVm & Aš: gmhZr Or {ddĀŕ| H\$ŕV ' | gm' n(OH\$ MvZm Hō {cE {ej m H\$s Ana Bemam H\$aVo àVrV hmo ahohcVmo {ZpŕMŕ| hr EH\$ àegZrŕ| H\$ŕŕ|h; &

5.3.5 gm' YVdnX EdšnDm{V dJ[©]H[©] g[^] | :

^rî' OrZo "V' g' CnY[©]mg ' | amOZr{V nm(O[©]m) H[©] {ZOr ñdmVm) H[©]m nXm[©]šme {H[©]ŋm Ana CZH[©] aMZnĒ' H[©] H[©]mŋ[©]H[©]šaZo H[©]s ~Omŋ H[©]dc {XI mdo ^a H[©] {cE H[©]mŋ[©]H[©]šaZo H[©]s Zr{V na iŋ[©]ŋŋ {H[©]ŋm hj & H[©]š[©]ŋ nmO[©] H[©] H[©]B[©]H[©]m[aYXo Om {H[©] Vm' rar H[©]m' H[©]šaVo hj c[©]H[©]šZ ' Z go Zht & Ana ~»er Or H[©]šVo hc- ""Vm' rar H[©]m' H[©]m ŋh ' Vc~ Vm Zhrš {H[©] gM' M Zm{cŋŋš gm' \$ H[©]šaZo cJ OmAmo & BgH[©]m Vm BVZm- ^a- ' Vc~ hj {H[©] cmŋ) H[©]m ÜŋmZ g' šB[©]H[©]s Ana {XcmAmo Ana X[©] H[©]s AnOmXr H[©]s Ana &' Bg Vm' rar H[©]m' H[©]s O~ EH[©] ~Dw[©]Vmar' \$ H[©]šaVm hj Vm ~»er Or gmMVm hj AmO H[©]m Vm' rar H[©]m' gmV[©]H[©] hmo Jŋm hj & c[©]H[©]šZ eŋša H[©]š[©]ŋ H[©]m Bg H[©]m' ' | H[©]š[©]B[©]{Xcmñnr Zhrš hj & ""ŋh Vm' rar H[©]m' ~H[©]šmg hj' Zm{cŋŋš gm' \$ H[©]šaZo go H[©]š[©]B[©]ñdamAŋ Zht {' cVm & nmO[©] H[©] Zm nBYXm) H[©]m nXm[©]šme nmO[©] H[©]m hr H[©]m[aYXm eŋša H[©]šaVm hj & dh ' ĩVm H[©]s nm[©] I m[©]Vm hj- ""AmO Am AnZm ~ŋ Zhrš cmŋŋo ³ŋŋ(H[©]š ~r' m H[©]m J[©]hH[©]š H[©]šht ^r ' \$g gH[©]Vm hj &' ' ĩVmOr N[©]š hñVr Zht Wo H[©]š {' cmH[©]ša 16 df[©]Ocmŋ ' | H[©]š[©]H[©]š Anaŋŋo Wo Ana {Ocm H[©]š[©]ŋ -H[©]š' O[©] H[©] àYmZ Wo & CZ na Ag} go A' šdmh M[©]r Am ahr Wr {H[©] g[©]š R[©]š[©]dm[©] H[©]s nMmg hOma H[©]m ~r' m CŸh) {' cZdmcm hj Ana BgH[©] BdO ' ĩVmOr g[©]š H[©]m M[©]Zm[©]ŋ ' | H[©]š[©]ŋ H[©]m {O[©]H[©]š>{XcdmZo dmc[©] hc &' ⁵⁵

iŋmmar dJ[©]ŋm gm' \$/ dJ[©]H[©]m ^r ~šm g[©]šH[©] {MĪU ^rî' OrZo "V' g' Bg CnY[©]mg ' | {H[©]ŋm hj OmO Cg g' ŋ ^r AnZo iŋŋdgmŋ ' | iŋñV hc ŋm Cg g' ŋ ^r CZ {d{^P Y' ŋ) H[©] cmŋŋ ' ŋ Amgr XmñVr hj & O~ Y' [©]Zm' na X[©] H[©]s Jar~ OZVm gmāàXmŋŋH[©] Amŋ ' | P[©]cg ahr h & ŋŋŋn ŋŋo iŋmmar {d{^P Y' ŋ) go g[©]š-YV hc c[©]H[©]šZ ŋŋo g[©]š EH[©] hr iŋŋdgmŋ go g[©]š-YV hj Ana Bgr H[©]šnaU BZ' | XmñVr ^r ~aH[©]šana hj & EH[©] Va' \$ O~ qhXj- ' ŋñc' H[©]š> ' a aho hj Vm Cgr g' ŋ emhZdmO g[©]š-aK[©]ZmW H[©] Ka OmVm hj VWm CgH[©]s nĒZr H[©] H[©]šhZo na XmñVr H[©] ZnVo CZH[©] Odanŋ H[©]šŋšā~m {ZH[©]šnc cmVm hj Ana CgH[©] Ka {' ĩl r ZmH[©]ša qhXj hmZo H[©] H[©]šnaU emhZdmO H[©]s KŸm

H\$nm nml ~ZVm hj Ana CgH\$ R\$H\$ I mV hj & ""erhZdmO {' èl r H\$no ' maVm hj Z OmZo {H\$g H\$maU ... Z OmZo Egm ³¶m h¶Am & {' èl r H\$ M¶¶m na ZOa OmZo H\$ H\$maU, ' pñOX H\$ An¶Z ' | cm¶m H\$ ^r>H\$no Xd H\$a erhZdmO Zo ghgm hr ~rH\$a {' èl r H\$ nrR> ' | Omgo cmV O' nB@{' èl r c¶rH\$Vm h¶Am {Jam &''⁵⁶ {' èl r H\$ An¶ o l wcr Wr Ana erhZdmO H\$ Mhao na Ego cJr Wr ' mZno ~mV g' P ' | Zht Am ahr hmo {H\$ CgH\$ {H\$g ^c go l ' \$m hmb\$ I mZ OrZo Cgo ' mam Wm & Bgr hE¶mao erhZdmO H\$no h' "A' Z H\$¶m' ' hmo OmZo na A' Z-H\$ Q> H\$ JnS> H\$ {c¶lo nQ> H\$ I M©dhZ H\$aZo H\$ {cE AmVm Xd Vo hc & Bgr gX^@ | l r anOH' ma Or gjZr H\$ H\$WZ gQ>H\$ OmZ nS>Vm hj & ""qhXj- ' pñc' g' n¶m H\$no cH\$a ' mZdVmdmXr N{i>H\$noJ go qhXr ' | AZH\$ H\$hm{Z¶m¶ Ana H\$N>H\$ CnY¶mg {c l o JE hc & c¶H\$Z ^rî' gnhr H\$ ¶h H\$V g' n¶m H\$ gm r(OH\$-Am(WH\$ nhc¶Am) H\$no EH\$ Xgao hr ZO[aE go {defn¶H\$V H\$aVr hB©AnZr AcJ nhMmZ ~ZmVr hj & gn¶Xm¶¶H\$ d¶f¶¶ H\$ ' hm' mar go nr(SV qhXj- ' pñc' g' mO H\$ {dS&~Zm¶J¶¶WmW©H\$ Bg nhcr H\$ Am dh h' mam Ü¶mZ co OmVr hj {H\$ qhXj¶m H\$ ' wgc' mZ-[damVr K¶m aB@ ' wgc' mZ¶m Ana Jar~ ' wgc' mZ¶m H\$ ~rM ' SH\$ H\$aVr hj, R>H\$ Cgr Vah Ogo H\$Åa ' wgc' mZ¶m H\$ qhXj-(damVr K¶m Jar~ qhXj¶m H\$ {l cmr \$ hr àm¶: {H\$¶mpYdV hmb/r hj & ... K¶UV ñdmW© H\$ Bg q-Xj na gn¶Xm¶¶H\$Vm-J¶V g' mO H\$ I ml cr Ana ñd¶¶gdr AnÜ¶mpE' H\$Vm ^r Z¶m hmo OmVr hj & gmW hr C&MdJu¶ JR>Om> na AmYm[aV n¶OrdmXr g' mO H\$ g¶¶¶c[aÁ' g\$Yr nmVr gH\$ënZm H\$nm anO ^r CXK¶¶Q>V hmo OmVm hj &''⁵⁷

5.3.6 ^nB¶¶maoEd\$B¶¶mZ¶¶V H\$mgXe :

"V' g' H\$nm AÜ¶¶Z H\$aZo na h' nmV| hc {H\$ Bg' | C¶h¶Zo gn¶X{H\$¶¶Vm, Y' m¶YVm Ed\$ gm r¶¶¶¶dmXr VmH\$V¶m H\$ Xn¶cr Zr{V¶¶m H\$ Z¶lo ZmM H\$no Vmo {X l ¶¶m hr hj, gmW hr gmW B¶¶mZr [aíVo H\$no ' hîd XVo h¶E Amgr ^nB¶¶mao B¶¶mZ¶¶V, {' ÌVm

Ed\$ EH\$Vm H\$m g\$e ^r {X\$jm hj & do H\$sh aho hj, Egr ~m/ Zht hj {H\$ n\$ar Vah go
 'mZdVm Ed\$ ^nB\$mmam g' m\$ hr hmo J\$jm Wm & Bg CnY\$mg ' | ~»erOr H\$m qhXj- ' pñc'
 EH\$Vm H\$m àVrH\$ {XI m\$jm hj & do gX^md ~Zm\$lo al ZoH\$ {cE hr ' pñOX H\$s grqT\$jm go
 g\$Aa H\$s cme hQ\$vo hc & {-JS\$vo hmcn/ H\$m Xd H\$a qM{VV hmo/h\$ H\$sh aho hc "" Bg
 d^3V hmcV ZnOj\$ hj & AJa ' ma-H\$mO> eE\$ hmo/ Vmo Cgo g\$mcZm H\$R\$Z hmo/ & AJa
 EH\$ hdnB^Oho hr eha H\$ D\$na CS> Om\$lo Vmo cmom/ H\$m H\$mZ hmo Om\$lo {H\$ gaH\$na
 ~ml ~a hj & {' \$gmX H\$m amH\$Zo H\$ {cE BVZm ^r H\$m\$ \$ hmo/ &''⁵⁸ Bgr g\$^| S\$if
 ecOm nmO\$c Zo R\$H\$ hr H\$hm hj, ""AmO ha j d ' | I pE\$V N{i\$H\$W Zo ' Z\$jm H\$m
 ' Z\$jm go AcJ al m hj & \$h ^X Zr{V ^mfm^X, Om{V^X, àXe^X, g\$Xm\$ ^X ' |
 ~m\$ J\$jr hj, BZH\$m { ' O\$ XZo H\$m ghr ' m^h' Zht I mOVo & h' AnZo Ah\$ H\$m I O>
 ' mZVo hj & g\$U^mW^mdZm go J\$V hf & Ah' ^2H\$s ^mdZm BVZr h' na hmo/ hj {H\$
 {Oggo h' EH\$ Xgao H\$m nam{OV H\$aZo H\$s ^mdZm go ' Z H\$m H\$cfV H\$aVo hj & Bg
 H\$naU AmO H\$m g' mO I pE\$V ' mZ{gH\$Vm H\$m {eH\$na hj & AmO amA\$, àXe \$jm Om{V
 dJ^| \$h g' mO {d^m{OV Zht hj, i\$^{3V - i\$^{3V ' | {d^m{OV hj & ... Bg' | (V' g)
 g' J«EH\$Vm H\$s H\$m Zm ^rî' Or ZoH\$s hj &''⁵⁹

g\$Xm\$H\$ gX^md H\$ àVrH\$ \$X ~»erOr hj Vmo Zm/Or H\$s ' \$pO H\$ {gnhr
 Oazc Jm\$rdmXr {dMnam H\$ àMmaH\$ hc & do H\$sh aho hc Jm\$ror H\$m ' sa' mZ hj {H\$
 nm{H\$ñVmZ CZH\$s cme na ~Zom, ' \$ ^r nm{H\$ñVmZ Zht ~ZZo X\$jm & do g' \$nB^E\$jmX
 H\$m\$jm ' \$ ^r g-go AmJo ahVo hc & Amp {H\$gr H\$m\$H\$m V\$N> Zht ' mZVo & ' pñOX H\$s
 gr{T\$jm go g\$Aa H\$s cme hQ\$zo H\$ {cE ~»erOr H\$ ~mX dhr Xgao i\$^{3V Wo {OgH\$
 Mhao na V{ZH\$ ^r Bg H\$m\$H\$ {cE qI Mmd Zht Am\$jm & cd H\$ Zo X\$jm H\$ g' \$
 emhZdmO Umam aK\$ZmW H\$s ghm\$Vm H\$adm\$sa ^r B\$gmZr-[a\$Vo H\$m ' hTd {X\$jm hj &
 gmhZr Or H\$sh aho hj {H\$ h' mao g\$H\$nam, {dMnam Amp ' m\$VmAm\$ ' | {' ÌVm Ed\$ ^nB\$mao
 na hr ~c {X\$jm J\$jm hj & H\$dc h' \$ H\$N> ñdmWu VEdm Zo ^SH\$m {X\$jm hj & h' , MnhH\$a

^r ^nB^lmao Ed\$ B\$gm(Z^lV H\$no N^s> Zht nmVo & a' OmZ, haZm' qgh Amp ~YVn H\$no ' maZo H\$ H\$nee H\$aVm hi, {' \$a ^r ~rM ' | B\$gm(Z^lV H\$ ch\$sa Am OmVr hi Amp dh C^Yh\$ Zht ' ma nmVm hi & amOm Vmo gmj mV ' mZdVm H\$ ' yV^hr hi & dh haZm' qgh Ed\$ ~YVn H\$no Z OmZVo h^E ^r Ka H^ A^Xa AmZogo ' Zm Zht H\$a nmVr hi &

gmhZr Or H\$ hVo hi {H\$ h' mar EH\$ hr Znc hi, h' maond^ ^r EH\$ hr Wo {' \$a h' -Amg ' | da- ^md aI Vo h^E EH\$ Xgao go ^l m^ cS^Vo hi ? Cn^l^V pñWV^l m^ H\$ dU^ H^ nrN^ ^r cd H\$ H\$ ' y C^O^l -gm' r(OH\$ M^Zm n^Xm H\$aZm hr ahm hi & doBZ KQZmAm^ Ed\$ pñWVr^l m^ H^ ' m^l^l ' go g' mO H\$no ^nB^lmao {' l^Vm, Ed\$ B\$gm(Z^lV H\$no i^ldhma H\$aZo H\$ à^Um Xo aho hc & i^l m^ H\$ i^l n ^r {cI Vo h\$ "" "V' g' h' ma ami^l^l OrdZ H\$ EH\$ Eogr ^l mgdh l mgXr H\$ Vah Wm, {Oggo ' mZdr^l g\$ y^l H\$ nhMmZ gm^Xm^l H\$ Z' \$aV H\$ ^rfU cnO^l ' | P^cgH\$a ~ma-~ma I mo OmVr Wr & Cgo I mOZm EH\$ Vah go OcVo O^c ' | nJ\$^ VceZo H\$ A~m^ H\$nee H\$ Vah Wm & ^r i' Or Zo "V' g' ' | nJ\$^ VcmeZo H\$ m^l h On^l V CR^l m hi & ' '60

5.3.7 ami>àd :

ami>àd H^ H\$maU hr OaZc Ogm i^l {^V AmZo grZo ' | ñdV^ Vm H\$ Am^ {N^r m^ AmOmXr H^ XrdmZn^ H\$ Vah BYa-CYa Ky Vm ahVm hi & dh ami^l^l Am^Xm^Z H^ H\$maU H\$B^~ma O^c Om M^H\$ m hi & g ami>àd r H\$ Xr^l^l Ed {Z^mVo h^E OaZc cm^l go H\$ hVm hi {H\$ dh {XZ X^ Zht O~ qhX^l VmZ AmOmX hm^m Amp "" AnO Om^ cm^l Kar^l ' | ~R^ hc do g- J^ma h\$ ' cEH\$-EH\$ H\$no OmZVm h^E & ' c n^l^l m h^E ^l o cm^l Kar^l ' | ~R^ ^l m H\$a aho hc ? B^h^l ~H\$no nhZH\$a ~R-Zm M^r h^E, BZH\$no AnZo hmVn^ na ' h^Xr cJmZr M^r h^E & gm^h-mZ Jm^r Or Zo H\$hm hi {H\$ qhX^l ' y^c' mZ ^nB^ ^nB^hc & B^ho Amg ' | Zhr^cS^Zm M^r h^E & ' c Amgo ~Amo ~m^ OdmZ ' X^Amp AmpVn^ g^r go Anrc H\$aVm h^E {H\$ Amg ' | cS^Zm ~X H\$a X^ Bggo ' m^EH\$ H\$no ZH\$gmZ nh^l Vm hi & X^e H\$ Xr^cV

BSJ{cñVmZ ' | OmVr hj, ASJO ¶h Jmā ~ÝXa, h' na hñ\$ā' MmVm hj ... JmYrOr H\$ñ
 '\$ nē hj {H\$, nñ(H\$ñVmZ ' ar cme na ~Zolm & ' c^r H\$hVm hñnñ(H\$ñVmZ ' ar cme na
 ~Zolm & h' EH\$ hç h' ^nB^ nB^hç h' {' cH\$a ahjñ''⁶¹ ~»erOr ñdVš Vm-
 AnñmCZ Hñ {cE 16 dfñ} H\$s Oc H\$ñO>MñH\$m hj; Anā AnOmXr H\$s àñ(á Hñ {cE ha
 H\$ñ¶^H\$aZoH\$ñV¶ñma hj & do à^mV ' ñar Anā eha H\$s Zñ(c¶ñ) H\$s g' \$ñB^Hñ ' nñ¶ñ' go
 OZ-OmJaU Hñ A{^¶ñZ ' | cJo hñ hc & ~»erOr OaZç Hñ gmW {' cH\$a gyAa H\$s
 cme H\$ñ ' pñOX H\$s gr{¶ññ go CRñH\$a Xñ SñcVo hc Vñ(H\$ gnñXñ¶ñH\$ X\$ñZ ^SñHñ
 Anā h' g^r EH\$Vm Hñ gmW Xñ H\$s AnOmXr Hñ {cE à¶ñng H\$añ & do gÀMo ami>^3V
 hmZo Hñ H\$ñU hr X\$ñ hmZo H\$s g\$ñdZm H\$ñ Xd H\$a {SñO> H\$' ríZa Hñ nmg OmVo hr do
 {MpYVV hññ\$ H\$hVo hç "gaH\$ñ H\$s Va' \$ go ' \$ñZ Egr H\$ññB^H\$s OmZr MñhE
 {OggopñW{V H\$ñ-y' | Am Om¶ñ & daZm ... daZm Bg eha na Mrc| ' \$ñ¶ñ¶ñ &''⁶²

[aMS^r AnZr nēZr crOm go ñni>ēñ go H\$hVm hc {H\$ ^maVr¶ñ Xñ Hñ Zm
 na h' maogmW cSVo hc & A\$: ^rî' Or "V' g' ' | Xñ àñ H\$ñ dUē H\$aHñ, OZ-OmJaU
 na ~c Xñohñ, g' mO ' | ami>ñ H\$s ^mZm OJmZm MñhVo hc &

5.3.8 AkñZVm Ed\$A{dídnng goXñ ahZoH\$s gcrñ :

^rî' Or Zo "V' g' CñY¶ñng Hñ ' nñ¶ñ' go ^maVr¶ñ H\$ñ AkñZVm ēñr A{dMma
 go Xñ ahZoH\$s àñUm Xr hj & do H\$hVo hc {H\$ g^r qhXñVmZr qhXñ- ' wç' nZ, {g» I
 Ed\$ AY¶ñ ^nB^ nB^hc Anā CÝhñ H\$Yo go H\$Ym {' cñH\$a AnJo ~Tzm hj & ēñ{¶ññXr
 àd¶ñ¶ñ ' | OH\$Sñ hmZo Hñ H\$ñU hr ^maVr¶ñ cñ¶ OñZm-OñO>H\$ñ Ed\$ eJñZ-AñññZ
 [aMS^Ed\$ eñhZdmO d cú' rZñ¶ñ¶ñ Ogo cñññ H\$s Mñcñ(H\$¶ñ) H\$ñ Zhr\$ g' P nñB^&
 gñhZcmc ' raXmX, OaZç AnX g' mOgdH\$ d ami>ñ r ñ¶ñ^{3V} OZVm H\$ñ ~ñ-~ñ
 Xñ H\$s AnOmXr Hñ {cE EH\$Vm Hñ gmW H\$ñ¶^H\$aZoH\$s ~mV H\$hVo hç na OZVm CZH\$s
 ~mVñ H\$ñ Zht g' P nVr hj, CèO>CÝht H\$ñ {ZemZm ~ZmVr hj; Anā ¶ñX OZVm g' P Zo

H\$ H\$me H\$aVr ^r hj Vmo gnaXm(¶)H\$ e{³V¶m\$ Cgog' PZo Zhr\$Xm Vm A' Z ng\$
 ¶¶{³V¶m\$ H\$ {dÉÕ cml¶ H\$mo ^SH\$Vr hc & draVÉ ' mhz Zo R\$H\$ hr H\$hm hj, ""¶lo
 gnaXm(¶)H\$ e{³V¶m\$ EH\$-Xigao go K¶Um Vmo H\$aVr hc c¶H\$Z BZH\$mo OmXm K¶Um CZ
 e{³V¶m\$ go hj, Omo gnaXm(¶)H\$ ' mZ{gH\$Vm H\$mo g' má H\$a ' mZdr¶ EH\$Vm nWm(nV H\$aZo
 ' | à¶ÉZerc hc & V' g H\$ XdXÎm, gmbZqgh A¶a ' raXmX AcJ-AcJ VarH\$m¶ go
 AnZr hr Om¶V H\$ A\$A ¶mVZmJrV hc &''⁶³ A{YH\$Îma cml ^r X\$¶m Zhr\$ MmhVo hj, dmo
 em¶V ng\$ hj c¶H\$Z CZ' | EH\$-Xigao H\$ àV A{dídmg n¶Xm hmo J¶m hj & ' wgc' mZ,
 qhX¶Am¶ H\$mo H\$¶' \$a H\$anS>g' PVo hc H\$¶¶g H\$mo qhX¶Am H\$ g¶Wm ' mZVo hc A¶a ha ~mV
 na CZH\$m {dam¶ H\$aVo hc & g^r Y' n¶ H\$ ¶¶{³V AnZr g¶j m H\$mo c¶H\$a Amg ' | Sa
 aho hc CZ' | Amgr dmVn¶em A¶a {dídmg H\$m A^md hj & AV: AkmZVm d A{dídmg
 H\$ H\$maU X\$¶o CÎmamÎma ~T\$Vo Om aho hc &

5.3.9 emFU H\$ g' n¶m:

g' mO àn¶: h' em go emFH\$ d em¶V ' | {d^m(OV ahm hj & hm\$ g' ¶ H\$ gmV
 CgH\$m ñdê\$ñ ~XcVm ahm hj & n¶Orn{V, ' hmOZ Ed\$ A{YH\$nar dJ©d gR> gmhH\$na
 {H\$gmZ A¶a ' OX¶a H\$m emFU H\$aVo aho hc & emFU go A' ra A¶a A' ra hmb/o J¶lo Vm
 Jar~ A¶a Jar~ & A{YH\$Va gm(hÉ¶)H\$manZo Bg g' n¶m H\$mo AnZr amZmAn¶ ' o OJh Xr
 hj & "V' g' ' | S¶¶ gcm¶nar ' mXAc¶r Ogo cml¶ H\$m emFU H\$aVm hj Vmo ' kmaAcr Ogo
 M' Mo ZÉWy Ogo ^mce ^mco cml¶ H\$m & cmcm cú' rZnam¶¶U AnZo Z¶H\$a "ZmZH\$" H\$m
 emFU H\$aVm hj & Cgo H\$ehmS\$ H\$m nÎm Zht hj { ' \$a ^r dh Cg na S¶¶>cJmVm hj,
 ""VzO H\$ehmS\$ Xd r hj, ZnZH\$ CÝhmZo Z¶H\$a H\$mo ~cmH\$a, n¶N¶ & ¶hr na Wr {nVnOr,
 na ' Zo Zht Xd r & "Ka ' | Wr Vmo A~ n¶ cJmH\$a CS>J¶r ? Vy ' ¶Po MamVm hj ?
 V¶Po ^r Zht ' mcy Vmo H\$hm\$ J¶r H\$ehmS\$?"⁶⁴ cd H\$ H\$m H\$hZm hj {H\$ AmOmXr àmá
 hmZo H\$ ~mX Bg emFU H\$ g' n¶m A\$V Zht h¶Am hj & Jar~r Bg emFU à{H\$¶m ' | Am¶
 ' | Kr H\$m H\$m' H\$aVr hj & Jar~ H\$m ha H\$B©emFU H\$a c¶m hj A¶a X[aÉVm EH\$

A{^em hi, Z OmZo AmX' r go H\$go-H\$go {KZmZo H\$E\$ H\$adm XMr hi & Bg àH\$na
 grhZrOr "V' g' CnY\$mg H\$ 'nÜ\$' go emfU, Jar~r, Zeml nar AmX gr m(OH\$
 {dSâ~ZmAñ H\$s Amæ cmlñ H\$m Ü\$ñZ AnH\$> H\$aH\$ gr m(OH\$ MVZm nXm H\$aZm MnhVo
 h&

5.3.10 {d^noZ H\$s g' ñ\$im:

^rî' Or Zo "V' g' H\$ 'nÜ\$' go {d^noZ H\$s ÌmgXr H\$m 'm' P\$ {MÌ àñVW
 H\$aVo h\$ -Vcm\$im hi {H\$ BgH\$ {cE H\$dc A\$D {Oâ' Xma Zht Wo A{nVwH\$N> ñdmWu
 ^maVr\$ ^r {Oâ' Xma Wo & S\$ eçOm nnoç {cI Vr hi, ""A\$D Zr{V H\$ {edñ\$
 ^rî' Or Zo \$h àíZ ^r CnpñWV {H\$im hi {H\$ \$im {g' P\$ A\$D hr BgH\$ {c\$ {Oâ' Xma
 Wo ? h' mao g' mO H\$ ñdmWu cml ^r BgH\$ {cE {Oâ' Xma Wo & Bg' | gn\$Xm\$H\$,
 AdgadmXr, g' Xnme cml ^r Wo {OZH\$ H\$maU \$h {d^noZ h\$Am & AmO AmOmXr H\$
 ~mX ^r n[apñW{V\$medgr hr hi OgonhcoWr & Xæ ñdV\$ hmb\$a ^r OZVm ñdV\$ Zhr\$
 hi & '⁶⁵ AmO ^r h' mao Xæ ' | Ego ñdmWu Agm m(OH\$ VEd {dÚ' mZ hi {OZgo h' |
 ^maVr\$ EH\$Vm H\$no ~Zñ\$oaI Zo H\$ {cE gmdYmZ ahZm hi & ^rî' Or Zo "V' g' CnY\$mg
 H\$ 'nÜ\$' go VEH\$ncrZ g' mO ' | ñ\$imá A\$H\$ma H\$m 'm' P\$ T\$ go Z\$im {MÌ àñVW
 {H\$im hi & gn\$Xm\$H\$Vm Ed\$Ym' P\$ H\$OZaVm H\$ gmW-gmW g' mO H\$ {dÚ' mZ AZH\$
 gr m(OH\$, amOZr{VH\$, Ym' P\$, Am{W\$ Ed\$ gn\$H\$VH\$ {dSâ~ZmAñ H\$s Amæ h' mam
 Ü\$ñZ AnH\$> H\$aVo h\$ ' mZdVndmXr {dMmaYnam na ~c {X\$im hi & \$h gE\$ hi {H\$ \$h
 amOZr{VH\$ XmdñMñ H\$no COMJa H\$aZdmcm CnY\$mg hi na\$w Bg' | gr m(OH\$ {dSâ~ZmE\$
 ^ar nS\$ hi {OZH\$ ~mao' | cd H\$ g' mO H\$no OmJéH\$ H\$a ahohc&

grhZrOr "V' g' H\$ 'nÜ\$' go h' | g\$H\$U\$ H\$s àH\$(Im go ~nha {ZH\$mcZo
 {ÌVmJ©' mZdr\$ 'j\$im, Xæ-nó d Y' {Zanj VmJ©OrdZ OrZo H\$ gmW-gmW
 'mXAcR Ogo Mmccgn\$-XeDñ\$im emhZdmO-aKZnW cú' r Zman\$U-gaXma

Vomgh Ogo Xnhar Ed\$ I ml cr ' mZ{GH\$Vm dmcO cmln, [aMS^oOgo MmcH\$ àemgH\$nl
 a' OmZ XddW-ZpXrZ Ogo Ym' P\$ H\$A-a n\$Wnlml cú' rZmanlU-øml ~»e-ZpBcrr
 enhZdmO aKZmW Ogo Amgr Kmc' c H\$a MhH cmln go gmdYmZ ahZo ~»erOr-
 OaZc-gmhZcmc-' raXmX amOmo Ogo g' mOgdH\$, amí>^{3V} Ed\$ AmXe^o nml ml H\$m
 gá' mZ H\$aZo ^S\$H\$D\$ àdflmdmcoñdmWu cmln H\$s VWm A' \$dmhml d g\$-Agm m H\$
 dmVmdaU go Xp ahZo H\$s grl Xvo hE ^maVrnl g' mO ' | MvZm nXm H\$aZo H\$s Mio:m
 H\$aVo hi & nhl aMZm {OVZr gfmB^oH\$ gmW {d^mOZ H\$ g' nl H\$ dmVmdaU H\$m dU^o
 H\$aVr hi CVZr hr AmO ^r àmg\$JH\$ hi &

5.4 ""~g\$yr' CnYnlmg ' | gmr ml(OH\$ MVZm:

"~g\$yr' nhl CnYnlmg ^rî' Or Umam {c{l V qhXr gmlhE' | gmr ml(OH\$ nWmV^o
 H\$mo gju' Vm VWm nJv m go CXKml(Q> H\$aZdmcr H\$mcO'lr H\$V hi & 1980 ' | àH\$ml(eV
 Bg CnYnlmg ' | EH\$ Egr cS\$H\$s H\$m {Ml U[H\$nlml hi OmO ' hZV ' OXp H\$aZo H\$ {cE
 ' hmZJanl ' | Amnlom Jm rU n[adma H\$s H\${R-ZmB'nl H\$ gmW-gmW ~S\$ hmVr hi & cd H\$ Zo
 AnZo Amgnmg H\$ gmr ml(OH\$ dmVmdaU ' | OmO H\$N> Xd m Amp AZm'd {H\$nlml, Cgo Bg
 CnYnlmg ' | g' Jv m go C^mam hi & gmhZrOr H\$m nhl CnYnlmg ' hmZJarnl OZ-OrdZ
 H\$s MH\$mlmV H\$a XZdmcr I ml cr M' H\$-X' H\$ Amp Bg M' H\$-X' H\$ H\$ ~rM Rmg
 A\$yar I ml B'nlml H\$ ~rM AnZo ApñVEd H\$mo H\$ml' aI Zo H\$s {OOr{dfm {cE ^Q-H\$Vr
 ~g\$yr Ogr EH\$ njar nrT\$ H\$m emnlX nhcr ~ma BVZm gju' Amp öX'Jmhr M[añnH\$Z
 àñVW H\$a {ZaZdJu'nl YgaOZnl H\$s ApñVEdhrZ qOXJr H\$mo B\$JV H\$aZo ' | gj ' ahm
 h&

Bg CnYnlmg ' \$ ^rî' OrZo {d{^P àH\$maH\$s gmr ml(OH\$, Ym' P\$, amOZr{VH\$,
 àemg{ZH\$ Ed\$ AmfW\$ {dgsJ{Vnlmo na nZr MmO> H\$s hi Amp cmln ' | ZB^oOmJv H\$m
 àgma H\$aZo H\$m ànlml {H\$nlml hi &

5.4.1 gaH\$nar V\$ Ed\$njOrdniX H\$ gX^©| :

CnY\$mgH\$ma Zo~g\$vr '| gaH\$nar V\$ H\$ NX^2 H\$mo gTmm Apa njOrdniX JR-Ons> H\$ ê\$ñ '| C^maZo H\$m à\$mg {H\$fm hi & Bg'| cd H\$ Zo njOrdniX H\$ nmoH\$ gaH\$nar V\$ Apa {ZâZdJu\$ ' Q> po OZni H\$ Yc-Yga OrdZ H\$mo AnZm H\$Wm- n[ade--ZniH\$a gaH\$nar V\$ H\$ NX^2 H\$mo C^mam hi & AmY{ZH\$ àemg{ZH\$ i\$ndñWm Ed\$njOrdniX dJ^©H\$ à{V cd H\$ H\$m Ü\$mg J\$fm Apa CZH\$s g' ñV H\$maJOn[a\$fm H\$m \$hns nXni\$me {H\$fm hi & àemgZ i\$ndñWm '| i\$ma A' mZdr\$fm H\$m ^r i\$ni H\$ ' ni\$' godUZ {H\$fm hi & AnO H\$ ~m-y cmw AnZo ñdnW^©| A\$yo hmo\$sa H\$g àH\$ma n[a{MV OZni H\$mo ^r gÀMr ghmZi\$V Z Xh\$a CZH\$ QoQo Kanj H\$m V' mem Xd Zo AmVo hc CgH\$m ~\$m go\$H\$ {MÌU hi & ""~g\$vr'' '| {XI m\$fm hi {H\$ Jar~ AnX{' \$fm H\$ I ' H\$m emfU CZH\$s {ddeVnde {H\$fm OmVm hi & Bg'| Ego gd\$mam dJ^©H\$m {MÌU hi {OZH\$ Kanj, Pmo(S\$fm H\$mo gaH\$nar H\$' \$mar {Z' ©Vm go COms> Xmo hc Apa C\$ht H\$s ghm\$fm Bg H\$m\$H\$ {cE cr Omvr hi & ~g\$vr H\$s {ZJrh go cd H\$ Zo BgH\$m ~hV ~\$m ' ' \$neu {MÌU {H\$fm hi, ""H\$N> ni\$cgdmni H\$ H\$Yni go cH\$s\$ H\$ OmcrXma Mmi Qo go cO\$H\$ aho Wo & CZH\$s d{X\$fm niZr go Va hmo ahr Wr Apa niZr CZH\$s Qon\$fm na go ^r My ahm Wm & {gnm(h\$fm H\$s nni/ H\$ nrNø OJh-OJh D\$Mo-D\$Mo ~mg Apa ~ëco Apa cÇ> ZOa Am aho Wo Apa H\$sM Apa ' c-o ~m Tæ ^r & ~g\$vr H\$ {cE nhMmZZm H\${R-Z hmo ahm Wm {H\$ H\$mZ-gr H\$m\$am {H\$gH\$s Wr &''⁶⁶ ~ñVr H\$ Vn\$ OmZo na CnY\$mgH\$ma H\$s {Q\$niUr hi {H\$-""ni\$cg H\$ ~\$o A{YH\$mar OmZVo Wo {H\$ BVZr ~\$f ~ñVr EH\$ {XZ '| Zhr\$ {JanB^©Om gH\$Vm & na {OVZr OëXr hmo gH\$, eë\$ H\$ Vrg-Mmcrg Kanj H\$mo Vn\$> S\$czm Oë\$ar Wn, Vm{H\$ ~ñVr ahZoH\$ {cE ZniH\$am hmo OmE Apa cmw \$hns go{ZH\$c OmE\$ ~ñVr I mcr H\$a X\$ & Bg{cE C\$hmZo ~rg--~rg éne ' Opar XZo H\$m àcm^Z Xh\$a Cgr ~ñVr H\$ H\$N\$H\$

anO- 'OXjani H\$ nH\$S:ni {c¶m Wm & ~h¶/go c¶m¶ Zo Vno BÝH\$na H\$a {X¶m Wm c¶H\$Z
' hê\$ OgoH¶N>~anOJma cmcM ' | Am JE Wo&' '67

^rî' Or Zo "-gÝVr' CnÝ¶mg ' | Bg VÍ¶ H\$no ~Sæ I m' me T¶ go COmJa
{H\$¶m hi {H\$ n¶OrdniXr i¶dñWm ' | {H\$g Vah I { ' H\$ nhco I ¶ EH\$ dñVw ' | ~XcVm hi
¶m Xgan¶ H\$s eV¶na AnZm I ' ~MZO H¶ {cE ' O~¶ h¶m/m hi An¶ { ' \$a AnZO I ' An¶
I ' H¶ CnH\$aUm¶ H¶ à{V Yrao-Yrao AOZ~rnZ H\$ni {eH\$na hmo OmVm hi & ... EH\$ Va' \$
AnZo Kan¶ H¶ n¶V ^mZnE' H\$ [aíVm Ed\$ Xigar Va' \$ ~anOJmar H¶ {eH\$na c¶m¶ ' | Bg
' m- ' ' Vm H¶ gmao ' mZdr¶ Ed\$ ZnO¶ [aíVm H\$no VmS¶m h¶Am n¶OrdniXr {ZOm' An¶
CgH\$ni H\$a h' cm & c¶H\$Z ~gÝVr Bg A' mZdr¶H\$aU H\$ni n¶{dam¶ H\$aVr hi &
gmhZrOr Zo ~gÝr H¶ ê\$ni ' | gm(hE¶)-OJV H\$ni EH\$ Egm g¶f¶erc Ed\$ àUmXn¶H\$
nm¶ {X¶m hi Om¶ àm¶: AÝ¶¶ X¶¶ hi & i¶m' Or H¶ H\$WZmZigma, ""^rî' Or Zo Bg
CnÝ¶mg H¶ ' m¶¶ ' ' o qhXr H\$Wm- gm(hE¶) H\$ni EH\$ Egm CXm¶m An¶ ' ' Vm' ¶ Egm
g¶f¶erc An¶ e{³Vemcr "Q¶Bn' M[aì àXmZ {H\$¶m hi Om¶ OrdZ ' | AnZr ^an¶
' mO¶Jr H¶ ~mO¶ gm(hE¶) An¶ H\$cm H\$s X¶Z¶m ' | àm¶ : X¶¶ Wm & ~gÝr H\$s
AèhS¶m, ~¶ \$H\$s An¶ "Vno ³¶m h¶Am, ~r-rOr' H\$hH\$a ha ~S¶ go~S¶ An¶ Jhar Mm¶>
H\$no gh OmZo H\$s VmH\$V Cgo AnZo {ZpíMV "Q¶Bn' ' | T¶cVr hi, c¶H\$Z ¶h gh OmZm
^r H\$ht Z H\$ht EH\$ Ego [adm¶O H\$ni ^rVa- hr- ^rVa g¶cJVm ncrVm N¶¶> OmVm hi {H\$
~gÝr O- VZH\$a I S¶ hmo OmVr hi Vno ^an¶ Mm¶> ^r H\$aVr hi &' '68 g' nV CnÝ¶mg
' | eê\$ go A¶ VH\$ ~ñVr COmSzo H\$ni ~S¶ni m' ¶\$ {MÌU h¶Am hi & BgH¶ gmW hr gmW
àemg{ZH\$ i¶dñWm Ed\$ n¶Orn¶V ~¶ÖOrdr dJ¶H\$s g¶dXZhrZVm Ed\$ Xm¶c¶nZ H\$ni ~S¶ni
g' \$c dU¶ h¶Am hi & CZH\$s A' mZdr¶¶m Ed\$ H\$aVm A¶ VH\$ Jar- OZVm H¶ gmW
{I cdm¶>H\$aVr ahVr hi, ~Sæ ~Sæ X¶H\$niXma Vm CZH¶ ' ZMc¶ ZnB¶, Ym-r, ' m¶r d
nQar na ~R¶H\$a YÝm H\$aZmco H¶ I X¶¶ OmZo H\$ni V' mem Xd Zo cJo&

grhZrOr "-g\$yr' CnYqmg ' | nOrdmxr emfU, ZnH\$aeht A' \$ganj Ana nfcg X' Z H\$ {eH\$ma ~ma--ma COS\vo cmwq H\$ à{V AnZr ghmZwYV àX{eV H\$aVo hc & n\$AmVmq H\$ gmr \$yr Ana ZH\$am M[aI H\$ 'nÜq' go CZH\$ {Xcmo -{X' mJ na N\$Ajo hE gmr \$yr-ê\$(T\$dmXr 'j\$mq na Vrdw/m go àhma H\$aZo go ^r ^rî' Or Zht MH\$Vo & àemg{ZH\$ H\$ZrV H\$ XpMH\$ Ed\$ndrnV dJ©H\$ emfU H\$m {eH\$ma H\$dc Jar~ OZVm hnr/hj & qh CnYqmg ' | ~S\$ iqmH\$ ê\$ go C^am hj & eê\$ go A\$ V\$ gdXmam dJ© {ngVm ZOa AmVm hj & BZ g^r ~mVq H\$ 'nÜq' go ^rî' Or g\$e Xoaho hj {H\$ h' | iqm© H\$ gmr \$yr 'j\$mq H\$no Zht T\$Zm hj A{nVw g' mO H\$no ñdnW {dH\$gV {Xem ' | co OmZm hj, Ohn\$ g' mO ñdV\$ Vm, gmr mZVm Ana ~\$Ed na {O\$H\$ h\$Am hmo & cd H\$ Zo ' ' m\$VH\$ {MÌU àñVw {H\$mq hj Om gmr m(OH\$ MwZm n\$Xm H\$aZo ' | g' \$c ahm hj &

5.4.2 gmr m(OH\$ Ana AmWPS {dgsj{Vmq H\$m A\$SZ :

^rî' Or gy' g' mO N'i\$ hnzO H\$ H\$maU CZH\$ CnYqmgq ' | gmr m(OH\$ qWmWemXr pñW{Vmq H\$m A\$SZ ~S\$ hr à^mdemcr T\$ go {cVm hj & "-g\$yr' CnYqmg ' | gmr m(OH\$ Ana AmWPS AYV{d\$ndr-AZ' c {ddrh, Xh g' ñqm, OmV nrV Ed\$ D\$M-ZrM H\$s ^mdZm, nr[adm[aH\$ {dKQZ, {ddrh-{dÀN\$X Ana ~ÀMq H\$ aj U H\$s g' ñqm, AdjY g\$-Y, Xn\$E q OrdZ H\$s g' ñqm, {ZYZVm, ~{càWm Ogr ~hV gr ê\$(T\$mq -H\$ar{Vmq, 'Üq{dJuq nml Ê\$> Ana CZH\$s ^mdeYq öXqhrZVm AmX-AmX ê\$mq ' | C^aH\$a 'w [aV hE hj & CnYqmg ' | {ZàZdJuq g' Wnq H\$ cmwq H\$m {MÌU {H\$mq hj & qo Ego cmw hj Om Jmel ' | gw m, AH\$nc Ana ^yl ' ar H\$s V~nrhmc qOXr N\$H\$a ehanj ' | ^mJ Amqo hc & BÝhr\$ {ZàZdJuq cmwq H\$no AmYma ~ZnH\$a cd H\$ Zo gmr m(OH\$ Ana AmWPS {dgsj{Vmq H\$no ~S\$ ñni\$Vm H\$ gmW C^mam hj & AmWPS- {dnPVm H\$ H\$maU ~g\$yr H\$m ~m MqYar AnZr ~Qmq H\$no ~J\$ H\$ hnrW ~Mzo na ' O~\$ hj ³qm{H\$ qm{H\$mq go emXr H\$aZo na Vm Cgo XhO XZm n\$Vm hj O~ {H\$ ~J\$ go CèO\$

Cgo ngo { ' cVo hi & g' mO H\$ Bg {~Sâ~Zm H\$no ^rî' Or Zo ~g\$Vr Hð Bg H\$WZ go
 ~S\$ hr ñni:Vm Hð gmW C^mam hi, ""h' mam ~my ~Q¶m\$ ~MVm hi ? gM ~r~rOr ' ar
 ~S\$ ~{hZ H\$m ã¶mh ^r Jmel ' | {H\$gr ~Tð Hð gmW H\$a {X¶m & Cggo AnR> gm é¶lo
 {cE&' '69

"~g\$Vr' CnY¶mg ' | MmYar ~g\$Vr Hð {nVm AnZr cS\$H\$ H\$no ~Tð ~vcnH\$ Hð
 gmW nhco800 é¶lo na { ' \$a 1200 é¶lo na cðH\$Z 1400 é¶lo na ~MZO H\$m gmXm
 V¶ H\$aVm hi & CgH\$ cS\$H\$ XrZyHð gmW ^mJ OmVr hi Anp O~ J^@Vr hnd/r hi VWm
 XrZy Cgo NðH\$a ^mJ OmVm hi Vm MmYar H\$no Bg ~mV H\$ cmZV Zht ~pèH\$ Jd¶¶m
 I ver hi {H\$ ~Tð ~vcnH\$ go ~ÀMo Hð Znr Hð ngo ^r dgc H\$a gH\$Jm & ¶hmæna Z¶VH\$
 OrdZ ¶m M[aî H\$ Ag{c¶¶V go ZH\$m~ CVaVm gnr \$ ZOa AnVm hi & cS\$H\$ ~MZO Hð
 nrNð ¶h Zht H\$hm Om gH\$Vm {H\$ {H\$gr ' mæ ~m H\$no AnZr gYVmZ go àð Zht hnd/m
 AWdm do CgHð gnr r OrdZ H\$ H\$nr Zm H\$a hr Zht gH\$Vø Ego ' mæ ~m ^r Om AnZr
 ~Q¶mængo cH\$a ~Tð H\$no ã¶mhVo hç BgH\$ OS> ' | ³¶m H\$naU hi, h' g^r OmZVo hc &
 n¶rdmX Hð {dH\$ng Anp {dnVma Hð H\$naU AnO gd¶mam {ZâZdJ©An¶W¶\$ {dnPVm Hð
 H\$naU AnZr ~Q¶m H\$no CZH\$ C' « go H\$ht Á¶mXm C' « Hð ~Tð Hð hnd ' | emXr~{ddmh
 Hð Znr na gnrZo Anp ~Xco ' | ngm cZo H\$no {dde hi, BgH\$m H\$naU hi~n¶rdmXr
 g¶H\$V H\$m ^n\$æ àMma~àgma Anp An¶W¶\$ ' O~ar & S¶ {ddH\$ X{ddXr {cI Vo hi,
 ""^rî' gnrZr H\$ Anæ no go n¶rdmX Hð {dnVma Anp {dH\$ng H\$ {Z' © H\$hmZr Om
 ' hZVbH\$en¶ Hð ~ma~ma ~gH\$a COS~Zo H\$ ÌmgXr go ^anp hi & {Mî n¶H\$V H\$aVo hi &
 ¶h {H\$gZr ~S\$ {dSâ~Zm hi {H\$ AnX' r H\$no AnZm hr Knjcm AnZo hr hndm¶ COMS~Zm
 nS~Vm hi & EH\$ Anp H\$ AnrdmO Ogo nþo OZ' mZg H\$no {hcm Xb/r hi~"AnZr hr ~ñVr
 Hð Ka Vnð>ahm hi, hamr OmXo & gmar ga' ~MI m¶r hi & V¶Po H\$nt>nSð&"" cðH\$Z dh
 OmZVm hi {H\$ Bg Pmn\$ Hð gmW h' mar {Z¶¶V ³¶m hi ? Bg{cE Cgr A&nO ' |

H\$hvM hj- "gaH\$na Vm B'ho Vn\$alr hr ? h' AnZr ' OX'ar hr 3'f' N'as& h' Zht Vn\$jo Vm H\$B'X'gam Vn\$alm hr &''⁷⁰

Xe Ama g' mO ' | EH\$ Ama n'Ordmxr AOJa AnZo eara H\$m {dnVma H\$aVm h'Am {ZaZdJ'©H\$no S'gZo H\$ {cE AmV'a {XI mB'©X'm hj Vm X'gar Ama {ZaZdJ'©AnZo ApñV'Ed H\$no ~Mn'f'lo aI Zo H\$s {OOr{dfm {cE, Cggo g'f'©H\$aVm h'Am O'P ahm hj & {X'ecr H\$ ' \$cZo Ama {dH\$gV hmZo VVm CgH\$ g' m'Va BZ ' hZVH\$en' H\$ ~ma--ma ~gH\$a COSZo H\$s 'mg'kr H\$ {dand'm^mg H\$ ' m'f' go ^r' Or gm' m(OH\$ M'Zm n'xm H\$aZo H\$ gmW hr h' mao Xe ' | n'Ordmxr H\$ {dnVma Ama {dH\$ng H\$s {Z' © H\$hmZr ^r H\$ h' aho hj & ^r' Or Zo Cn'f'mg ' | gm' m(OH\$ Ama Am'W'f\$ {dg'f'V'f' H\$no ' U'f'dJu'f' nml ÊS> Ama CZH\$s öX'f'hrZVm, dJu'f' ' mZ{gH\$Vm Ama ' U'f'dJ'©H\$ Xn'bao ' w n'Q'f' H\$ ~m go C^maZo ' | ~S' H\$nc H\$m n[aM'f' {X'f' hj & do ' U'f'dJu'f' M[a] H\$ I md c'oz nml \$> H\$nf'jaVm, Y' ©rê\$Vm Ama {Zp'H\$'f' ñdBZercVm na ~S' ~ah' r go àhma H\$aVo hc&

5.4.3 Znar M'Zm H\$m ñda :

^r' Or Zo "-g'f'r' Cn'f'mg ' | Mm'Yar Ogm {nVm f'f'X 1500 én'f'lo ' | AnZr ~Q'f' c'f'S'æ ~f'æ ~m'c'H\$s H\$no ~M X'm hj Vm XrZy Ogm Ymd e-mO, ñdmWu Ama cânQ>n{V EH\$ ~ma ~g'f'r' H\$no ~aS'f' H\$no ~MH\$a ^m'j OmVm hj Ama X'gar ~ma ~g'f'r' VVm CgH\$ ~fo n'bn'y H\$no N'as' H\$a EH\$X' hr M'cm OmVm hj Ama O~ gmW ahVm hj V~ ^r CgH\$ i'f'dhma ' | {H\$gr H\$no c ^mdZm H\$m {H\$gr An'É' r'f'f'Vm f'f' AnZ'nZ H\$m ^mg { ' cm hm' E'gm Zht Wm & XrZy V~ ^r ~g'f'r' H\$m eara hr {ZMn\$V'm Wm Ama dh O~o ^r ' Zm H\$aVr Vm V' H\$H\$a ~m'cVm "EH\$ P'mS> X'f'Vm V'f'p' c'm'f'f' {H\$g{cE h'f' & BVZm em'f'U hmZo na ^r ~g'f'r, {H\$gr Vah h'ma Zht ' mZVr hj, dh em'f'U H\$s O'Dran' d gm' f'r ' f'f'f'f' H\$ ~f'Zn'f' H\$no Vn\$vo h'f', {d'Em'm'É' H\$ ñda AnZ'm'vo h'f' Znar M'Zm H\$s Am'dmO ~m'c'f' H\$aVr hj &

~g\$Yr ho öX¶ ' o gmr m(OH\$ emfU Hð {déÕ {dÐnñ VVm CgHð M[aÌ ' | {Næno Zmar
 Mð/Zm Hð ñda H\$mo {' \$è' ñ Hð gæ^md Hð ' nÜ¶' go ' w [aV H\$aZdmco qhXr Hð àW'
 cd H\$ em¶X gmhZr Or hr hç {OÝhmZo Bg Z¶lo nhcy H\$s Amæ h' mam Ü¶mZ AnH\$;i>
 {H\$¶m hj & H\$¶¶nOr Zo{cI m ^r hj, ""¶h H\$ht Z H\$ht {' \$è' ñ H\$m Aga Wm {H\$ ~g\$Yr
 ~¶æ ~wcnH\$s Hð hmW ~Mo OmZo H\$mo MmmMm ñdrH\$ma Z H\$aHð AnZr ng& Hð ¶ndH\$ XrZy
 Hð gmW ^mJ OmVr hj & dh O~ í¶m m ~r~rOr H\$mo ~VmVr hj {H\$, "h' mam ~my ~Q¶m
 ~Mvm hj' Vmo H\$ht Z H\$ht CgHð ' Z ' | BgHð {I cmr \$ Z' \$aV Amæ {dÐnñ ^r ^SH\$ ahm
 hm/m hj & Bgr{cE O~ dh ¶h H\$hr hj {H\$ "gM, ~r~rOr, ' ær ~Sæ ~{hZ H\$m ä¶mñ ^r
 Jmæ ' | {H\$gr ~¶æ Hð gmW H\$a {X¶m & Cggo AnR> gm é¶¶o{cE & dh Jmæ ' | ~Ræ Kmg
 NæcVr hj & ' Vmo ~g\$Yr ¶h ^r ñni> H\$a Xvr hj {H\$ Bg pñW{V H\$mo dh H\$^r ^r
 ñdrH\$ma Zhr\$H\$aolr & dh grYr MZ¶Vr Xvr hj, "H\$aHð Vmo Xd o ~r~rOr ' cCgo H\$aZo hr
 Zhr\$Xj¶r & ' c{' \$a goM¶ho ' maZdmcr Jm(c¶m¶ I m c¶¶r &''⁷¹

~g\$Yr H\$mo XrZy Úmam SæQZo ' \$QæH\$maZo na ^r dh SaVr Zhr\$ hj A{nvw {ZSa
 hnbH\$a CgHð Úmam {H\$E OmZdmco ÑîH\$E¶¶m H\$m {damV H\$aVr hj, ""VZo ~aSy go ngo {cE
 Wø?' H\$¶Z go ngo? ¶¶m ~H\$ ahr hj?' ... "dh H\$hvM Wm Vy ' ¶Po CgHð hmW ~M J¶m
 Wm & ' ... " ~mc, ~mcVm ¶¶m Zhr ? Vy ' ¶Po CgH\$s aI ç ~Zm J¶m Wm ?'

"Myn ah, Myn ah, {Mæcm Zhr\$ & Zhr\$ Vmo EH\$ PmæS> Xj¶m, gmao XnW ~nha Am
 OnE\$J&' na ~g\$Yr ' mZmo Amgo go ~nha hmVr Om ahr Wr, "Vy ^r ham' r, dh ^r ham' r &
 I ~aXra Omo ' æo ~ÀMo H\$mo hmW cJm¶m & ~Sæ An¶m ~MZdmcm & ' æo nQ>' | AnZm ~ÀMm
 XH\$a ' ¶Po ~MZO Mcm Wm ham' r, ~æ' © ~XOmV &''⁷²

~g\$Yr AY¶m¶, AÉ¶mMma Ed\$ emfU Hð {déÕ gKf^H\$s àæUm XæZdmco nmÌ Hð
 ê\$ñ ' | AnB^hj & draVÐ ' nñZ RæH\$ hr H\$hvO hç ""OZgmr n¶¶ H\$m à{V{Z{Y M[aÌ
 ~g\$Yr EH\$ nmQO{Qæd H\$aæQæa hj Omo An' mZ, emar[aH\$ emfU Amæ A' mZdr¶ {eH\$Omo
 H\$mo EH\$~maJr Vnð> Xvr hj, CZgo cñbm cV/m hj & An' mZ Hð Oha {VañH\$ma Amæ cñNz

H\$no AnZr CÝ' wV hgr go ~d mZr gr{-V H\$aVr hj & ... dh {H\$gr H\$ gm Zo ' \$[a¶mX Zht H\$aVr, Kam| ' | H\$nr H\$aVr hj Apa ~mX ' | V\$ja McmVr hj, {Ogo COms> {X¶m OmVm hj & dh cJmVma l ' go O\$ahVr hj, Bgr{cE í¶m m ~r~r H\$ {Z¶{VdmX H\$ O~m~ Xvr hj, " ^JdmZ Or l e H\$~ hE hj? ... ^JdmZ Or ' ao gmV Vno gXnr ' h ' c¶m¶o ahVo hç ... ERH\$a ~mcm Vno ^r ZmamO, hgr Vno ^r ZmamO, n\$>na MT: Vno ^r ZmamO, ZrMo CVano Vno ^r ZmamO ... {H\$g {H\$ggo SaH\$a ahj: ~r~rOr ? ~my go ? ' mç go ? Amgo ^JdmZ go ? ... {Og g' mO ' | ór H\$no {OÝg ' mZm OmVm hj dhns ~gVr Ogm M[a] g~H\$no cCH\$naVm hj & {nVm MmYar H\$ {cE én¶m H\$' mZo H\$m gmYZ hj, ~cH\$sam' H\$no ~¶ano ' | nÉZr H\$m enH\$ Man¶m hj, àdr XrZy H\$ {cE WH\$nz { ' O:Zdmcr Apa and: H\$m B¶Om' H\$aZdmcr dnVw& {nVm, ~cH\$sam' , XrZy í¶m m ~r~r g~H\$no EHS EHS H\$a N\$Zm, CgH\$m ' ¶³V H\$ {cE gKf^ohj & ' ' ⁷³ dh n¶rdmXr Apa gm Vr Z{VH\$Vm H\$ ~¶Z H\$ht ^r ndrH\$na Zhr\$H\$aVr hj & dh ñdv\$ ahZm MnhVr hj Apa AnZr ' ¶³V H\$ {cE {ZaÝVa gKf^oH\$aVr hB^ohr {Xl m¶r ^r Xvr hj- {ZpíMV ê\$ go Egm gKfu Apa ' hZVH\$e M[a] gm r{OH\$ MbZm n¶Xm H\$aZo ' | gj ' ahm hj &

5.4.4 {ddrh H\$ gKf^o | :

dV^omZ g' mO ' | naanamJV Ed\$ AmY¶ZH\$ ' ¶¶m ' | gKf^oMc ahm hj Apa AmY¶ZH\$ {ddrh H\$no ' m¶¶Vm { ' cr hj & Xn\$É¶ OrdZ ' | Ag' \$cVm ¶m Ag\$mf AZH\$ g' n¶mAm H\$no OÝ' Xvm hj & AmY¶ZH\$ ¶¶ ' | Zmar-ñdmV\$¶ H\$s ' mZ Zo Xn\$É¶ OrdZ H\$no ~h¶ à^m{dV {H\$¶m hj & {ddrh H\$ ~¶Z ' | ~¶ OmZo na ór-méf, n{V-nÉZr H\$ ~rM {d{^p {dMman¶ Apa ê\$M¶m H\$no cH\$a gKf^oH\$s g\$mdZm ahVr hj & H\$^r H\$^r dMm[aH\$ Ag' mZVm go CEnP Ag\$mf Bg hXVH\$ ~T> OmVm hj {H\$ Xn\$É¶ OrdZ H\$m àdrh hr Adê\$Ö hmo OmVm hj &

"-g\$Vr' CnY¶mg ' | -g\$Vr Ana XrZy H\$m Xn¶E¶¶ OrdZ H\$S\$amhQ> ^am hj & XrZy ñdÀN\$ Ana am n¶OH\$ àd¶V H\$m AmX' r hj & dh Zmar H\$no ^m -{dcmg H\$m gmYZ ' mî g' Pvm hj & -g\$Vr H\$no hmhQ>ε ' | aI ρ H\$s Vah aI Vm hj Ana Cggo ' n¶ - ' ñVr H\$aVm hj VWm H\$hVm hj, {ddnh {H\$gZo {H\$¶m hj Vao gmW ? Egm i¶dhma H\$aZo na -g\$Vr Cgo Or OmZ go MmhVr hj & dh CgH¶ à{V öX¶¶ go g' {n¶ hj & {XZ-amV ' hZV H\$aH¶ Ka H\$m gram I M¶McmVr hj, naYVwXrZy CgH¶ {cE ³¶m H\$aVm hj ? nhco Vm 300 én¶¶o ' | -aS¶ H\$no ~M Xvm hj Ana ~mX ' | EH\$ {XZ Cgo n¶ny H¶ gmW AH¶cr N¶S\$H\$a Mcm OmVm hj Ana dmg c¶H\$a Zht AmVm & ^rî' OrZo CnY¶mg ' | {d{^P gm' n¶OH\$ Ana AmW¶¶ {dg\$J{V¶¶ Zmar em¶U gaH\$mar V¶ H¶ N\$X² i¶dhma Ed\$ gm' Vr ' j¶¶m H\$s XngVm H\$m H\$fm {MÇ¶ I mcVo h¶E ' hmZJar¶¶ OrdZ Xn¶E¶¶ OrdZ Ana {ddnh {dÀN\$ VWm ~f¶ H¶ aj U H\$s g' ñ¶m H\$no g' mO H¶ gm' Zo CR¶H\$a, h' | gmMZO H¶ {cE {dde H\$a {X¶m hj &

5.4.5 ' hmZJar¶¶ OrdZ H\$s g' ñ¶mE±:

Am¶¶¶H\$ H\$¶V H¶ níMmV BZ ZJan¶ H\$m {dH\$mg A{YH\$ h¶Am hj & ¶{X h' ehar d Jm' rU OrdZ na Ñ{i> S¶co Vm nmVo hc {H\$ BZ XmZm ' § O' rZ-Amg' mZ H\$m A¶a hj & eham¶ ' | ahZolmco cm¶ ^¶VH\$ gw -g¶dYmE\$ Á¶mXm amá H\$aVo hc {H\$YVw A{YH\$ i¶ñVvm H¶ H\$maU g^r H\$m¶¶ ' | H\$¶¶ ' Vm ~Tzo go AZH\$ g' ñ¶mE\$ ^r Cēn¶ hmVr hj O~ {H\$ Jm' rU OrdZ H\$¶¶ ' Vm H\$s ~Om¶ Zg{J¶¶Vm na AmYm[aV hmVm hc & ehar cm¶ KQZ^ar qOXJr OrZo H\$no ~m¶¶ hmVr hj, r¶aUm' ñdê\$ñ CZH¶ OrdZ ' | {dH\$¶V¶¶ H\$m AmJ' Z hm OmVr hj & ZJan¶ Ed\$ ' hmZJan¶ ' | {ZáZdJ¶H\$s AmW¶¶ pñW{V ~S¶ X¶Zr¶¶ hmVr hj & Ego cml ¶ cm¶ hmVr hc {OZH¶ nmg ahZoH¶ {cE Ka Zht hj Ana CÝho...

^r' Or ZoBg CnY'ing ' | {Og {ZaZdJu' g' wkn' H\$m {MÌ U {H\$'m hi, doEgo
 cmw hi Om Jndh' | AH\$mc AmX Hò H\$maU V~rthmc qOXJr NàH\$à ehar' H\$s Am
 ^mJ AmE hf& ehar cmw BZHò à{V OmghmZw'V Amap AmE' r'V'm àH\$O>H\$aVo hi CgHò
 nrNà CZH\$s ñdmW'cBgm 'm { ' \$a Y' ©rè\$Vm hmv' hi & ' hmZJar' à^md Hò H\$maU 'm
 'm H\$' | {H\$ ehar ^S\$H\$D\$ MH\$Mnk Hò H\$maU, 'lo Jndm go AmE grYo-gmXo cmw
 AÀN#B' H\$' Amap ~mB'Á' mXm A\$'rH\$ma H\$aVo hc & ' hmZJar' à^md H\$mo {MÌ V H\$aVo
 hE cd H\$ H\$'Vo hc "" cS\$H\$'m q-Xr-{cnpñO\$ cJmVr, ' \$m qI MdmVr Amap eha ' |
 Ocr{dOZ Am OmZo na em' H\$mo {H\$gr Z {H\$gr Ka H\$s {I S\$'s ' | PmH\$ PmH\$H\$a
 Ocr{dOZ Xd Vr & CZH\$s ~ñVr ' | a{S' m Amap OqOñOam na { ' \$è' r JmZo J'VVo & ZB'
 nmY H\$mo {Xècr H\$s hdm cJZo cJr Wr & H\$B' { ' \$è' Z Wr {Ogo 'lo Zht Xd Vò H\$B'
 { ' \$è' r JrV Zht Wm {Ogo 'lo Zht JwJwZmVo & H\$ht H\$ht na Vm ZE-ZE Jc ^r {I cZo
 cJo Wo & gnh' H\$s ~Q, amYm Xm ~fn' H\$s ' m ~mha {H\$gr ~g-H\$S>Qa Hò gmW ^mJ
 JB' & cnsa-cnm\$ H\$mo eam- -OwAm Amap Amclmam- JXu H\$s cV nSzo cJr & ''⁷⁴
 ' hmZJar' OrdZ go hr Oq hB' g' ñ' mE±hi- ~h\$mar Amap Mra' AY:nVZ & ~g\$'r
 CnY'ing ' | ~ñVr QzZo Hò ~mX MmYar H\$m Y\$'m ~\$ hmo OmV'm hi, {Oggo n[adma Hò
 CXa-nmfU H\$s g' ñ' m nXm hmo OmV'r hi & XrZy ^r hmñQc go {ZH\$Czo Hò ~mX ~h\$ma
 Ky Vm hi Amap Ka H\$m gram I Mm~g\$'r H\$mo CR#Zm nS'v'm hi & AY' {ZaZdJu' cmw' H\$s
 pñW{V ^r BZgo{^P Zht hi &

AnZoAng nmg Hò gm' m(OH\$ 'WmV' H\$mo CgHò g' MmZ ' | CXKmfO'V H\$aZdmco
 gmhZrOr H\$m ~g\$'r CnY'ing ' hmZJar' OrdZ H\$s I md cr M' H\$-X' H\$ Amap Rm
 A\$'ar I mB' m Hò ~rM ^O\$Vr ~g\$'r Ogr EH\$ njar nrT\$ H\$m {MÌ àñVW H\$aVm hi &

5.5 "' æ' mXng H\$s ' n\$' CnY'ing ' | gm' m(OH\$ MvZm:

"" ' æ' mXng H\$s ' n\$' ' ' h CnY'ing VrZ I ÊS#VWm n\$'h n[aÀN#Xm ' o{d^^{3V}

VrZ nr{T¶¶¶ H\$ H\$Wm hj & Bg CnY¶¶¶ ' | Cg H\$ncI \$>H\$ H\$hmZr H\$hr J¶¶ hj O-
 nOm- H\$ YaVr na {g³I -A' cXmar H\$ nmed CI S>aho Wo Amp {-{Oe-emgZ ' \$cVo
 Om ahoWo & ^maVr¶¶ g¶{hÉ¶¶ H\$ Bg Ah' ~Xcmd H\$no ^rî' Or Zo ' æ¶¶¶¶ H\$ ' n\$
 ' | {M{I V {H\$¶¶ hj & PaVo hÉ nãmVZ H\$ ~rM cmd EH\$ ZE ¶¶ H\$ AnthQ} gWVo hj, CZ
 na -hg- ' w-rhgm H\$aVo hc Ama Mnho-AZMnho ~XcVo Mco OmVo hf-CZH\$ AnZr
 {Zö¶¶¶ H\$Xan¶ H\$ ' Vm¶¶¶ na¶¶¶¶¶ na EH\$ Z¶¶ a¶ MTZocJVm hj & Bg g~H\$ H\$Ð
 ' | hj XrdmZ ' æ¶¶¶¶ H\$ ' n\$... Bg ' n\$ H\$ gmW XrdmZ¶¶ H\$ AZH\$ nr{T¶¶¶¶¶¶
 AZH\$ EgoM[aI Oö¶ hÉ hc Om AnZo-AnZo gr{ ' V Xn¶¶¶¶ ' o Ky Vo hÉ ^r {def AW[©]
 aI Vohc-Bg ' | Mnho gm' ¶r Yv¶¶¶¶¶ X¶¶¶¶¶¶ H\$ nanH\$ñö¶¶ VH\$ nh¶¶¶¶ XrdmZ YZnV
 An¶ CgH\$m ~Ö¶ hÉ¶¶¶ Van¶¶ hmo ami'¶¶¶¶ H\$ Yf' c AnXen} go CÜ{cV cd anO hmo
 ~r' na An¶ Zr' -nmdc H\$ëco hmo gnr-gmc ~¶¶ ^mdgÖr hmo ¶¶ { ' \$a {d{M{I
 n[apñW{V¶¶¶ ' § ' n\$ H\$ ~hj ~Z OmZdmcr ê³ ' no hmo-Omo {H\$ A¶V: EH\$ ZE ¶¶ H\$
 Xrn-{el m ~ZH\$a C^aVr hj & S¶¶ am' MÐ {Vdmar H\$ eāXno ' | ""Bg' § CPgdt gXr H\$
 ' Ü¶¶ go ~rgdr\$ gXr H\$ n¶¶¶[©]VH\$ H\$m B{Vhmg ' æ¶¶¶¶ H\$ ' n\$ (hdcr) H\$no H\$Ð
 ~ZnH\$a àñVW {H\$¶¶ J¶¶ hj & "' æ¶¶¶¶ ' I mcgm amÁ¶¶ H\$ à{V g' {n¶ hj & gm' ¶r¶¶
 ' ¶¶¶ H\$m àVrH\$ hj & YZnV CgH\$ ~mX H\$ nr¶¶ H\$m à{V{Z{Y hj & dh A¶¶¶¶ amÁ¶¶ H\$
 à{V d' \$mXma hj & ¶¶ {Zhn¶¶¶ {cO{cOm {H\$ñ' H\$m AmX' r hj & A¶¶¶¶ H\$ à{V CgH\$m
 {Zö¶ hr CgH\$m g~go~S¶¶ ¶¶¶¶¶¶ hj & Bgr H\$ McVocmd CgH\$m I wem' X H\$aVo hj &
 YZnV H\$m Næö¶ ~ö¶ hÉ¶¶¶ Van¶¶ Vrgar nr¶¶ H\$m à{V{Z{YEd H\$aVm hj & dh nmíMnÉ¶¶
 nOrdmXr g¶H\$¶¶ H\$ a¶¶ ' | a¶¶¶ h¶¶¶ hj & dñVW: "' æ¶¶¶¶ H\$ ' n\$' H\$ ' nÜ¶¶ go
 ^rî' gnhZr Zo VrZ nr{T¶¶¶ H\$m gm' n{OH\$ g¶¶¶¶{VH\$ M¶/Zm H\$ H\$ { ' H\$ {dH\$m¶ H\$m
 àm' n{UH\$ B{Vhmg àñVW {H\$¶¶ hj & ' ' 75

5.5.1 g' nD ' | Mc ahr KnVH\$ àdÿîmîlæ:

' Zîrîl ànîl : ñdmV^o | Sÿ-H\$â Mmncgr Ed\$ Or hDÿar H\$aVm hj Om {ZîMîl hr qZXZrîl H\$Eîl hj & Bg CnÝîlmg ' | XrdmZ YZnV Anp CgH\$m ~Om hH\$' Vanîl ASJOnî H\$s Mmncgr H\$aVo hc & ' {cH\$ ' gnam' ^r AnZr nîl r H\$s emXr Hð d³V AnZr nËZr Hð H\$hZona XrdmZ YZnV H\$s Mmncgr H\$aVm hj Anp îlhmî VH\$ {H\$ XrdmZ ' æîlXmg ^r ApÝV' g' îl ' | ac JmS^oH\$m ASJO A' \$ga g' PH\$a CgHð AmJo hmV ' \$cnoVohEoH\$hVo hj & ""hDÿa H\$m BH\$-mc ~Zm aho & ~\$m H\$ñ~o Hð namZo aBÿîl ' | go hj, hDÿa Hð nmg Bÿîm \$ H\$s ' nîl H\$aZo hr(Oa hAm hj & ''⁷⁶

namhV am' Xmg ^r Mmncgr H\$aVm {' \$aVm hj, Bgr H\$naU dh Xganî Hð gwî d Xpîl ' | gwî r d Xpîl r Zht hm/m hj, ""dh Xd Vm g~HðN>Wm, OmZVm ^r g~HðN>Wm & na ' mZno CgHð A\$ka dh aJhr Zht Wr Om XX^oîl I ver îl³ce H\$m ' hgg H\$a gH\$Vr hj & ''⁷⁷ Bg CnÝîlmg ' | CnÝîlmgH\$na ñdmWu Ed\$ Mmncgr àdÿîm Hð {dê\$Õ M/Vm OmJV H\$aVohE Bg àH\$na H\$s àdÿîm goXÿa ahZoH\$s gcrh Xoaho hc&

5.5.2 nmîadnîaH\$ gKf^oAnp {dK0Z :

"" æîlXmg H\$s ' nîs' ' | A{YH\$na Ed\$ gÿîlîm Hð ' nîl Hð H\$naU nmîadnîaH\$ {dK0Z hm/m hj & AnZr ñdmWudÿîlîm go YZnV A{YH\$na ànâ H\$a cV/m hj & AnZo A{YH\$na H\$s gnam Hð {cE dh gmVco ^nB^ocd anO H\$m nîl cg gonH\$SædmVm hj & Cgo gXm Sa Wm {H\$ cd anO ' nîs' na AnZm A{YH\$na ' nîl cV/m & YZnV {S:ËOx H\$' rîZa H\$s AXE ' | OmH\$a ~îlîZ Xv/m hj-""grîh~ ~hmXp, îlîh cd anO dh AmX' r hj Om gaH\$na Bÿîl{c{eîlîm Hð {I cm \$ cS>Vm ahVm hj & {Og d³V AmH\$m I nîX' Oÿ Hð {XZîl ' | {' \$a\$îr ' \$mOmî H\$m agX nhîlîm ahm Wm, Cg d³V îlîh AmX' r {g³I ' \$mO ' | ASJOîl Hð {I cm \$ cS>ahm Wm & Bg na ~g Zht, grîh~, ~mX ' ð îlîh H\$H\$îlî Hð gmV Om {' cm Wm Anp ~agnî VH\$ CZHð gmV ahm hj Anp A~ H\$ñ~o ' | cmO-H\$a ~XA' Zr ' \$c ahm hj

&'78 n[adma]H\$ g\$Y H\$ {e{WcVm H\$maU Vno YZ Anp A{YH\$na H\$ à{V Amg{3V
 hj & YZnV H\$ n[adma ' | ^r gKf©McVm ahVm hj & YZnV H\$ ' Pcm ~Qm gXm Bf¶¶
 Anp Úf goVSñVm ahVm hj & dh ^r ' nSx H\$ A{YH\$na MnhVm hj &

h{h\$' Van¶ ^r AnZo n[adma H\$no g±mc Zht gH\$Vm hj & dh AnZr ~r~r H\$
 gmW gmV gmc VH\$ ~Sx B¶¶ma go OrVm hj & {dcm¶V go cmQzZo na H\$ñ~o H\$ cS:H\$
 h{h\$'Van¶ H\$no ~Sx gcmZr Anp B¶¶mar cJVr Wr & na ~mX ' | CgH\$ ZOan¶ | | cmOm EH\$
 "Xgr' AnpV ~ZH\$a ah J¶¶r & dh h{h\$' Van¶ H\$ {cE EH\$ ~mP ~ZZo cJr & CÝhmZo
 EH\$ YZr {dYdm go [aÍVm ^r eE\$ {H\$¶¶m & cmOm ¶¶h g~ OmZVr Wr Anp EH\$ {XZ dh
 OcH\$a ' a OmVr hj & Bg Vah h{h\$' Van¶ H\$ n[adma H\$ ^r {dKQz hmv/m hj &

5.5.3 gm¶¶(OH\$ ê\$T>nañamAn¶ H\$ AñdrH\$na :

"' æ¶¶mXmg H\$ ' nSx CnY¶¶mg H\$ ' m¶¶¶' go ^rî' Or Zo A\$ I Ôm,
 A\$ {dídmg, cm^, Bf¶¶¶ AZ' c--h{ddnrh, ~mc{ddnrh, XhO à^m, NwAmNyW, ZñH\$an¶
 H\$ gmW Xp¶¶¶hna, Amgr ' Z' Qad, ^mB^mB^d {nVm~ny} H\$ Amgr g\$Y¶¶ |
 I Qmg, nXmWm, Zeo H\$ cV, AdY g\$Y, al ¶ àWm, ~Sx Kan¶ H\$ cS:H\$no d CZH\$
 XmVn¶ Úmam H\$ Omcm¶mcr JÊSxXu AmX gm¶¶(OH\$ ê\$T¶¶¶ H\$ar{V¶¶¶ Ed\$ {dSx~ZmAn¶
 H\$ {déÕ gm¶¶(OH\$ MvZm OmW H\$aVo hE Cf~dJu¶ JXr ' mZ{gH\$Vm H\$no E¶¶¶Zo Ed\$
 g' ¶ H\$ AZgma n[ad{V¶¶ hnzO H\$ g\$e Xo aho hc Anp gmW hr {dYdm g' ñ¶¶ H\$
 Anp h' mam Ú¶¶mZ AnH\$>H\$a aho hc & cd H\$ AZ' c {ddnrh Ed\$~h{ddnrh na àhma H\$aVo
 hE {cI Vo hj, ""nan¶hV gmR>gmc H\$ hmo Mcm Wm, O~{H\$ M¶¶Vr nEZr na' údar H\$
 C' «¶¶hr gÎmB¶¶~AÊx B¶¶ H\$ ahr hmo¶r &'79

~mc{ddnrh H\$ dUz H\$aVo hE H\$Vo hj, ""~mP Vno hj hr, XrdmZ Or, cS{H\$¶¶¶
 gXm ' h\$¶r nSxVr hj & Am hr H\$ {OJam hj Om Bgo A~ VH\$ Ka ' | ~RxE hE hmo &
 é3' m~mah~Vah H\$ Vno hmo JB¶¶¶r ?''80

Bg Cnŷŷmg ' | gnhZrOr Zo XhO àWm Ogr I VaZnH\$ ~r' mar H\$mo ~zH\$mo-
H\$aVo hŷ H\$HVo hŷ, ""haZmanŷU H\$s {dYdm -ŷ, Om A^r VH\$ H\$Mz cJnE BZ XnZnŷ H\$s
~mVo gŷZ ahr Wr, V{ZH\$ MnH\$s na {'\$a dh ^r ' mH\$am Xr & gM hr Vmo H\$HVm hŷ, ~my
go cSŷH\$s H\$Hmŷ aŷŷmhr OmEJr & nhco ' Z go hmao hŷ Wŷ A- eara go ^r hma aho hŷ &
H\$ŷZ XhO OŷEJm, ŷŷh Oŷm ' Oŷm Ka ~M ^r X| Vmo ^r ~manV H\$mo Xmo OŷZ H\$ŷm I mZm
Zht Oŷm nmEŷŷo & ... g^r H\$mo Mn Xd H\$a B@amXB@RRH\$s, "ŷŷh H\$B@ZB@~mV Zht hŷB@
& ~mVr D\$K' ' MmVo AnE hc & dh Vmo ghZm hr nSŷm hŷ & cSŷH\$ dmcnŷ H\$ gnV
~am-ar Wmŷhr H\$s OmVr hŷ & {'\$a nmanŷV go ~mcr, "CR:ŷo ~m:=U XdVm, g' mŷŷŷŷŷ H\$mo
XmO (XhO) ^OZm hŷ & ... H\$hma Am-AnH\$a gm' mZ H\$mo M-ŷao na aI Vo Mco Om aho
Wo & EH\$ hr ZOa ' | ~SŷXrdmZ gmŷh~ Zo XhO H\$s H\$s' V H\$ŷm AŷmO cJm {cŷŷm Wm &
... Bgr eV@na [aŷVm Vŷŷ hŷAm Wm {H\$ ' {cH\$ ' ŷŷman' XhO ' | AnZr ~ŷ H\$mo dh
hdcr ^r Xdm Om Zrcm' r ' | CgZo I arX cr Wr &''⁸¹ Bg Vah ^rŷ' Or Zo NwAnŷŷ/
d àXm@Wm H\$s gm' m(OH\$, ' mZ{gH\$Vm H\$ŷm nXmŷŷe {H\$ŷŷm hŷ &

5.5.4 emfU H\$s àdŷŷŷm H\$ {dÉŷ OmJêH\$ŷVm:

g' rúŷŷ Cnŷŷmg H\$ ' mŷŷŷ' go ^rŷ' gnhZr Zo Aŷŷŷŷ Xêlman ^maVrŷŷŷ H\$ŷm
emfU, XrdmZnŷ d gm' ŷŷŷŷ Xêlman gm' mŷŷŷ OZVm H\$ŷm emfU, nêŷŷ ŷma {H\$ŷŷm Om ahm
Zmar H\$ŷm emfU Anŷ cSŷH\$ Xêlman {H\$E Om aho cSŷH\$s dmcnŷ H\$ŷm emfU H\$ {dÉŷ
gm' m(OH\$ OmJêH\$ŷVm nŷXm H\$s hŷ & Aŷŷŷŷ Zo ^maVrŷŷ H\$ŷm gm' m(OH\$, amOZ{VH\$,
Anŷŷŷŷ g^r ŷŷŷŷŷŷ go emfU {H\$ŷŷm & EH\$ Aŷŷŷŷŷŷ Xêlman ~mam-~ma ^maV go gŷŷŷŷŷ
àŷZ nŷŷŷ OmZo na ' ŷŷr Or H\$HVo hŷ ""Am ^r {~ŷŷe ZmJ[aH\$ hŷ Anŷ ' c^r {~ŷŷe
ZmJ[aH\$ hŷ & h' XnZnŷ H\$s {XcMñnr AnZo Xê H\$s CŷŷV Anŷ {dH\$ŷmg ' | hŷ Anŷ hnzŷm
Mnŷŷŷŷ &''⁸² XrdmZnŷ Xêlman {H\$gmZnŷ H\$ emfU H\$s Xnŷŷŷŷ ~ŷŷm H\$aVo hŷ nmanŷŷŷ am Xmg
H\$HVo hŷ ""gaH\$ŷna H\$ AnX' r grYo Jmchnŷ ' | nhŷŷ JE hc Anŷ dhr go grYm ~ŷŷŷŷŷ

Jëcm CRðm aho hi; & Bgr{cE ' \$x ' | Vnðm hi; &''⁸³ XrdmZ YZnV H\$ar' I mZ H\$no H\$ndð
 go BVZm {nOðmVo hi; {H\$ ' \$e©na I yz H\$m Vmc ~Z J¶m & ~nfer nmCH\$ TæZðmcO H\$hma
 Hð ' ð na V' mVm ' maVm hi; & gm' m'¶ OZVm Hð emfU H\$s ~mV H\$aVo h¶ CnÝ¶mgH\$ma
 {cI Vo hi;- "" Z¶m H\$mZyZ ³¶m ~Zm, JO' \$x ' | ^rS> cJr ahZo cJr & ZH\$X ^wVmZ
 H\$a nmZm gmYmaU ' Omao Hð ~g H\$m Z Wm & {' \$a H\$ht emXr-ã¶mh Vmo H\$ht VrO-
 E¶mhma ngo H\$s Oê\$aV Cgo gXm ahr Wr & CYa {' \$a\$Jr Zo Z¶m H\$mZyZ ~Zm¶m {H\$
 H\$míVH\$ma, AnZr O' rZ ahZ al H\$a H\$O©CRm gH\$Vm hi; & Bggo ^r cm^ h¶Am &
 gmhH\$man¶ Zo ã¶mO H\$s Xa ~Tm Xr & {' \$a Zn¶- VhgrcXma H\$mZyZmo Hð gmW ' c-
 {' cm' \$ ~T> OmE Vmo Vhgrc H\$Mhar ' | H\$míVH\$ma H\$mo ~ðI c H\$amZo Hð ^r gmYZ
 {ZH\$c AmVo hc &''⁸⁴ ^rî' Or Zo Zn[a¶m Hð emeU H\$s nrðm H\$m {MÌ Z {H\$¶m hi; & O-
 ^mJgÕr ép³' Ur Hð ñH\$c ' | Zm' {cI dmZo AmX H\$s ñdV¶ Vm H\$m g' WZ H\$aVr hc
 Vmo ~h¶ go cmw hanz ah OmVo hi; & XrdmZ hþ\$ Van¶ Adÿ g\$y al Zo Hð gmW-gmW
 cmw¶ H\$no Jrc¶me ^r Xvm hi; & XrdmZ YZnV Hð ~Qa ' Pco Hð {ddmh Hð g' ¶
 cS-H\$ðmc¶ Hð gmW {H\$E J¶o i¶dhma H\$no {XI nH\$a CnÝ¶mgH\$ma H\$shVo hc {H\$ cS-H\$ðmc
 h' em cS-H\$s dmc¶ H\$no AnZo go Næðm g' PVo hi; Anp CZHð gmW AZ¶MV i¶dhma ^r
 H\$aVo hi; OmR\$H\$ Zht hi; &

5.5.5 A{ej mH\$m n[aUm :

' æ¶mXmg H\$s ' nðx Bg CnÝ¶mg ' o ^rî' Or Zo {ej m Hð ' hîd H\$no ad n\$H\$V
 {H\$¶m h& dmZañWr H\$s ~Qx g¶' Ìm H\$m n{V {g' \$ Bg{cE ' a OmVm hi; {H\$ CgH\$s
 ~r' mar H\$s gmZm {OZ nì¶ ' | AmVr hi; g¶' Ìm A{ej V hmZo H\$s dOh go Zht nT>
 nmVr & O- CgH\$m {nVm dmZañWr Ka cmQ\$H\$a AmVm hi; Vmo dh XpI r ' Z go H\$shVr hi;
 ""' Zo ^r XmAj a nT>{cE hmVo Vmo ³¶m ' mcy dh ~M hr OmVo &''⁸⁵ g¶' Ìm O- ' E¶y
 Hð AmJme ' | Wr Vmo dmZañWr ' Z hr ' Z à{Vkm H\$aVm hi; & ""Om H\$mí H\$aZo cJm h¶

Cggo 'ar ~Qx Vmo Zht nT>nrEJr na {H\$gr H\$s ~Qx Vmo nT>nr, {H\$gr cSH\$s H\$s Vmo
 ^cniB^hmlr, 'ar 'hZV {H\$gr H\$ Vmo H\$m' AnEJr &' '86 Ana dnZànWr cml {damYr H\$
 ~mdOx ñH\$c McmVm hj & gú' Ìm H\$ n{V H\$s 'Ély { 'sa gú' Ìm H\$s 'Ély Bg ~mV H\$s
 n[aMm]H\$ ~Z OmVr hj {H\$ A{ej m ^r {H\$gr 'hm' mar go H\$' Zht hj & Bg àH\$na
 CnYm] ' | ^rî' Or Zo{ej m H\$ àMma-àgma na ~c XVo hE OrdZ ' | gKF^] H\$' ©
 H\$aZoH\$s àUm Xr hj &

5.5.6 ami>àd :

grhZr Or Zo " 'æmXmg H\$s 'nfx' CnYm] H\$ 'mú] ' go cml H\$mo ami>àd d
 ñdXer gm' mZ H\$ à]m] H\$ n{V à]aV {H\$]m hj & Bg' | cd H\$ Zo Ego Mhao C^mao hc Om
 Cg e{^V H\$ {damY ' | Xe H\$s I m{Va AnZo {gOm] na ÑT>vm go {Ox} hc O~ {H\$
 HAN>Ox} H\$a nmc ~Xc cVo hc & ' {cH\$ ' gmar' g'] H\$ gmV {dXer gm' mZ H\$m EOQ>
 ~Z OmVm hj & XrdmZ YZnV {g' \$ AnZo ñdmW^H\$ {cE eE\$ go AS]Om] H\$ hmW ' O~V
 H\$aVm hj c{H\$Z {~H\$Q>n[apnW{V]m] go {Kam h]Am ^r cd amO AS]Om] d XrdmZ YZnV
 H\$ gm' Zo KQ>Zo Z O}H\$a ami>^{^V H\$m g\$e XVm hj & grhZrOr g' rú] H\$V H\$
 'mú] ' go ñdV] Vm àn{á, {dXer gm' mZ H\$ ~{hîH\$na d ñdXer H\$ à]m] na ~c XZo
 H\$s MvZm Om] H\$aZo ' | g' \$c aho hc &

^rî' grhZr ZoBg CnYm] ' | EH\$ E]Vhm]gH\$ àg] On}H\$a ^maVr] B{Vhm]g
 H\$s ÌmgXr H\$mo ^r ànVW {H\$]m hj & cd H\$ g' mO H\$ gú' Di:ñ hmZo H\$ H\$naU hr Bg
]WmW^H\$mo H\$aZo ' | g' \$c hE hc &

5.6 "H\$Vn CnYm] ' | gm' m{OH\$ MvZm :

^rî' grhZr Or H\$m]h CnYm] 'mZdr] g\$-]m] g\$]XZmAn} H\$adQ>cVo
 n[ade Ana 'mZd {Z]V H\$ ~XcVo a]n} H\$s hr H\$hmZr hj & Amgr [aIVo gm' m{OH\$

gambhāna, KQZm àdnh Hò CVma-MTad, CnÝŕmg Hò {dnVW ' \$CH\$ na Cgr H\$ncI \$> Hò OrdZ H\$m {MÌ àñVW H\$aVo hç & H\$D ' § OŕXcd-HòVnŕ-grf' m- {Jare Hò Amgr g\$ŕ hi; AnZr CÈH\$Q> ^mdZmAnŕ Anŕ AmemAnŕ Anŕ mAnŕ H\$no {cE hE & àno ðñgm- Om EH\$ g\$ŕ/cV OrdZ H\$no AmXe^o mZVo hi Anŕ Bgr "guzhar ' Üŕŕ' ' m^o Hò AZE\$ŕn OrdZ H\$no T:xcZo H\$s grI Xd/o hç hramcmc hi Om ' ZmXr H\$aHò AnZr Or{dH\$m H\$' nVm hi; na CÈH\$Q> ^mdZmAnŕ go CÜŕcV hmb\$a ' mÌ ' ZmXr H\$aZo na hr g\$ŕir> Zht ah nVm & Bg àH\$ma cd H\$ Zo Bg CnÝŕmg ' o {d{^P j d nŕ ' | ìŕmá g' ñŕmE± Anŕ ~XcVr ' mZ{gH\$Vm H\$m {MÌU {H\$ŕm hi & CnÝŕmg Hò Aŕŕ ' | cd H\$ Zo { ' \$a go OŕXcd Anŕ grf' m H\$no gnV ' | ~gmZo H\$m àŕmg OŕXcd H\$s ' mE Hò ' nÜŕŕ' go {H\$ŕm hi & ³ŕm{H\$ grf' m ^r {Jae go AcJ hmb\$a enŕV{ZHòVZ ' | g\$ŕJV H\$s {ej m JkU H\$a ahr Wr & AmYŕZH\$ ŕŕ H\$s ZB^o mZ{gH\$Vm H\$no ^r ^rŕ' Or Zo A{^ŕŕ³V {H\$ŕm hi & "HòVno ^rŕ' gmhZr H\$m Egm CnÝŕmg hi {Og' | cd H\$ H\$s gm' m{OH\$ Anŕ ' jèŕm na AmYŕfaV Ñ{i> ñni>{XI mB^oXr hi &

5.6.1 OZg\$ŕm {dn' \$no> EH\$ g\$ŕŕV :

Ancnàŕ CnÝŕmg ' | ^rŕ' OrZo ~Tŕr OZg\$ŕm H\$s g' ñŕm H\$no CRmŕm hi & ŕh g' ñŕm EH\$ Bemao Hò è\$ŕ ' | hr CRmB^oJB^ohi; naŕŕ ~Sma ' m' H\$ {MÌU ~Z n\$ŕ hi; ""CgZo AZOmZo hr AnZo nŕ> na hmW ' sam Anŕ hmW ' \$aVo hr gH\$Vm JB^onŕ> ' | nmŕMdm ~ÀMm nc ahm Wm & Xm ' {hZo Cna hmo Mhò Wo Anŕ OmZVr Wr {H\$ { ' \$a go Cgo J^Rha Jŕm hi & Bg' | g\$ŕh H\$s H\$B^o-nV hr Zht ah JB^oWr & V^r Cgo ^nB^oH\$m CcnhZm ŕmX Anŕm Anŕ CgHò {Xc H\$no Mira-gm Jŕm, Vy ^r H\$gr hmo ~{hZ, N>gmc àŕmH H\$no Zht hE Anŕ Mma H\$Vŕo OZ Mh\$ hmo &''⁸⁷ ^rŕ' Or H\$m ' mZZm hi {H\$ ŕ{X ~Tŕr OZg\$ŕm na Aŕŕe Z cJmŕm Jŕm Vno EH\$ {XZ XŕZŕm H\$s Vñdra HòN> Anŕ hr hmŕr Om ' mZd OmV Hò {cE enŕ g\$ŕŕV Zht h&

5.6.2 Zmar enfU :

Zmar H\$ Aghm¶ pñW{V cS{H\$¶¶ H\$no ^ma g' PZm, ~mc{ddmh, AZ' c {ddmh, nXm®àWm Ed\$ d¶¶m g' ñ¶¶m AmX H\$no CR¶H\$a, cd H\$ BZH® à{V, gmr m(OH\$ Mv/Zm nXm H\$aZo ' | g' \$c aho hi & O¶¶Xd H® ' ¶ go AZ' c {ddmh Ogr H®àWm H\$s Y{, m¶¶ns CSæmVo h¶ H\$h aho hi, ""OJ' mhZ H\$s 15 gmc H\$s ~{hZ H\$m a¶¶mh CgH® {nVm 60 gmc H® ~¶¶H® gmW H\$a ahoWo& na Am Oq go ' g Zht h¶ & EH\$ ~ma Om ' mgnOr H® gmr Zo O¶¶Xd H\$s O-mZ I ucr Vm dh ~mcVm hr J¶¶m, cS{H\$m dH\$sc H\$hm hi ? CgZo Vm Næm-gm {S{cno m co al m hi & F\${famr Zo Cgo dH\$sc ~Zm {X¶¶m & H\$ncm-H\$cdm Z e³c, Z g¶V & ' ¶ na H\$O{cr ' ¶ & gmr ' m go Xg gmc ~S¶ hmlm & ''⁸⁸ H¶¶m CnY¶¶mg H® g\$¶ ' | I r ' Yæ Or H\$hVo hc-""H¶¶m ' | H¶¶m AH®cr Zht hi & H¶¶m gmr ' m, WicWic, ~S¶ ^m^r Amp Om ^r ór nml CnY¶¶mg ' | AnVo h¶ CZH® ' n¶¶¶' go ^rî' -gmhZr ^maVr¶¶ g' mO ' | Zmar H\$s {Z¶¶V H\$no-n[a^m{FV H\$aZo H\$s H\$noee H\$aVo hi & ¶¶o àm¶¶: g-H\$s g- g¶Ka ¶¶dm Amp gæ\$M g¶¶P ¶¶d{V¶¶ns hi & c{H\$Z AnZoAnZoT\$¶ go Amp cJ^J EH\$ H® H\$maUm gog- g' mZ ê\$¶ go Xp l r Amp A{^eá hi & ''⁸⁹

^rî' Or d¶¶m H\$s g' ñ¶¶m H\$no à' ¶ Vm go CR¶H\$a CgH® à{V ^r h' ¶ gmW H\$a aho hc & O¶¶Xd Amp àm®ga O- EH\$ V\$¶ Jcr go JDaVo hc Vm H\$no®Xcmc àm®ga gmhe- H\$no n¶¶maH\$a CÝh® ~VmVr hi {H\$ Zgr-¶ CZH\$m B\$¶¶ma H\$a ahr hi & àm®ga O¶¶Xd go H\$hVo hi {H\$ H\$c AJa dh Bg Jcr go JDaom Vm Cgo ^r dh ¶¶hr H\$holr & h' mao g' mO ' | Aghm¶, ' O-¶ d ^mcr- ^mcr cS{H\$¶¶ Ed\$ Amp Vm H\$no d¶¶m¶¶¶m H® H®E\$ ' ¶ YH®cZo H\$s {dSâ~Zm ahr hi &

5.6.3 AdY g\$¶-EH\$ g' ñ¶¶m:

"H¶¶m CnY¶¶mg ' | O¶¶Xd AnZr ' mgar ~hZ gmr ' m H\$m EH\$ An[a{MV i¶¶³V

go {ddrh V¶ hmb/m Xd Cgo à¶EZ n¶P\$ V\$dm Xv/m hj & g¶' m ¶Ú{n O¶Xod H\$s ' mgar -hZ Wr, {' \$a ^r cd H\$ ZoXmZ¶ H\$ -rM {Og Vah H\$s n\$ g¶i>H\$s hj Cggo XmZ¶ H\$m ñdê\$ñ àð r An¶ à¶' H\$m H\$ ê\$ñ ' | C^am hj & ^rî' Or Zo ¶hm± na -S\$ gVH\$V/m go H\$m' {H\$¶m hj & Ohm± CÝhmZ o¶Xod H\$m CÀN¶ c hmZo go -Mm¶m, dhr g¶' m, {Jare go emXr H\$ nhcoVH\$ O¶Xod H\$ à{V n¶r {Zð¶ H\$ gmW g' {n¶ ahVr hj & g¶' m H\$m àð BVZm n{d} ahVm hj {H\$ dh nêf H\$ gm rÊ¶ H\$ AW©go ^r AZ{^k ahVr hj & O¶Xod Cgo {OkmgY ~ZmZo H\$s Mò¶ H\$aVm ^r hj, na\$w g¶' m na BgH\$m Aga Zht nS\$Vm ¶h ^r Zht H\$hm Om gH\$Vm {H\$ O¶Xod H\$m B¶ma dmZnÊ' H\$ Wm & c¶H\$Z emXr H\$ ~mX O¶Xod ^cohr g¶' m H\$ à{V P¶H\$m ahm na\$w g¶' m Zo AnZr gr' m ad m nhMmZ cr Wr & O¶Xod AnZr ' mgar -hZ g¶' m H\$s An¶ AnH\$>hj {Og H\$maU dh h' em -MjZ ~Zm ahVm hj An¶ CgH\$s nÊZr H¶Vno H\$no Bg ~mV H\$m nVm cJZona dh ^r Yrao-Yrao ' ¶Pm OmVr hj An¶ AÝVV: ~PVo ~PVo CgH\$s Á¶m¶V g' má hmo OmVr h& Xgar An¶ {Jare H\$m ^r AnZr ' mgar, -hZ go cJmd hj {Og H\$maU g¶' m An¶ {Jare H\$ Xn¶Ê¶ OrdZ ' | Xama Am OmVr hj VWm g¶' m em¶V{ZH¶VZ ' | OnH\$a ahZo H\$m ~n¶¶ hmo OmVr hj &

BgH\$ gmW hr Cn¶¶mg ' | YZamO H\$ AdY g\$-¶¶ H\$no ^r {XI m¶m J¶m hj {OgH\$ H\$maU CgH\$s qOXJr V~mh hmo OmVr hj & {ÜdXr Or H\$ eāXno ' | ""qgJm¶ dmc¶ ^mB©YZamO dh¶ go gmV gmc ~mX S¶BQar n¶H\$a c¶¶m Wm & c¶H\$Z {dS\$Zm ¶h Wr {H\$ O~ go dh qgJm¶ J¶m Wm, V~ go CgH\$s nÊZr WicWic CgH\$ B\$Voma ' oM¶l Q> na | S\$ CgH\$s amh Xd Vr ahr Wr & c¶H\$Z S¶ YZamO O~ c¶¶m Vno n¶r Vah go nm¶MnÊ¶ gä¶¶m H\$m àVrH\$ ~ZH\$a dmo ^r AH©co Zht AnZo gmW S¶H\$s S¶c¶J D\$' ¶ ' mZm H\$s ¶mX {Xc ' | {N¶rE An¶ T¶m¶ gm rZ H\$ gmW CgH\$s Vñdra {Ogo CgZo WicWic H\$ gm Zohr Jmc {VnmB© | gOm {X¶m&' '90

àno òngm- Cgo AmídmgZ XWohE HShVo hç ""Egr MmhV {Xc ' | CRVr hj, na Yrao-
 Yrao enV ^r hmo OmVr hj, dgo hr Ogo dgV/F\$Vw ' § har ~ar H\$nc {ZH\$CvR hc na
 'mg' ~rV OmZo na Pa ^r OmVr hj . Egr MmhV ñWmñr MmhV Zhr\$ hmvr, ' mî
 AnH\$FØ hmv/m hj & ''⁹³ "HØVno ' | nm[adm[aH\$ {dKQZ ¶m gKfHØ AY¶ H\$B°CXmhaU hj
 "àno òngm-' H\$m NæDm ^mB°YZamO Ampa nEzr WicWic HØ ~rM qgJmædmcr àø' H\$m
 ' mZm H\$mno cH\$a PJSm eE\$ hmv/m hj & àno òngm- YZamO H\$mno g' PmZo H\$s H\$mæee ^r
 H\$aVm hj & cH\$Z YZamO H\$Vm hj- ""¶h ^r HØXaV H\$m H\$B°H\$mZyZ hr hmo m ^B¶m,
 {OgHØ VhV WicWic H\$m ã¶mh ' æo gmW hjAm & {H\$gr XgaoHØ gmW ã¶mhr JB°hmvr Vmo
 em¶X gvl r hmvr & JcV AnX'r HØ gmW Cgo ~m¶ {X¶m J¶m Vmo ~Miz ahVr hj, amvr-
 {-cl Vr hj & ... na OhmæVH\$ H\$mæee H\$m gdmc hj, ' Zo H\$B°H\$mæee CRm Zht a l r
 h&''⁹⁴

nm[adma ' | A{dídmg AmZo na {dKQZ hmv/m hj & g¶' m Ampa {Jare H\$m XnænE¶
 ^r A{dídmg Ampa {Jare HØ AY¶ g\$-¶mo HØ H\$naU Oj> OmV/m hj & {Jare H\$m AnZr
 ' mgar ~hZ go B¶ma, ha e{Zdma CgHØ nmg OmZm, g¶' m Xðmam BgH\$m {dandV, g-
 Bg nm[adm[aH\$ OjQZ HØ H\$naU hc & "HØVno ' | hramcmc Ogo Xæ gøH\$m HØ nm[adma H\$m
 ^r {dKQZ hmo J¶m hj & hramcmc H\$s A¶r ' mæAmpa nEzr H\$mno H\$B°ghmam ^r Zhr\$Wm &
 EH\$ {XZ HØN>cml hramcmc H\$s nEzr H\$mno nH\$H\$a Mco OmVo hj & CgH\$s ~J¶ ' mæ^yl
 go nr{SV hmoH\$a ' a OmVr hj & hramcmc HØ nm[adm[aH\$ {dKQZ H\$m H\$m H\$naU Kacy
 PJSa¶m g\$-¶y Zhr\$ na amOZr{VH\$ fS¶¶ hj &

5.7 Zrcy-Zr{c' m Zrcno \$a CnY¶mg ' | gm¶ m{OH\$ MVZm:

^rî' gnhZr Zo AnZoBg A\$V' CnY¶mg HØ Xðmam {^P Y' mæc\$~¶m Ed\$ {^P
 ' mZ{gH\$Vmdmco cmol¶ go CEnP g' ñ¶mA¶ H\$m {MÏU {H\$¶m hj & Bg CnY¶mg ' |
 g' mZn/a McZdmcr XnZ àø r H\$hm{Z¶m HØ ' nÜ¶' go ^rî' Or Zo nm[adm[aH\$,

gm' r(OH\$ Ed\$ dpr(hH\$ g' n'AmA) H\$ gmW hr amir' g' n'AmA) H\$ ad n(H\$V H\$Vo hE
 gm' r(OH\$ MvZm nXm H\$aZo H\$m à'img {H\$im hi & "gnXr(H\$Vm H\$m gm' ~im H\$aZdmco
 g' rú' Cn'img ' | CZ dmV{dH\$ H\$naUm) H\$m I mDZo H\$m ^r ^JraW à'img {H\$im J'im
 hi Om gfo AWn) Anp ghr ' n'Zm ' | BZ g' n'AmA) H\$ {cE gm' '\$gXr {Oà' Xna hc &
 cd H\$ "Zrcy - Zr{c' m- Zrcm \$a' H\$ ' m'U' go {def ê\$ n go {ZàZ q-X)An) H\$s Ana
 g' mO H\$m Ü'imZ AnH\$>H\$aVoh; &

5.7.1 gnXr(H\$Vm:

^r' Or Zo "Zrcy-Zr{c' m- Zrcm \$a' Cn'imgg ' | Yn' H\$ H\$aZanZ H\$s pñW{V
 Ed\$ CgH\$ X'n[aUm) {XI nH\$a cd H\$ ZoBgH\$ {deO gm' r(OH\$ OmJéH\$Vm nXm H\$s hi
 & ' n'c' Anp qhXy (Zrcy- gWra) H\$ à -{ddnH\$ ~mX à{V{H\$im ñdê\$ n CRVr hc &
 gnXr(H\$Vm H\$s qMUn'a'im {Og' g' Zrcy P'cg OmVr hi & O- n'cg A' \$ga Zo Zrcy
 Ed\$ gWra H\$ n[adma dmcn) H\$m n'cg ñOeZ ' | ~cnH\$a, CZ g-H\$m ~cnZo H\$m à'imOZ
 ~Vm'im Vno Zrcy H\$m ^nB'h' rX ' \$Q> nS, "'h h' mar ~{hZ h' g' ê\$gdm H\$aZo na Vcr
 hB'h; h' mar ZnH\$ H\$QdmZo 'lhn\$ nhM JB'h; ~nX'hnb\$a, ham' OmXr &' '95 Zrcy H\$
 {nVm ^r H\$HVo h; "'B'nèQa gr(h~, 'lhn\$ qhXy cS'H\$m 'wgc' mZ cS'H\$s H\$m à'imhZo
 cm'im hi & Am gaH\$nar ' cn(O' hc & M(H\$ cS'H\$m qhXy hi Anp Am ^r qhXy hi, AmH\$s
 h' XXu Bg cS'H\$ H\$ gmW hi & AJa cS'H\$m 'wgc' mZ hmb/m Anp cS'H\$s qhXy hmb/r Vno
 AmH\$m ê\$ | H\$N>Xgam hr hmb/m &' '96

"Zrcy-Zr{c' m- Zrcm \$a' ' | Zrcy H\$ n[adma H\$m {dKOZ gnXr(H\$Vm H\$
 H\$naU hmb/m hi & Zrcy H\$m ^nB'h' rX EH\$ H\$a'a 'wgc' mZ hi & Zrcy Anp gWra H\$m dh
 naemZ H\$aVm hi & qhXy hmZo H\$ H\$naU h' rX gWra H\$m {damV H\$aVm hi & Zrcy Anp
 gWra, h' rX H\$ Sa go ^wH\$a {e' cm nhMVo hi, na h' rX dhm^r AmVm hi Anp PR>
 ~cnH\$a Zrcy H\$m AnZo gmW cV/m hi Anp am'Vo ' | Cggo H\$hVm hi- "Vy Cgo I V S'nc

gH\$Vr hmo {H\$ dh XrZ H\$-jC H\$a co& H\$c' m nT> xco& h' cmj Cgo N\$Vr go cJm cJm
 & dh h' mam AnZm hmo OnEJm & na dh AJa XrZ H\$-jC Zht H\$ao Vmo CgH\$ gmW h' mam
 [aivm AnZm] Ogm Zht hmo gH\$Vm &''⁹⁸ h' rX H\$s Anj n\$ § Ym' P\$ KJm H\$m Ádma C' S>
 ahm Wm, Bgr H\$maU dh AnZr ~{hZ H\$m h' c {Jadm Xd/m hj Apa EH\$ emXr eWm
 AmX' r H\$ gmW CgH\$s emXr V¶ H\$aVm hj & S\$ ' mYd hns\$ H\$ eāXm ' | ""^rî' grhZr
 H\$s »¶mV H\$m {dnVma "V' g' go hAm Wm, Om {d^mOZ H\$ XpamZ H\$s gmXm¶H\$Vm na
 AmYm[aV Wm CgH\$s Bg df©àH\$eV AmY¶m(gH\$ aMZm "Zrcy- Zr{c' m- Zrcm \$a'
 AnOmXr H\$ ~mX H\$ ^maVr¶ g' mO ' | i¶má "gmXm¶H\$Vm H\$s OS\$ H\$mo Vcmē H\$m
 CnH\$' H\$hr Om gH\$Vr hj &''⁹⁹

Bg CnY¶mg ' | H\$' ¶m AYH\$ AWm¶ NtO\$ H\$ e\$ñ ' | hr ghr cH\$Z
 gmXm¶H\$Vm ' mOx Oe\$a hj Apa ^rî' Or ZoBgH\$m g' mYmZ Bg àH\$ma ~Zm¶m hj {H\$-
 h' | ~m{OH\$ Apa Ym' P\$ {dMmam} go BVZm Cna CRZm hmo {H\$ gmXm¶H\$Vm I W ---
 I W nmZr ' o { Á\$ H\$s Vah ~R> OnE & ~Vma EH\$ i¶{³V h' | d¶ñH\$a hmZm hmo Apa
 g' ¶ g' ¶ na ñdmVr©VÉdm Umam H\$s OnZdmcr N\$ N\$ ^S\$H\$D\$ haH\$V¶ go
 gmdYmZ ahVo h¶, Y¶©YmaU H\$aZm hmo, V^r h' Ym' P\$ gX^md na AmYm[aV
 gmXm¶H\$Vm a{hV ñdnW g' mO H\$m {Z' m H\$a nm¶Jo&

5.7.2 Znar enfU :

h' rX AnZr ~{hZ Zrcy H\$ gmW Aem^Zr¶ i¶dhma H\$aVo h¶ CgH\$m h' c
 {Jadm Xd/m hj Apa EH\$ emXreWm VrZ ~Àm¶ H\$ ~m ' {Z¶mardmcoXh\$Zma H\$ gmW Cgo
 ~m\$ Xz\$ MnhVm hj, ¶h H\$hm\$ H\$m Y¶m¶ hj ? CnY¶mgH\$ma Zo Zr{c' m H\$s XmXr H\$ ' ¶
 go ^r H\$hcdr¶m hj {H\$ ór XpI ^mZo H\$ {cE hr g\$ma ' | AmVr hj & Apa AnZo
 OrdZ H\$s {dSā~Zm H\$ ~mao ' § ~VcmVr h\$©AnZo n¶ go H\$Vr hj, Vao ~m Zo hr ' ¶Po
 ' ao ' m¶H\$ ^O {X¶m Wm Apa nao VrZ gmc VH\$ ' ar I mO I ~a Zht cr Wr &''¹⁰⁰

Zr{c' m H\$ OrdZ Vmo CEnrSz H\$m n¶m¶ hr ~Zm h¶Am hj & cd H\$ H\$HVo h¶ ""Cgr j U
 CgH\$s (gw-n¶) ZOa ZrMo ' \$e-na nS¶ & nmg ' | I S¶ Zr{c' m Z\$Jo nmd I S¶ Wr & ¶h
 MBnc nhZH\$a 3¶m¶ Zhr\$ AnB¶ & Z\$Jo nmd Mcr AnB¶hmo & gw-n¶ H\$m n¶am VO hmo J¶m &
 dh ~¶l cm CR¶ & "Z\$Jo nmd Mcr AnB¶hmo? d' m¶r H¶ Ka ? An¶ N¶Vo hr Om¶ H\$m
 W¶nS> Zr{c' m H¶ Jmc na Xo ' man¶''¹⁰¹ Zr{c' m X¶mam gw-n¶ H¶ gmW emXr H\$aZo H\$m
 ' \$gcm OeX~mOr ' | [H\$¶m J¶m Wm Om {H\$ CgH¶ {d¶dmg An¶ AZ¶ mZ H\$s H\$gm¶} na
 I am Zht CVa n¶m¶ & gw-n¶ Zr{c' m H\$m X¶mV Zht ' mZVm, nEzr ^r Zht H¶dc
 dmgzmfV¶An¶ nX¶V H¶ {cE gr¶ ' m¶ ' mZVm hj & gw-n¶ H\$m i¶dhma Cn¶¶mg ' |
 H\$ht go ^r Zmar ndV¶ Vm H\$s An¶ g¶H¶V Zht H\$aVm, n¶ef àYmZ g'mO H\$s
 Á¶mX¶¶m, A{YH\$ma O' mZo Ed\$eH\$-ew-H\$¶ H\$s naanam ' | hr An¶ BOr \$m H\$aVm hj &
 Bgr{cE Zr{c' m ^r Cgo H¶dc AnZm eara hr gm¶ n¶Vr hj, öX¶ Zht & emXr H¶ ~mX
 Zr{c' m H¶ER¶ H\$s qOXJr OrVr hj & dh EH\$ ~ma D\$- M¶H\$s hj, Bg qOXJr go ' ¶³V
 M¶hVr hj Om Cgo H\$m¶¶a ~ZZona ' O~¶ H\$a X¶r hj &

^r¶' Or Zo BgH¶ gmW hr XhO àWm An¶ {dYdm H¶ OrdZ H\$m {M¶U H\$aH¶
 Bg An¶ ^r h' mam Ü¶mZ AnH\$¶i>H\$aZo ' | g' \$c aho hc & do Zr{c' m go H\$hc dm aho h¶
 ""O~ ' c nd¶¶ Bg H\$ma ' | ~Rzo cJr- {Ogo ' ao S\$¶ Zo ' ao n{VXcd H\$m Cnhma nde\$¶
 Bg{cE {X¶m Wm {H\$ dh ' ¶ na hmW Z CR¶E ' ¶Po gVnZm N¶¶> Xo Vmo H\$ma ' ¶ nd¶¶
 ~Rzona ~MnZ ' | Xd odoÑ¶¶ ~S¶PR¶OmZ nSzo cJoWo & An¶ ' c gm¶¶ 3¶m¶ ' ¶Po H\$ma
 ' | ~R¶ Xd H\$a, {H\$gr H\$m ' ao ^n¶¶ go B¶¶m¶h¶r h¶r &''¹⁰² Egm N¶¶¶ {XI nH\$a
 gmhZrOr I uo Amr H\$hm M¶hVo hj {H\$, XhO EH\$ OK¶¶ Anam¶ hj An¶ XhO H¶
 cmcMr cm¶ g'mO H¶ {cE ~h¶ Kn/H\$ hm¶o hj & g' mOdm¶ H\$m Ego ndmWu cm¶¶ H\$m
 ~{h¶H\$ma H\$aZm M¶hE & gmW hr ^r¶' Or {dYdm H¶ OrdZ H\$s X¶¶em H\$m dUz ^r
 Bg' | {H\$¶m hj & cd H\$ Zo gVràWm na àIZ {MöZ cJmVo h¶ Zr{c' m H¶ ' ¶ go H\$H
 aho h¶ ""Om AnZo n{V H¶ gmW {MVm ' | Oc ' aVr Wr Zm, do Bgr{cE Oc ' aVr Wr

{H\$ {MVm ' | go H\$XH\$a ~rha Zhr\$ {ZH\$c gH\$Vr Wr, AJa H\$XH\$a ~rha Am gH\$Vr Vm
g^r ' ar Vah ^m {ZH\$cVr &' '103

¶{X Zmar H\$m AmXa Anp gá' mZ hmjm Vm {ZpíMV ê\$ngo g' mO ñdñW d
{dH\$ng H\$aZdmcm hmjm &

5.7.3 {ddrh g\$Yr :

^rî' grhZr H\$s aMZm H\$m ¶WmW©mX EH\$ Am Vm gm' n{OH\$ OrdZ H\$s
dmñV{dH\$VmAn¶ H\$no à^mdemcr ê\$ñ àXmZ H\$aVm hj, Xgar Am M/VZm H\$m gñH\$ma X/m
hj & Bgr M/VZm gñH\$ma H\$ ' \$cñdê\$ñ ^rî' Or Zo AnZo cd Z ' | A\$/aOmVr¶ ¶m
A\$/aY' u {ddrh H\$no ^r ¶WmW©ê\$ñ ' o cd Z ~Õ {H\$¶m hj & {ddrh H\$ ~mX CËnþ
n[apñWV¶m H\$m gú' {ddMZ ¶WmW©m H\$ YamVc na {OVZm ^rî' Or H\$ ¶hm\$ { ' cVm
hj AÝ¶ | ~hV H\$' & grhZrOr Zo AnZo gm{hÉ¶ | ' Ü¶dJ©H\$ gñH\$ma¶ H\$no ~XcZo H\$m
aMZrÉ' H\$ à¶mg {H\$¶m h& BÝhr à¶mg¶ | EH\$ à¶mg A\$/aOmVr¶ {ddrh ¶m àð -{ddrh
H\$ ê\$ñ ' | ^r hj & grhZrOr H\$ Bg CnÝ¶mg ' | Xmo g' mZm'Va H\$WmÉ McVr hj & XmZñ
' § "àð ' à' ¶ VÉd H\$ ê\$ñ ' | {dÚ' mZ hj & àð Xmo gÀMr AnÉ' An¶ H\$m { ' cZ hj Vm
àð -{ddrh Xmo gÀMo ór- nÉf¶ H\$m {ddrh ~Y Z ' | ~Y Zm hj na\$w "Zrcy- Zr{c' m-
Zrcm \$a' CnÝ¶mg ' | A\$/aOmVr¶ Ed\$ A\$/aY' u¶ gfo "àð ' d àð {ddrh H\$no g' mO
AngZr go ñdrH\$a Zht nmVm hj & gwra-Zrcy H\$ {ddrh H\$ àW' Adga na à{V{H\$¶m
CgH\$ Ka go hr eÉ\$ hmVr hj & gwra H\$ ~my Zo OcVr cH\$S\$ CR#H\$a Y' H\$s Xr Wr &
gmW hr Zrcy H\$ n[admadmcm] Zo ^r Bg àð -{ddrh H\$m Vrd« {damY {H\$¶m & Zrcy H\$m
^mB©h' rX Bg emXr H\$m Vrd« {damY AnZo Ym{ ' ¶\$ H\$A\$anZ H\$ H\$maU A{YH\$ H\$aVm hj &
{dd¶¶ H\$V ' | Zr{c' m H\$ XmXr AeVm \$ H\$ AmZo-OmZo na {damY H\$aVr hj &
dh ór nÉf H\$ { ' ¶ g\$-Yno H\$no ñdrH\$ma Zht H\$a nmVr & O~ Zr{c' m AnZr emXr H\$m
{ZU¶ AnZo {nVmOr H\$no gwZmVr hj & ""S\$S\$, h' EH\$-Xgao go emXr H\$aJø & hr Zo

' \$gcm H\$a {c¶m h; &' '104 Bg {ZU¶ H\$m gZH\$a CgH\$ {nVmOr EH\$ Va' \$ AM\$'o ' | h; Vno Xigar Ana AmídñV ^r & do gñMVo h; "" cS¶H\$m-cS¶H\$s H\$m ñdV¶ {ZU¶ & ~0x Zo ñd¶¶\$ hr ' \$gcm H\$a {c¶m Wm & AnZo ZnO¶H\$ hmV¶ go {nVm H\$ H\$Ymo na go ' mZno ~mP CVma {X¶m Wm &' '105

Bg àH\$ma A{^^mdH\$¶ Únam cS¶H\$ MZo OmZdmcr na¶nam H\$m ¶h CëcKZ h; Om àJ{VdmXr {dMmam H\$m à{VH\$ h; Ana Bg àH\$ma H\$m {ZU¶ d Ñ{r-H\$¶J gm' n(OH\$ M/VZm n¶Xm H\$aZo ' o ghm¶H\$ h; &

5.7.4 Zmar {ej m:

^rî' Or Zo AnZo gm{hE¶ H\$ ' mÜ¶' go Bg Zmar {ej m ê\$nr n{dî ¶k H\$no àAd{cV H\$aZo ' | n¶Zðm Ed\$ à{V-ÖVm H\$ gmW ^mJrXma ~Zo & ¶h {ej m H\$m hr à^md h; {H\$ "Zrcy-Zr{c' m-Zrcm \$a' ' | Ohn\$ EH\$ Ana "Zrcy Kadmcno H\$ Vrð« {damY Ana AcJ Y' u g¶ra go {ddrh H\$aZo H\$m Om¶ ' ^am Ed\$ gmhgn¶H\$X' CR¶r h; dht Xigar Ana Zr{c' m AnZr ngX H\$ cS¶H\$ gw-mY H\$no ñd¶¶\$ n{V én ' | MZH\$a AnZr j ' VmAm H\$m Ahgmg H\$anVr h; & g' rú¶ CnY¶mg H\$s "Zrcy' 'gc' mZ h; VWm dh {Xëcr nT-Zo OmVr h; & dhn\$ g¶ra Zm H\$ qhXy {Mî H\$ma go àð H\$aZo cJVr h; & AnZo àð H\$no Amè no H\$ gm' Zo Xd Zo H\$ {cE OmV, Y' ©H\$no dh ~mYH\$ Zht ' mZVr & n{cg ñOeZ ' o Kadmc H\$s S¶Q> S¶Q> H\$ ~mdO¶ AnZo {ZU¶ go {dM{cV Zht hmVr & gmhZrOr ^r g' ¶ H\$s Bg ' hVr Amdí¶H\$Vm H\$no nhMmZVo h¶ Zrcy H\$ {nVm I mZ gmh~ Ed\$ Zr{c' m H\$ {nVm H\$ ' mÜ¶' go g' mO H\$no cS¶H\$¶m H\$no D¶Vr {ej m {XcmZo H\$m gXë XWohc&

5.7.5 ' Ü¶dJ¶H\$ T¶ Ed\$ {XI dm:

"Zrcy-Zr{c' m-Zrcm \$a' ' | Zr{c' m H\$ à{V gw-mY ñd¶¶\$ {dídmg H\$aVm h; {H\$

dh EH\$ gŋH\$V iŋ{³VÉddmcm h; & gw-mŋ H\$ ' Z ' | hrZ ^mdZm Wr Bgr{cE Zr{c' m H\$s ZJa ' | AnZr h{gŋV ~ZmŋoH\$ {cE dh Zr{c' m go~mŋ--mŋ na {~JS>H\$a AnZm amAm- {XI mŋm h; & Zr{c' m AëVm' \$ H\$ ~mao' | H\$hVr h; Vmŋgw-mŋ H\$s hrZ ^mdZm Bŋŋm© ' | ~XcVr h; Aŋa dh Bŋŋm©{' \$a A{dídmg ' | & AnZo H\$ŋo gŋH\$V VWm AmŋŋZH\$ ' mZZdmcŋ gw-mŋ Agc ' | EH\$ ' ÜŋdJuŋ H\$ŋoŋ, Bŋŋm©w hrZ ^mdZm goJkŋV nief h& Zr{c' m H\$ {nVm ~{añQa gŋh~ AmŋŋZH\$ {dMmadmcohc gmŋ hr naŋamdmXr ^r & doAnZr ~ŋ H\$ŋo g~ HŋN>H\$aZoH\$s AmOmXr Xŋo h; & Zr{c' m VWm AëVm' \$ H\$ŋ [aíVm Cŋh|ngŋ h; {' \$a ^r AnZr ' mH\$s BÀNŋ H\$ AZŋma hr doH\$ŋ H\$aVo hc & ~{añQa H\$ŋ AmŋŋZH\$ ŋ{íH\$ŋŋ ~ŋ H\$s emXr H\$ ' ŋgcoH\$ Adga na ~Xc OmVm h; &

5.7.6 ZeoH\$s cV :

dV©mZ ŋŋ ' | Zeo H\$s cV ' | Sŋ-Vm g' mO Aŋa Cggo CnOVo Amgr ' Z' ŋŋ, VZmd d KOVo gá' mZ VWm Oŋŋŋ{-I aVo Ka n[adm EH\$ Am' ~mŋ hmo JB© h; & g' rúŋ H\$ŋV ' | cd H\$ gŋra H\$ {nVm H\$ ' mŋŋŋ' go h' Bg JŋXr AmXV H\$ {déŋ gm' m(OH\$ MŋZm Omŋŋ H\$a aho hc & do{cI Vo h; "gŋra H\$ŋ {nVm Nŋŋŋ gr gaH\$ŋar ZŋH\$ŋar go AdH\$ŋe JkU H\$aZo H\$ ~mX Ka H\$s XhcrO na Am ~ŋŋ Wm & Z H\$ŋ Z H\$ŋO, nēZ H\$ Amŋŋo ngo Kadmcŋ H\$ŋo Xŋm, ~mH\$s ngo eam- H\$s ZOa OmVo Wo & ...{nŋ³H\$s> ~m go H\$ŋZ ~ŋŋ Saolm Aŋa dh ^r O~ ~ŋŋ H\$s H\$' mB©go Ka H\$ŋ I Mm© McVm hmo &''¹⁰⁶

5.8 {ZîH\$ŋ©.

^rî' gŋhZrOr Zo AnZo Pamŋ ŋ H\$ŋŋŋŋŋV' g ~gŋr, ' æŋŋŋŋŋ H\$s ' nŋŋ, Hŋŋŋŋ Aŋa Zrcŋ-Zr{c' m-Zrcmŋ \$a Cnŋŋŋŋŋŋ H\$ ' mŋŋŋŋ' go gm' m(OH\$ Ed Yŋŋ' ŋŋ êŋŋŋŋŋŋ d OS>naānamŋŋ VWm êŋŋŋ>gŋH\$ŋŋŋŋ H\$ŋo ZH\$ŋaVo hŋŋ àmMrZ ZdrZ ' | g' ŋdŋŋ na ~c Xŋo

hi Anp gmW hr AE¶mMman¶ H\$¶ {dam¶ H\$aVo h¶ g¶f¶j¶[©]OrdZ OrZo H\$s àaUm Xw/o hi &
 do Y' [©]Om¶V H\$¶ {def ' h¶d Z Xh\$a gm¶Xm¶¶H\$¶Vm a{hv ' mZdVm na AmYm¶aV g' mO
 H\$s ñWmZm na ~c Xw/o h¶ g¶AMo ào H\$¶ g¶e Xo aho hi & gmhZrOr H\$¶ Cn¶Y¶mg
 gm{hE¶¶ gm¶ m{OH\$, Am{W¶¶\$, Ym{¶ H\$ {dg¶{V¶¶¶, ¶mZ {dH\$¶{V¶¶¶, g¶H\$¶' V ' mZdr¶¶
 ' ¶¶¶, gm¶Xm¶¶H\$ g¶f¶j¶ gm¶ m¶¶¶dmXr Xm¶cr Zr{V¶¶¶ gm¶ m¶Vemhr, X¶m¶m¶¶
 ' hmZJar¶¶ OrdZ H\$s {dS\$-ZmAm¶ gaH\$mar V¶ H¶ N¶X² ¶ H\$¶ ~ZH\$¶- H\$aZomcm nmaXeu
 H\$¶Vm Xn¶ hi &

Cn¶Y¶mgH\$¶ma Zo AnZo g^r Cn¶Y¶mg¶ H¶ AcJ-AcJ {df¶¶¶ ' | gm¶ m{OH\$
 M¶Zm H¶ cJ^J g^r nj ¶ H\$¶ ~S¶ ~marH\$s go ñni> {H\$¶¶m hi & BZH¶ Cn¶Y¶mg n¶¶H\$a
 ' mZd ' Z ' | Z[©]Om¶¶V Ed\$ ZB[©]ñ' ¶{V[©]H\$¶ ñ' ¶aU hm¶/m hi & {dg¶{V¶¶¶ H¶ à{V
 Ag¶/mf, K¶Um Ed\$ {d¶m¶ H\$s ^mdZm n¶Xm hm¶/r hi Anp aMZnE' H\$ H\$¶¶¶H\$aZo H\$s àaUm
 { ' cVr hi &

g⁸^[©].

- 1 S^{af} ^^{ma}V H^MH^a- ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr i[¶]{³VEd Ed^SH^VEd n^o>8
- 2 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-P^{and} o n^o>108
- 3 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr- P^{and} o n^o>57
- 4 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-P^{and} o n^o>25, 26
- 5 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr P^{and} o n^o>80
- 6 S^{af} d^oH^S {^Ud^Xr- ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr CⁿY[¶]mg g^m(h^E¶-n^o>347
- 7 aⁿOⁱda g³g^zm, à^Vm R^hH^a, ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr i[¶]{³V A^ma M^Zm- n^o>114
- 8 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr- P^{and} o n^o>100
- 9 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-P^{and} o n^o>109
- 10 S^{af} {^dd^HS {^Ud^Xr : ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr CⁿY[¶]mg g^m(h^E¶-n^o>44, 45
- 11 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-H^S{^S¶m- n^o>09
- 12 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr H^S{^S¶m, n^{ir}>10
- 13 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-H^S{^S¶m- n^o>35
- 14 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-H^S{^S¶m- n^o>65
- 15 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr- H^S{^S¶m- n^o>65
- 16 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-H^S{^S¶m- n^o>81
- 17 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-H^S{^S¶m- n^o>81
- 18 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-H^S{^S¶m- n^o>72
- 19 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-H^S{^S¶m- n^o>90
- 20 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-H^S{^S¶m- n^o>43
- 21 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-H^S{^S¶m- n^o>93
- 22 S^{af} {^dd^HS {^Ud^Xr- ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr CⁿY[¶]mg g^m(h^E¶, n^o>82, 83
- 23 ^^{ri}' g^{rh}Zr-H^S{^S¶m- n^o>55

- 24 ^rî' grhZr-H\$(S\$ŕm# n#>55
- 25 S#i {ddh\$ {ÛdXr- ^rî' grhZr CnÝŕmg gm(hÉŕ) n#> 84
- 26 ^rî' grhZr-H\$(S\$ŕm# n#>166
- 27 ^rî' grhZr- H\$(S\$ŕm# n#>166
- 28 S#i {ddh\$ {ÛdXr- ^rî' grhZr CnÝŕmg gm(hÉŕ), n#>85
- 29 amÓrda g³gZm, àVm R#H\$a : ^rî' grhZr iŕ{³V aMZm, n#>25
- 30 "' Y# Vr' qhXr ' m(gH\$, AJñV 2006, n#>87
- 31 amÓrda g³gZm, àVm R#H\$a ^rî' grhZr iŕ{³V Apa aMZm, n#>138
- 32 S#i H#danmc qgh-{hXr CnÝŕmg : gm' m(OH\$ MVZm, n#>208
- 33 S#i g#O n#crdmc-g' H\$#crZ hXr CnÝŕmg, n#>02
- 34 S#i ŕmXdand ~m-#and Y# n#-gmR#mar qhXr Apa ' amR# H# gm' m(OH\$ CnÝŕmŕm) H\$m àdŕV' ŕCH\$, VicZnÉ' H\$ AUŕŕŕZ, n#>103
- 35 S#i ' h# H# ma nmZgar, ñdmV\$ŕm#ma qhXr CnÝŕmg : ' ŕŕ g#H\$' U, n# 195
- 36 S#i dXàH\$me A{ Vm^ : qhXr CnÝŕmg H\$s {XerE\$ n#>113
- 37 S#i ' Éŕŕŕ Cnŕŕŕ ñdmV\$ŕm#ma qhXr CnÝŕmg H\$m ñdê\$, n#>32, 33
- 38 ^rî' grhZr- V' g, n#>08
- 39 S#i ' Drcm J#m-qhXr CnÝŕmg : g' mO Apa iŕ{³V H\$s ÚYÙ, n#>172
- 40 ^rî' grhZr-V' g, n#>77
- 41 ^rî' grhZr, V' g, n#>76
- 42 ^rî' grhZr-V' g, n#>171
- 43 ^rî' grhZr -V' g, n#>172
- 44 ^rî' grhZr- V' g, n#>173
- 45 ^rî' grhZr-V' g, n#>179
- 46 ^rî' grhZr-V' g, n#>172

- 47 am' Xæ { ' I qhXr CnÝŕmg EH\$ AVŕmŕm
- 48 Sæf epcOm nnc-V' g EH\$ AUŕŕŕZ, nŕ>32
- 49 ^rî' grhZr-V' g, nŕ>44
- 50 ^rî' grhZr-V' g, nŕ>200-201
- 51 anOída g³gZm, àVmm RæHæ : ^rî' grhZr îŕŕ{³V Aŕa aMZm, nŕ>86
- 52 anOída g³gZm, àVmm RæHæ-^rîU grhZr-îŕŕ{³V Aŕa aMZm,
nŕ>132
- 53 ^rî' grhZr- V' g, nŕ>45
- 54 ^rî' grhZr-V' g, nŕ>99
- 55 ^rî' grhZr-V' g, nŕ>14
- 56 ^rî' grhZr-V' g, nŕ>119
- 57 anOída g³gZm àVmm RæHæ-^rî' grhZr îŕŕ{³V aMZm, nŕ>131
- 58 ^rî' grhZr-V' g, nŕ>78
- 59 Sæf epcOm nnc V' g EH\$ AUŕŕŕZ, nŕ>90-91
- 60 anOída g³gZm, àVmm RæHæZ : ^rî' grhZr îŕŕ{³V Aŕa aMZm, nŕ>139
- 61 ^rî' grhZr-V' g, nŕ>145, 146
- 62 ^rî' grhZr-V' g, nŕ>76
- 63 Sæf {ddH\$ X{ddXr-^rî' grhZr CnÝŕmg gr(hEŕ, nŕ>353
- 64 ^rî' grhZr-V' g , nŕ>117
- 65 Sæf epcOm nnc-V' g EH\$ AUŕŕŕZ, nŕ>114
- 66 ^rî' grhZr--gÝVr, nŕ>25
- 67 ^rî' grhZr--gÝVr, nŕ>26
- 68 anOída g³gZm, àVmm RæHæ-^rî' grhZr îŕŕ{³V Aŕa aMZm, nŕ>148
- 69 ^rî' grhZr--gÝr, nŕ>40

- 70 Sᄁᄁ {ddᄁᄁ {Ūdᄁᄁ- ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr CnYᄁᄁᄁ ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ, nᄁ>108
- 71 anŌída ᄁ³ᄁZm, àVm Rᄁᄁᄁ- ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr ᄁᄁᄁ{³V Anᄁ aMZm, nᄁ>146
- 72 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr--ᄁᄁᄁr, nᄁ>154, 155
- 73 anŌída ᄁ³ᄁZm, àVm Rᄁᄁᄁ : ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr ᄁᄁᄁ{³V Anᄁ aMZm, nᄁ>120, 121
- 74 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr--ᄁᄁᄁr, nᄁ>13
- 75 Sᄁᄁ ^maV Hᄁᄁᄁᄁ- ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr ᄁᄁᄁ{³VEd EdᄁᄁᄁVEd, nᄁ>54
- 76 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr-' ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ Hᄁᄁ ' nᄁᄁ, nᄁ>182
- 77 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr-Vᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ Hᄁᄁ ' nᄁᄁ, nᄁ>74
- 78 ^rf' ᄁᄁᄁZr-' ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ Hᄁᄁ ' nᄁᄁ, nᄁ>285
- 79 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr-' ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ Hᄁᄁ ' nᄁᄁ, nᄁ>15
- 80 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr-' ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ Hᄁᄁ ' nᄁᄁ, nᄁ>23
- 81 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr ' ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ Hᄁᄁ ' nᄁᄁ, nᄁ>24, 41, 253
- 82 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr-' ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ Hᄁᄁ ' nᄁᄁ, nᄁ>205
- 83 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr ' ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ Hᄁᄁ ' nᄁᄁ, nᄁ>20
- 84 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr-' ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ Hᄁᄁ ' nᄁᄁ, nᄁ>151
- 85 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr-' ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ Hᄁᄁ' nᄁᄁ, nᄁ>260
- 86 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr-' ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ Hᄁᄁ ' nᄁᄁ, nᄁ>261
- 87 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr-HᄁᄁVᄁ nᄁ>250
- 88 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr-HᄁᄁVᄁ nᄁ>72
- 89 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr HᄁᄁVᄁ nᄁ>127
- 90 Sᄁᄁ {ddᄁᄁ {Ūdᄁᄁ- ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr CnYᄁᄁᄁ ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ, nᄁ>138
- 91 Sᄁᄁ {ddᄁᄁ {Ūdᄁᄁ ... ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr CnYᄁᄁᄁ ᄁᄁᄁᄁᄁ, nᄁ>139
- 92 ^rī' ᄁᄁᄁZr-HᄁᄁVᄁ nᄁ>104

- 93 ^rî' gnhcr HŃVn nŃ>21
- 94 ^rî' gnhZr-HŃVn nŃ>140
- 95 ^rî' gnhZr-ZrcyZr{c' m-{ZcmŃ \$a, nŃ>20
- 96 ^rî' gnhZr -ZrcyZr{c' m-{ZcmŃ \$a, nŃ>24
- 98 ^rî' gnhZr-Zrcy-Zr{c' m-ZrcmŃ \$a, nŃ>71
- 99 SŃŃ ' mYd hnŃŃ-anOñVnZ nŃŃ HŃŃ, 7 OmZŃmar 2001
- 100 ^rî' gnhZr-ZrcyZr{c' m-ZrcmŃ \$a, nŃ>133
- 101 ^rî' gnhZr-Zrcy-Zr{c' m-ZrcmŃ \$a, nŃ>151
- 102 ^rî' gnhZr-Zrcy-Zr{c' m-ZrcmŃ \$a, nŃ>196
- 103 ^rî' gnhZr-Zrcy-Zr{c' m-ZrcmŃ \$a, nŃ>183
- 104 ^rî' gnhZr-Zrcy-Zr{c' m-{ZcmŃ \$a, nŃ>102
- 105 ^rî' gnhZr-Zrc-Zr{c' m-ZrcmŃ \$a, nŃ>103
- 106 ^rî' gnhZr-Zrcy-Zr{c' m-ZrcmŃ \$a, nŃ>24

AÜ¶¶¶¶ : fð>

fð>AÜ¶¶¶¶	g' H\$rcrZ gnhE¶H\$amH\$ n[aaú¶¶ ' ^rî' gnhZr	231- 254
6.0	añVmdZm	
6.1	' \$UrídaZnW aUwAmp ^rî' gnhZr	
6.2	A' Vcnc ZmJa Amp ^rî' gnhZr	
6.3	¶mXdÐ e' n¶'MÐ' Amp ^rî' gnhZr	
6.4	S¶¶ an\$¶¶ anKd Amp ^rî' gnhZr	
6.5	¶lenmc Amp ^rî' gnhZr	
6.6	' nhZ anH\$e Amp ^rî' gnhZr	
6.7	A' V an¶¶ Amp ^rî' gnhZr	
6.8	ZmUmO¶ Amp ^rî' gnhZr	
6.9	^pd àgmX Jwá Amp ^rî' gnhZr	
6. 10	{ZîH\$F©	

AÜ¶¶¶ : fð>

g' H\$ncrZ gm(hE¶H\$am)H\$ n[aàú¶ ' | ^rî' gmhZr

6.0 àñVndZm:

qhXr gm(hpE¶H\$ B{Vhmg H\$ AdcñH\$Z H\$ níMmV h' | CnY¶mg gm(hE¶ H\$m {dñVW n[aM¶ { ' cVm h_i & CnY¶mg {cI Zo H\$s na\$am qhXr ' | ~h¶/ nhco go hr h_i & ghr ' ¶¶Zo ' | ' mZm OnE Vm qhXr CnY¶mg¶ H\$m àð M\$ H\$ ¶¶ go hr Z¶r {Xem { ' cr h_i & Vm(n Am' -OrdZ H\$ gm' m(OH\$ ñnYXZ¶ H\$m COmJa H\$aZo ' | CnY¶mgH\$am) H\$m ¶¶XmZ AZR\$ am h_i & CnY¶mg {dYm ' | BVZm gm' i¶¶h_i {H\$ dh {hYXr gm(hE¶ H\$ j ð ' | Am' OrdZ H\$ ¶¶WmW°OrdZ H\$s JhamB°H\$m NwZdmcr ge^{3V} {dYm H\$ én ' | àe¶{Z¶ h_i & Cg' | AmY¶ZH\$ OrdZ H\$ {d{^P {hñgm) H\$s H\${RZnB¶¶ ' Z¶¶ H\$s gm' m(OH\$, Ym' ¶\$, AmW¶\$, Z{VH\$ Ed\$ amOZ{VH\$ g' ñ¶¶Am) H\$m {demc Ed\$ ge^{3V} {d{cfU Xd m Om gH\$Vm h_i &

gE¶ ~mV ¶¶ h_i {H\$ AmO ' mZd OrdZ H\$ {dñVWVm hr CnY¶mg {dYm H\$s {dñVWVm ~Z JB¶h_i & Bg g\$^@ | d[að>CnY¶mgH\$ma S\$¶ an\$¶¶ anKd Or H\$ ' ¶¶cH\$ {dMma AE¶¶/ ' hÎdn)¶¶h_i, ""AmAmo cd H\$¶, ' Z¶¶ H\$s AmE' m H\$ {egr¶¶! AVrV H\$ g^r cd H\$ h' mar Amo h_i, Am¶ H\$h aho h_i, {H\$ {OVZm h' ' Z¶¶ H\$ {cE AnZo ¶¶ H\$ ~\$Zm' | ahH\$a H\$a gH\$VoWo dh g~ àmUV h' Vñho Xd/o h_i, Cgo cm Am¶ ' Z¶¶ H\$ AS~m H\$m gKaV' ~ZmZo H\$ {cE, AnZo i¶¶{^{3V}JV gH\$¶¶V ñdmV°H\$m N\$H\$a EH\$ hmo OmAmo & Cggo ¶¶ H\$am Om ' Z¶¶ H\$m e¶wh_i & ' '¹ Cn¶¶V {dMmam) go nVm McVm h_i {H\$, X{ZH\$ g' ñ¶¶E± ^¶ ' ar H\$s {OYXJr AmX g' ñ¶¶Am) H\$m ^XH\$a ' mZdr¶¶V H\$m TñZo H\$m n¶¶EZ hr Zht ~pèH\$ OZgm' m¶¶ ' | ~gr hB°VnH\$V H\$m g' má H\$aZo H\$m à¶¶mg hr BZH\$ gm(hE¶ H\$m EH\$' m¶

gpa ahm hi &

' m³g@mx H\$m à^md {hYXr CnYqmg gm(hE¶ | A{YH\$ ahm hi & dgo Vmo
gm r(OH\$ CnYqmg H\$s cha g' «Q> 'Ver àð MÐ Hð g' ¶ go hr A{YH\$ ~hZo cJr &
CZH\$s à(gÕ aMZm' JmXmZ' A{YH\$ 'hîdnjU©' mZr OmVr hi & g' mOdmXr Ymam H\$m
AmJo go OmZdmco àð M\$ Hð ~mX H\$B©CnYqmgH\$ma gm' Zo An¶o Ogo "¶enmc' "S¶
an¶¶ anKd' "^rî' gnhZr', "^adàgmX Jwá "ZmJmO, '§UídaZmW aUw A' V an¶,
dYXmdZcmc d' m© A' Vcmc ZmJa, CnÐ AíH\$, anhc gm(hE¶¶Z, anOÐ ¶mXd,
' mhZ anHðe H\$' cída AnX à' ¶ éngo 'mZo OmVo hi & CÝhmZo AnZo npl¶Vu d
g' H\$mcZ aMZmH\$man¶ go Ohmæ nœUmJhU H\$s dht g' H\$mcZ d nd¶r aMZmH\$man¶ H\$m
à^m(dV ^r {H\$¶m hi & Bg N{> go g' H\$mcZ CnYqmgH\$man¶ Hð n[aàú¶ | ^rî'
gnhZr Hð gm(hE¶ H\$m {dMma gmV¶\$ Ed\$g' rMrZ hi &

6.1 '\$UrídaZmW aUwAn¶ ^rî' gnhZr :

' \$UrídaZmW aUOr An¶ ^rî' gnhZr Hð CnYqmg gm(hE¶ | ' mZdr¶
g¶XZmAn¶ H\$s A{^i¶{³V gm r(OH\$ gamH\$man¶ H\$s àñV¶V XZo H\$s ccH\$ XnZm¶
CnYqmgH\$man¶ H\$m VicZr¶ ~ZmVr hi & qhXr | An¶ An¶Mm[aH\$ CnYqmg ZdrZYmam H\$m
àdVZ H\$aVo hi & {d»¶mV CnYqmgH\$ma "aUyOr Zo AnZo ' ¶m An¶¶ CnYqmg Hð {cE
AnOmXr Hð níMmV Hð J¶r n¶¶c OrdZ Hð ¶WmW©Hð {d{dY An¶¶r ¶ H\$m ~S¶ JhanB©Ed\$
gOJm Hð gmW AnZo CnYqmg¶ ' o JTZo H\$m g' \$c à¶mg {H\$¶m hi & n¶íM' |
An¶¶{cH\$ CnYqmg¶ H\$m aMZm H\$mc 18 dr eVnæXr Hð Angnmg ' mZm OmVm hi & ga
~mèQa H\$mQ> Q¶r g hmSæ An¶ ' ¶a¶m EOdy©Hð CnYqmg¶ | dhmæ An¶¶{cH\$Vm H\$m
~rOmamU hmVm hi & H\$Wm j d | A' ¶aH\$m | ^r ' mH\$QwZ An¶ AZ¶Q> {hq' Vdo Zo
CnYqmg¶ | An¶¶{cH\$ à¶m {H\$¶o hi &

qhXr ' | AnM{CH\$ CnYqmgH\$ eie\$AmV dnVW: gZ 1950 H6 nImM hr
'nZr OnZr MmE & dgo Vno AnM{CH\$Vm ~rO Vno ~hV/ nhco hr ~nqM Wm, cH\$Z
CgH\$M necdZ A^r Vno hmZo cJm h & H\$B^CnYqmgH\$manZo ~hV/ CnYqmg {cI H\$a
AnM{CH\$Vm H\$no CMnB^H6 {eI aVH\$ nhMmM & I r. dKmdZcmc d' m^Zo "Pmegr H\$s amZr
cu' r~mB^ " 'yZqZr' CXqleH\$a ^A>Zo "gmJa chao Ana ' Zr', A' Vcmc ZmJa Zo
"-K Ana g' d' I r. XdD gEqmwu Zo "~n~' ZmJmOZ Zo ~cMZ' m XpI ' mMZ e\$XZo
~hVr JSm ^adagnK Ja Zo "gInr ' qm H\$M Mram', anOD AdnWr "VfV' Zo "gpaO
{H\$aZ H\$s Njed, Ana OJc H6 ' \$c CnYqmgH\$no {cI H\$a AnM{CH\$ Ymam H\$no ad{Vq
{H\$M h; &

^ri' gmhZr VWm aUOr ' | Om EH\$ ' n{CH\$ A\$A ZOa AmVm h; & dh nWmZ
{def H\$M h; & aUOr H\$s CnYqmg^y r Jmed h; O~(H\$ ^ri' Or H\$s H\$~m Ana ehar
^y r h; & XmZn EH\$ Xlgao H6 {H\$VZo g' H\$J h; & qh OmZZo H6 {cE nhco aUOr H6
CnYqmg gmhE q H\$M AUq qZ AndiqH\$ avrV hm/m h; & XmZno cd H\$H Zo AnZr
aMZmAn H6 ' mUq' go {d{^p gm' r(OH\$, Yn' P\$, An(WP\$ Ana amOZr{VH\$ g' nqmAq
H\$no CRqM h; &

aUw H6 CnYqmg "' cm AmMc' "naVr-n[aH\$M Oicg XrK^' m Ana "{H\$VZo
Mpanho' | ' cm AmMc naVr n[aH\$Vm ~hM{M^ CnYqmgH\$ I Ur ' | {JZm OmVm h; &

"' cm AmMc' CnYqmg "aUwOr H\$s gmhE q j d ' | AZR^ VWm ' hIdnyU^H\$V
h; & aUOr Zo Jm nMc H6 OZgm' nY q H6 ~rM ~gH\$a AnZo {dMman H\$no A{^i q{^3V Xr
h; Bgr dOh go aUOr Zo EH\$ Jm nMc {def H6 AnZo ZrOr AZw^dq Xdmam Cg
AmMc H\$s N{dqM Ed\$ anH\$VH\$ {defVmAn H\$no ~S\$ gmXJr go C^mam h; gmW hr
CymZo Cg AmMc H\$s nZnVr hB^gm' r(OH\$ g' nqmAq H\$no ~S\$ ~marH\$s go COMJa
H\$aZo H\$M g' \$c aqmg {H\$M h; & "' cm AmMc' Bg CnYqmg H\$s ^y' H\$M ' | aUOr
KnfV H\$aVo h; ""Bg (CnYqmg) ' | ' \$c ^r, e^ ^r h; & Jcm- ^r H\$MS> ^r h; &

M&Z ^r, gKaVm ^r hi, Hē\$Nvm ^r- 'c {H\$gr ' | go ^r Xm Z ~MmH\$a {ZH\$c Zht
 nmfjmk' ' 'cm AmMc H\$m empāXH\$ AW°hi J\$xm AmMc cmj {UH\$ AW°hi, 'cm àn\$ H\$m
 àXe & 'cm Bg{cE H\$s fh àn\$ AZH\$ZH\$ N{i>q~XpAm go AY¶ àn\$no H\$s Anj m
 A{YH\$ {nN\$sm hjAm hi & »¶mVamā aUOr H\$m {dídmg hi, ""H\$' go H\$' {' Å\$ H\$no
 nhMmZZm & {' Å\$ Amp ' Z¶¶ go Jhar ' nā~V hi & NāD\$ ~mV Zhr &''² 'cm AmMc ' |
 gm' r(OH\$ g' n¶m Hō VhV Zmar H\$s g' n¶m, Jm' g' n¶m, gm' s/r¶ g¶H\$ma,
 amOZr{VH\$ g' n¶mAm Hō VhV Mznd Zr{V, Xc~\$r VWm nDrdmX Amp AmW¶\$
 g' n¶mAm Hō g^r nhcyC^aH\$a gm' ZoAnE hi &

^rī' gnhZr Bgr g' n¶m H\$H\$ "-g\$Vr' ' | CR¶Vo hi & ~ñVr H\$m XrZy ~aSy Hō
 hmW VrZ gm ēn¶o ' | ~MH\$a AnZo Jmel Mcm OmVm hi & Cg d³V XrZy Cggo ñdmV°
 {gō H\$aVm hi, CgHō ~mX Cgo NāD\$>XVm hi & "-g\$Vr' CnY¶mg ' | ^rī' Or Zo Zmar
 g' n¶m H\$no ~S\$ VmH\$V Hō gmW CR¶¶m hi & ZaD\$a Hō ē\$N ' | CnY¶mgH\$ma Zo{cI m hi,
 ""i¶dhma ' | Cgo {H\$gr H\$no c ^mdZm H\$m {H\$gr AnE' r¶Vm ¶m AnZmZ H\$m ^mg {' cm
 hm¶ Egm Zhr Wm & XrZyV~ ^r BgH\$m eara hr ZrMnD\$Vm Wm &''³

aUOr H\$s H\$Wm^¶' Jmel hi & O~ H\$s ^rī' Or H\$s H\$ñ~mB°Amp ehar j d aUOr
 H\$s ecr ' | Jm' rU gm' r(OH\$ OrdZ H\$m Ono ¶WmV°Ed\$ {Zanj {MīU {' cVm hi & dh
 {hYXr CnY¶mg gm{hE¶ ' | A{U[V¶ Jm' {def Hō ' nU¶' go ^maVr¶ Jm' n¶ H\$m CZHō
 {Zdm{g¶¶ H\$s gV² Amp AgV² àd¶¶¶¶H\$m Egm gú' AmH\$cZ àd M& H\$no NāD\$H\$a AY¶
 H\$hm{Z¶¶ VWm CnY¶mg¶ ' | Xd Zo H\$no Zhr\$ hi & na\$w ^rī' Or H\$ H\$Wm dñVy H\$m
 dmVmdaU H\$ñ~mB°d ehar hmVo hE ^r A{YH\$Va nm¶ n¶ H\$m n[ade Jm' rUm¶ Ogm hr hi &
 Ono ^r hmo XnZn¶ cd H\$¶ H\$s AnZr ZrOr {defV: d ecr hmZo Hō ~mX ^r 'yc Cō¶¶ ' |
 àn¶: g' mZVm hmZo Hō H\$maU XnZn¶ H\$no EH\$ Xgao Hō H\$ar~ al gH\$Vo hi & ^rī' Or H\$m
 "V' g' Amp aUOr H\$m "" 'cm AmMc' CnY¶mg Zm¶H\$¶d[hV CnY¶mg hi & ¶lo XnZn¶
 CnY¶mg H\$hr g' mZn¶/a {dMman¶ H\$no cH\$a McVo hi & 'cm AmMc H\$m CXrhaU dh

AnZo Jmel ' | ahoIm AnZo g' mO ' |, AnZr OmV ' | ahoIm & OmV ~hM ~Sx MrO hj & OmV Hs ~m Egr hj {H\$ A~ ~Sæ go ~Sæ crSæ AnZr AnZr OmV nmO:æ ' o hj &⁴

Ego hr H0N>{dMma "V' g' ' | ^r añVW hj, ""¶h g~ {hYX|Am Hs MmcmHs hj, ~»er Or, h' g~ OmZVo hj & Am Mmho OmHsho H\$ng {hYX|Am Hs O' mV hj & H\$ng {hYX|Am Hs O' mV hj Anp ' mcr' crJ ' ygc' mZn Hs & H\$ng ' ygc' mZn Hs ahZw mB[©] Zht Hsa gH\$Vm &''⁵

^rî' gnhZr Anp aUw Or ' m³g0mXr go à^m(dV g' mOdmXr CnY¶mgH\$nar H0 ê\$ñ ' | {XI mB[©]Xw o hj & aUwH0 AmW{cH\$ CnY¶mgm | ~mY àdmh epr Jw rU gm r(OH\$ OrdZ Hsm Om ¶WmW[©]Ed\$ {Zangj {MÌU {' cVm hj, dht {hYXr CnY¶mg gm(hE¶ ' | A{ÜVr¶ hj & aUwEH\$ H0ec CnY¶mgH\$na H0 ê\$ñ ' | C^ao hE H\$cmH\$na hj & CZH0 CnY¶mgr ' | ¶WmW[©]Hsm Ord\$ {MÌU {' cVm hj & ^rî' Or Hs epr ' | ^r aUwOr Hs hr Vah gm r(OH\$, amOZr{VH\$, AmW¶\$ OrdZ Hsm ¶WmW[©]Anp {Zangj gy' {MÌU {' cVm hj & ^rî' Hs ~g\$yr Ogr nmì Vm en¶X hr {hYXr gm(hE¶ ' | Xgar BVZr O¶mæ\$, {Z^uH\$ AèhS> Anp ~Sx go ~Sx ' ygr~Vn Hsm hgH\$ Pç OmZdmcr Znar hmo & aUwOr AnZr àl a ^mfmepr Ed\$ AX^V AJmY dUZ epr Hs H\$naU hr Jw n¶M {eènr H0 Zm' go à{gÕ hj &

6.2 A' Wcnc ZmJa Anp ^rî' gnhZr :

ñdmV\$¶mā qhXr CnY¶mg H0 {dH\$ng ' | A' Wcnc ZmJa Hsm AÉ¶V d{ei:enJ[©] ¶mXmZ ' mZm OmVm hj & CÝhmZo gm r(OH\$, AmW¶\$, Ym' ¶\$, amOZr{VH\$ d gmH\$VH\$ AmX {d{dY {df¶mpha AnZr cd Zr McmB[©]hj & àð M& H0 H\$Wm gm(hE¶ H0 C¶m¶H\$ hmVo hE ^r ZmJaOr àð M& go {^P hj, ¶h amO ¶w Hs XZ hj & EH\$ Va' \$ ¶{X ^¶mZH\$ AH\$mc¶ Anp ' hm' r[a¶m go cH\$sa ' hEdnJ[©]ami:¶ Anp gm r(OH\$ AnYXmcZm Hsm {MÌU CZH\$ H\$(V¶m | {dñVma go hjAm hj, Vm dht Amgnmg H0 nml ÊS>

AY{dídmg, gnñH\$VH\$ 'w Vm, PR\$ emZ, ~ZmdQ, {XI mdQ, H\$[' gäVfm, dóVfm
 OrdZ, XhO H\$s g' ñVfm {óVfm H\$s Ad' mZZm d emfU Ogr {dH\$(Vfm^r CZH\$r ZOamj
 go Zht ~M nmñr & ^rî' gnñZr OrdZ H\$s dñVpñW{V VVm g' {nV VVm gnñWm(nV
 ' jëVfm Hð nV Vmo al Vo hc na\$w g' VZmgna ~Xcmd H\$s ' nñ H\$aVo hi, O~ {H\$ ZmJaOr
 Oê\$aV go ÁVfmXm AmñWmZ h, 3VfmH\$ dñVpñW{V AnëVpñVH\$ q~XpAm na H\$^r {H\$gr
 H\$mo {OHSZo Zht Xv/r, daZ OrdZ ' | {Za\$A g\$vcZ H\$mo OY' Xv/r ahVr hi & AmY{ZH\$
 OZ MvZm Hð EH\$ goJ H\$WmH\$ma hmZo Hð ZmVo ZmJaOr Hð nml {d{dY ~m{OH\$ VVm
 gmñ m{OH\$ dJm H\$mo à{Z{YEd H\$aVo hc & ^VfmZH\$ AH\$mcñ Amñ ' hmñ m{aVfm go cñ\$a
 ' hîdnj©ami\$ñ Amñ gmñ m{OH\$ AmñXmZñ H\$mo {MÏU ZmJaOr H\$s AZñ\$ H\$(Vfm ' |
 {dñVma go hAm hi & Sñ {JareHð' ma d' m{Hð eäXm ' o ""ZmJaOr Ego l õ> hmñ-
 ñññH\$ma hc {OZHð ñññññ ' o ' Zñññ Hð OrdZ H\$s ' ml hgr CSñZo H\$s cçH\$ Zht hmñ/r,
 A{nVw CgH\$mo cj CZ {dgs{Vfm na àhma H\$aZm hmñ/m hi, Omñ ' mZd g' mO H\$s àJ{V
 ' | ~mYH\$ hi & ... gmñ m{OH\$ Ed\$ gnñH\$(VH\$ n[ade H\$s {dgs{Vfm ' ïWmMamñ nml Ê\$
 na gonXm©CRñZo ' | ZmJaOr H\$mo VmñXmZ AVñZrñ hi &''⁶ ' Üñ- {ZaZ dJ© | {dÜ' mZ
 {d{^P è\$ñññ, Hðar{Vfm Ed\$ Zmar OrdZ H\$s {dSñ~ZmAmñ H\$mo nXm©ñe H\$aZo go doH\$VB©
 Zht {hmñ(H\$MñE± hi & l r. Xdñ Mñ-o H\$HVo hi, ""OmVrñ MvZm Hð Hðñ ' | ' mZd g' mO
 l mgH\$a dh g' mO hi {OgH\$s A{^ññ{³V H\$s Oê\$aV cd H\$ g-go A{YH\$ ' hgyg
 H\$aVm hi, Ogm {H\$ àd M\$ Hð Vhmñ nX-X{cV Amñ An' m{ZV H\$FH\$ hi & A' V/cmc
 ZmJa Hð gmñhEñ ' | Vñ g' mO "" ÜñdJ© hi, {OgHð H\$ç' H\$ gmñ m{OH\$ B{Vhmñ do
 H\$' e: H\$adQ> (1857 Hð {dDmñ Ed\$ gmññdmñr Jñmñ r Hð ~mX 1885 ' | J{Rv H\$moç
 Hð gmñ C^aVm hAm ' ÜñdJ© nrññññ (ASJOr XmgVm H\$s {l cmñ \$ gKfñV ' ÜñdJ©
 ~X Amñ g' D (1947 ' | ñdmYrZVm àmár Hð ~mX amññññVm Hð {Z' mñ Ed\$ {dH\$mg ' |
 cmññññññ H\$ ññdñWmAmñ go Oñññ VVm {dH\$mg H\$s ZB© {Oc| Tñññ ' ÜñdJ© A' V/
 Amñ {df (amOZr{VH\$ AanOH\$Vm Ed\$ g' mOdmX Hð gnZo ' | OrVm Vñdm ' ÜñdJ© Zmñññ

~hW Jmmc (gm' r(OH\$ {df' Vm H0 gmW gsmX H\$aVm Ed\$ ApñVEd H0 {cE gKf8V X{cV ' Ü¶dJ) Am(X CnY¶mgm' | àñVW H\$aVo hj & CnY¶mgm' | {g' \$ ' Ü¶dJ)hr Zht hj ~pèH\$ AmYr X¶Z¶m (ór) H\$s dh dmñV{dH\$ gÀMmB°hj; {Ogo Am' Vnp go àJ{Verc C¶¶mgH\$ma Næ> XVo hj & àð M\$, ¶lenmc, ^rî' gmhZr Am(X BgH0 AndmX hj & ZmJaOr H0 CnY¶mgm' ¶ Mtho dh ~X Apa g' D H\$s VmB°hmo AWdm ZmÀ¶m ~hW Jmmc H\$s {ZJ¶¶m BZ M[a¶m H0 ' mÜ¶' go {nVgVnE' H\$ g' mO ' | EH\$ ór H\$s qOXJr Ed\$ CgH0 gKf8H\$sm ' m' P\$ ~¶mZ {H\$¶m J¶m hj}'⁷

ZmJaOr OrdZ ^a CZ à{VJm' r VmH\$Vm H0 {dê\$Õ cSv| aho Om i¶{³V -i¶{³V H0 ~rM Xrdma I Sx H\$aVr hj & do Om(V Ed\$ Y' °H0 AmYma na g' mO {d^mOZ H0 nj Ya Zht ah hj & CZH0 AZgma h' g^r ^maVr¶ {H\$gr ^r Om(V Apa Y' °H0 hmZo go nhcoqhX¶VnZr hj & Om cmw g' mO ' | "am' H0 Zm' na AcJmddmX H\$sm ~rO ~mZm MthVo hj, CZH\$sm C¶¶hmZo I wCH\$a {dam¶ {H\$¶m hj, ""¶o X\$Jo- ' \$gmX H\$sm ' mhpç O- go OY' ^¶' Apa ' pñOX H\$sm PJS¶ ~Xm hj, V- go ' cH\$ñ gH\$Vm h¶ gD> nagD> H\$a¶¶Zc ZVmAm¶ Zo ' \$c¶m hj &''⁸

C¶¶hmZo CnY¶mgm' H0 gmW-gmW H\$hm(Z¶m) ' | ^r àJ{Verc g' mO H0 {Z' m¶ Apa {dH\$mg H\$s AmH\$ng m H\$mo àH\$Q> {H\$¶m hj &

Bg àH\$ma h' Xd Vo hj {H\$ ^rî' Or H0 gm(hE¶) H\$s Vah hr ZmJaOr H0 gm(hE¶) ' o ^r E¶Vhm(gH\$ gm' r(OH\$, amOZr{VH\$ Vm gm(hE¶) n0>¶' ' | ^r OZMvZm H\$s A{^i¶{³V {' cVr hj & ^rî' Or Apa A' ¶cmc ZmJaOr H\$s {d{dY Am¶¶m(gH\$ H\$V¶m C¶ dJ, ' Ü¶dJ)VWm {ZàZdJ°H\$s ¶WmW°' Zm¶¶m H\$sm {M¶¶H\$Z H\$aVr hj & BZH0 g¶¶m(gm(hE¶) ' | ' Ü¶dJ)¶ OrdZ H\$s H\$R¶m CÀM dJ¶m g' mO ' | i¶má g¶¶H\$ma JV {dH\$V¶m {ZàZdJ¶ OrdZ H\$s {dS\$-ZnE' H\$ n[aU{V Am(WP\$ hrZVmAm¶ H0 ' \$cñdê\$ñ CÈn¶ n[apñW{V¶m {d{dY J¶¶m Am(X H\$sm {M¶U {dñVma go

hġAm Aġ & 10 Xnżnġ OZdmXr MġZm Hġ cd H\$ hġ & OZVm H\$ nrđm hr BZHġ cd H\$ġ
gġXZm H\$m AmYma hġ &

6.3 1mXdġ e' m' Mġ' Amġ ^rġ' gnhZr :

{hYXr Edđ amOñWmZr H\$Wm gr{hĒġ Hġ à»1mV ' hmYZr H\$WmH\$ma I r. 1mXdġ
e' m' Mġ' Hġ gġġġg{hĒġ ' | gr{OH\$ MġZm nJ-nJ na ^ar nđx hġ & ""do
àJ{Verc MġZm Hġ Ego H\$WmH\$ma, CnY1mgH\$ma hc {OYhmZo 1mWmW, AmXe^nasham Amġ
AmY{ZH\$Vm H\$m A^Yndġg' Ydġ AnZr H\$V1mġ ' o {H\$1m & ''⁹ gr{OH\$, Am{Wġ\$,
Ym' 1\$ Amġ amOZr{VH\$ {dgđ{V1mġ Vm {dġnVmAmġ Hġ {MġU ' | do {gŌhñV aho hc &
dgo Vm {Xëcr, ' B, H\$ncH\$Vm Ogo ' hmZJanġ H\$ CRm-nO-H\$, H\$ncrhc, AmmYmr
Edđ gġF^r BZHġ gġZ ' | { ' cVm hġ nađw n[ade Hġ nġV {def cJmd hmZo Hġ H\$maU
CZH\$ A{YH\$ġ H\$V1mġ' e\$ gġH\$V H\$ {d{dYVm go nġfV hġ & gr Yr gġH\$V Hġ
à{V {dġm Edđ X{cVmġ Hġ à{V ghmZrġV al Zdmco MġOr Hġ gđđZerc öXġ Zo
amOñWmZr OZOrdZ Hġ àĒġġ Amġm' d A^md H\$no BVZr gOrdVm go Comġa {H\$1m hġ
{H\$ CZH\$ amZrE±amOñWmZr OZ OrdZ H\$ hr Zht A{nVw gġġġ^maV H\$ XbmVr
XġZ1m H\$m àmġ n{UH\$ à{V{-ā- à{VV hmZo cJvr hġ & Bg gġ^ġ' nġJuġ H\$WmH\$ma
VWm CnY1mgH\$ma H\$' cída Or Zo H\$hm ^r hġ {H\$, ""amOñWmZ Hġ -hmZo Mġ Zo ^maVrġ
1mWmW^H\$no énmH\$V Xr hġ & ''¹⁰

CZH\$ ghmZrġV gXd {ZāZ-' ŪġdJuġ d enġfV nmġġ Hġ gmV ahr hġ Om
AnZo AprñVĒd H\$no ~Mnġo al Zo H\$ Or{O{dfm ' | OrdZ H\$no Tm aho hġ & Bgr H\$maU
CZH\$ amZnAmġ ' | A{eġj V Jm rU OZVm Hġ A\$ {dídmġġ e\$Tġġm (Ogo ZnVmāWm,
SmġZ ' | {dídmġ, gVr-āWm, ~mc-{dġm, H\$Y1m-dY, XhO-āWm, ' Ēġy ^mO, Xmg
āWm, Xh ġġmma) cmġġ ġġgZġ, ~XcVo gr{OH\$ ' ġġġ, Tmcr h[aOZ-M' ma ...

ñdanġ H\$ġ JġZ XnZġ hr aMznH\$ġar H\$ġo EH\$ YanVc na cm I S\$ġ H\$aVm hj & dgo XnZġ CnYġġmgH\$ġar Ed\$ H\$WnH\$ġar ' | {^P VnE± ^r hj, Mġ H\$ġm aMzm ' \$cH\$ ^rġ' H\$ġs Angj m ~hġAnġġm' r hj & CÝhmZo EġVhmġgH\$, ġm' m(OH\$, ġ' ñġġmàYmZ, ' Zmġġm(ZH\$, ġm' ÝVr Mġ/ZmaH\$ H\$Wm ġm(hĒġġ Vm CnYġġmg ġm(hĒġġ H\$ġs ġOZġm A{YH\$ H\$ġs hj & O~ {H\$ ^rġ' Or Zo ġ' H\$ġ(cZ n[ade ġo hr H\$WmġñVw H\$ġm MġġZ A{YH\$ {H\$ġġm hj & aMzmAnġ Hġ n[aUm' H\$ġs Ñ{i>ġo ^r "Mġ' ^rġ' ġo H\$ġht Amġo OmZ nSVo hj & BġHġ ġmW hr àġġġ: "Mġ' H\$ġs ġġZ H\$ġs ġġZ H\$ġs àġUm ómġ/ XbmVr OZOrdZ ({deġfH\$a anOñWmZr) A{YH\$ ahm hj & Bġr{cE CZH\$ġs ÁġġmXmVa aMzmAnġ ' | anOñWmZ H\$ġm ġm' rU n[ade ġmH\$ġna d ġOrd hm CR\$ġ hj, BġHġ {dn[aV ^rġ' Or Hġ cd Z H\$ġm àġUm ómġ/ ġm' rU H\$ġs Angj m H\$ġñ~mB©d ehar j ð A{YH\$ ahm hj & naÝVwBVZm ġ~ hmZona ^r Cġóġġ Hġ ñVana XnZġġ aMznH\$ġmġ Zo ġ' mZ êšn ġo ġ' mO ' ġ ġġġmá AZmñWm, A{ZġMġġ, AanOH\$Vm, AnH\$ġme, HġĒR\$ġ, Zmġġġ H\$ġs ġġWmW©ġcH\$ A{^ġġġ{³V OrdÝVvm Hġ ġmW H\$ġs hj & Vm ġm' ÝVr Anġ nġOrdmXr emfU Hġ n[aàóġġ ' | HġġġġV fSġġġ H\$ġar ' Zmġġġm H\$ġm ġeñV àĒġġġS {H\$ġġm hj & A\$V: XnZġġ hr aMznH\$ġna EH\$ġr cúġġ H\$ġm àmá H\$aZo Hġ {cE Wmġs {^P amñVo ġo McVo {XI mB©nS>aho hj & Omġ ^r hmġ cúġġ Hġ AmYmana ġhr, h' XnZġġ CnYġġmgH\$ġmġ H\$ġm EH\$ ġmW I S\$ġ Vm H\$a hr ġH\$Vo hj &

6.4 S\$ġ anġġġ anKd Anġ ^rġ' ġmġZr :

S\$ġ anġġġ anKd Vm ^rġ' Or H\$ġ VmZm ~hġAnġġm' r hj & S\$ġ anġġġ anKdOr {hÝXr ġm(hĒġġ Hġ {d{ei>Anġ à{V^m ġġġP aMznH\$ġmġo ' ġ ġoEH\$ hj & anKdOr ~hġ/ hr Aèġġġġw cH\$a Bġ ġġma ' | AnE Wo & CZH\$ġm OÝ' 17 OmZġmar 1923 H\$ġm Amġam ' | hġAm Wm & 12 {ġV\$-a 1962 H\$ġm ~à~B©' ġ CZH\$ġm {ZYZ hġAm & anKd Or H\$ġm {ZYZ {hÝXr ġm(hĒġġ Hġ {cE ~Sġ XpI H\$ġs ~mV hj & EH\$ {d{ei> à{V^m ġġġP ġmġġr aMznH\$ġna H\$ġm I mZo Hġ XpI H\$ġm PġZm nS\$ġ & ³ġġġ {H\$ CÝhmZo AnZr Aèġġġġw ġhr {hÝXr

gm(hÉ¶) H\$no {dnic gm(hÉ¶)H\$ {dYmZnH\$ ^Q>Xr do AnO ^r {hYXr gm(hÉ¶) H\$ {cE EH\$ AZ' mc ^Q>~Zoh¶)ohj &

H\$Wm VWm CnY¶mg gm(hÉ¶) ' | CR#B°JB°g' n¶Amo An¶ dM¶aH\$ YanVc na 'mZdr¶ ' ¶¶mo OZ-g¶XZm, g'mOJV OS\m H\$mo VnSzo An¶ ¶WmV°H\$mo H\$cnÉ' H\$ A{^i¶}{³V XZoh\$ N{i>go an¶¶) anKd An¶ ^rî' Or H\$s VncZm gmW¶\$ hj & dgo XnZn¶ ' | { ' cVnE±^r hj & àW' anKd Or H\$m H\$Wm VWm An¶Y¶m(gH\$ j ð ^rî' Or H\$s VncZm ' | ~h¶Am¶¶ r hj & CÝhnZo E¶Vhn(gH\$, gm¶H\$VH\$, XmeZHS, Yn¶' ¶\$, An¶W¶\$, gm¶ r(OH\$, anOZ{VH\$ An(X {d{^P {df¶¶) H\$mo OhmH\$Wm ¶¶m CnY¶mg H\$m AnYma ~Zn¶¶m Wm, dhm^rî' Or Zo gm¶ r(OH\$, Yn¶' ¶\$ An¶W¶\$ anOZr{VH\$ {df¶¶)ha Á¶mXm cd Zr McnB°h; & {ÜVr¶ ^rî' Or Zo anKdOr H\$s Anj m gm¶Xn¶¶)H\$Vm d {d^mOZ H\$s ÌmgXr na ~h¶ OmXm {cI m hj & dht g'mZVmAn¶ XnZn¶ hr cd H\$ OrdZ ' ¶¶¶ H\$s N{i>go 'mZdr¶ g¶XZmAn¶ H\$mo C^maVo hj & XnZn¶ H\$m gm(hÉ¶) i¶}{³V H\$mo H\$Ð ~ZnH\$a CgH\$ gm¶ r(OH\$ n[adæ AnMma-{dMma {d{^P e\$T¶¶) An¶ gm¶ r(OH\$ H\$ar{V¶¶) H\$mo gý' Vm H\$ gmW C^maVm hj & hmBVZm Andí¶ hj {H\$ ^rî' Or H\$m OY' An¶ ahZ-ghZ ehar n[adæ ' | h¶Am & Bg H\$naU CÝhnZo àn¶ AnZo H\$í¶¶ ¶¶m CnY¶mg H\$ {cE ehar n[adæ H\$mo hr Á¶mXm Muzm hj & ehar CÂM-' Ü¶-Záz dJ°H\$s gm¶ r(OH\$, An¶W¶\$, Yn¶' ¶\$ Ed\$ AY¶ àd¶¶¶¶) H\$mo CÝhnZo AnZr H\$Wn¶¶Vw H\$m {df¶¶) Anj mH\$V A{YH\$ ~Zn¶¶m hj, O- {H\$ an¶¶) anKd XbmVr j ð ' | nco-~T°hmZo H\$m H\$naU A{YH\$Va Jw rU n[adæ H\$mo AnZr {df¶¶)dñVw AnYma ~ZnVo hj, na¶wBgH\$m ¶¶h ' Vc- H\$Xn¶n Zht hj {H\$ gmhZr Or H\$dc ehar n[adæ d anKdOr Jw rU n[adæ go ~¶o ah¶ XnZn¶ Zo hr ehar-Jw rU n[adæ H\$mo nWmZ {X¶¶m hj An¶ Om ^r hmo XnZn¶ H\$s {df¶¶)dñVw H\$m ' ¶ CÔ¶¶ EH\$ hr hj "OZ Om¶¶V AWdm gm¶ r(OH\$ M¶Zm {OgH\$ H\$naU XnZno H\$nr \$s H\$ar~ R¶haVo hj &

S¶¶ anKdOr Zo 39 df°H\$s Aënmd{Y ' | qhXr gm(hÉ¶) H\$s àn¶¶): g^r {dUmAn¶ ' | aMZm H\$aH\$ ~h¶ w r à{V^m H\$m n[aM¶¶) {X¶¶m & CZH\$s aMZm gm¶ i¶¶°BVZr Wr {H\$

{H\$gr EH\$ {dÚm ' | dh g' m Zht nmb^oApa H\$(dVm, Jè' \$H\$Wm, [annm/m^o, CnY^omg, H\$hmZr, AmcnMZm, B{Vhmg, g' mOemó, AnamYemó AmX g^r {df^ompda CZH\$
 cd Zr Mcr Apa H\$ar~ 150 nñVH\$ {cI r VWm àn^o}: N^o cmo^o H\$no OJh {' cr hj &
 VWm do N^o cmo^o H\$ gmW hr ahZm ng\$ H\$aVo Wo & am^o H\$U {' I Zo {cI m ^r hj ""
 AnZo ~S^o ^mB^o(ñdm' r Or) H\$ gmW ' H\$mZ Xd Vo g' ^o CÝhmZo (an^o amKd) AnZo
 {dMma ~VnE Wo {H\$ ' P^o N^o cmo^o H\$s ~ñVr ' | ' H\$mZ cH\$a ahZm AÀN^o cJVm hj,
³an^o H\$ ' ar H\$hmZ^o H\$ Bcn^o>Apa nmì dhm^o{' cVo hj &' '11

CÝhmZo AnZr aMzmAm^o H\$ ' n^o go nr{S^o, em^oFV, X{cV Apa Cnó^o V,
 I {' H\$, ' OX^o, h[aOZ ZO>H\$Oa ~Dmao Apa cno^o H\$m àUm X^o hE EH\$ am^oVm
 [XI m^o hj & CZH\$ öX^o ' | I {' H\$m d em^oVm H\$ à{V ghmZ^o V Wr VWm em^oH\$m H\$
 à{V K^o & do ^oWmV^o H\$ Zm' na Z^o ^oZdmX H\$m ^r {MÌU H\$aZo H\$ nj Ka Zht Wo
 CZH\$m gm^o hE^o gm^odmX go àna\$ h^o ' mZdV^o H\$s Ana ~J^o J^o VWm CÝhm^o Zo
 g' mOdmX ^oWmV^o H\$m {MÌU H\$aVo hE ' Z^o H\$s nrS^o H\$no à' w ' mZVo hE dmUr Xr
 hj & do ' mZd H\$s H\$e\$U n^o H\$ma Apa öX^odmH\$ n[ap^oW{V^o H\$no AnZr aMzmAm^o ' |
 gÀMnB^oH\$ gmW àñVW H\$aZo H\$ hm' r Wo VWm CÝhmZo gm^o r(OH\$, A^odmWm, A^oY^o
 Apa {df' VmAm^o H\$no AnZr H\$V^o ' | goJVm H\$ gmW CZmam ^r hj & {Zp^o MV èsn go
 àn^o, ^mf^o, Y'^oAmX g^oU^oAm^o H\$ D\$na CRH\$a X^o r Apa XrZ^o H\$ cd H\$ S^o
 an^o amKdOr Zo g' mO H\$m ' mJ^oe^o {H\$^o &

"Kan^o amKd Or H\$m nhcm CnY^omg hj {OgH\$ ' n^o go do EH\$ H\$WmH\$ma H\$
 èsn' | C^aH\$a gm^o Zo AmE & Bg' | H\$nc^o H\$m dmVmdaU Ed\$ N^o - N^o mAm^o H\$m ñdÀN^o
 OrdZ ~h^o ^oWmV^o èsn' | {MÌV h^oAm hj & I r e^oV {Ì d^o {cI Vo hj ""Bg CnY^omg ' |
 H\$nc^o H\$ dJ^o N^o OrdZ H\$m {MÌU {H\$^o J^o hj & Bg H\$WmZH\$ ' | {ÜVr^o {díd
^o H\$ ~mX H\$s gm^o r(OH\$ pñW{V H\$no Zhr N^oAm daZ ~m=UdmX n^oOrdmXr Apa

H\$Åan\$W\$ŋ na VrI oApa M\$H\$co iŋ\$ŋ ~nU 'mao Jŋo & dJ©Y' ©Apa ê\$T\$dmXr g' mO
iŋdnWm H\$m {dandY {H\$ŋm Jŋm &""¹²

"' W\$H\$m {O\$cm' '| gm' nAŋdmXr Zr{V Aŋa XmgàWm H\$m {dandY Zmar ñdV\$ŋ Vm,
er{fVŋ H\$ à{V H\$éUm VWm g' Vm Am{X OrdZ 'j\$ŋm H\$m g' WZ hj & "hDp' erfP\$
g' mOdmXr CnYŋmg '| A\$JOr H\$s emgZZr{V, CZH\$ AÉŋmMma, {dcm{gVm, gm' m{OH\$,
d' Zñŋ, {ZàZdJ©H\$s H\$ER\$ Ogr g' ñŋmE±{M{ŋV hj & "C-mc' CnYŋmg '| ehar Aŋa
Jm' rU OrdZ nŌ{Vŋm {^P-{^P ñVanŋ na d{Uŋ hj & Bg'| àd H\$s 'hVm H\$
A{V[a³V Zmar OrdZ d gm' m{OH\$ H\$ar{Vŋm H\$m ^r {M{ŋV {H\$ŋm Jŋm hj & "à{VXmZ'
'| VÈH\$m{cZ Ym' P\$, amOZr{VH\$, gm' H\$H\$VH\$, n[apñW{Vŋm VWm Xmg-àWm, -hŋ-
{ddrh, naŋna d' Zñŋ {ZaŋH\$e emgZ H\$m à^md Am{X g' ñŋmE±{M{ŋV H\$s JB©hj &
"-mZo Aŋa Kmŋc 'jg' '| Zmar g' ñŋm {dYdm {ddrh X{cV Aŋa nr{S\$V iŋ{³Vŋm H\$
OrdZ H\$s g' ñŋmE±d{Uŋ hj & "nj r Aŋa AnH\$me' CnYŋmg '| VÈH\$m{cZ gm' m{OH\$,
Ym' P\$, gm' H\$H\$VH\$ Aŋa amOZr{VH\$ n[apñW{Vŋm H\$m {Zê\$ŋU cd H\$ Zo g' \$cVm go
{H\$ŋm hj & "YaVr 'am Ka' '| cd H\$ Zo cmnro\$ H\$ OrdZ H\$ ŋWmV©H\$m àñVW {H\$ŋm
hj & "' hmH\$nc' '| amKd Or Zo AH\$nc H\$s ^ŋH\$saVm, 'mZd H\$s X' ZrŋVm, nŋrn{Vŋm
VWm A{YH\$m{aŋm H\$ emfU H\$s 'm' P\$ H\$Wm H\$m àñVW {H\$ŋm hj &

^rî' gmhZr H\$ CnYŋmgŋ H\$s g\$ŋm Aën hmvo hŋ ^r CZ'| gm' m{OH\$
{dfŋ' VmAmŋ {dSâ-ZmAmŋ Ed\$gm' XmŋŋH\$Vm H\$m {MŋU hj & CZna H\$S\$, Ed\$g»V {MŋU
{H\$ŋm Jŋm hj & g' mO H\$ gdŋam ŋm {ZàZdJ©Aŋa 'ÜŋdJ©H\$ AZr'dŋ go AdJV hmvo
hŋ, CZ dJu H\$s nH\$S>H\$s H\$ecVm CZ'| Xd r Om gH\$Vr hj & ^rî' Or H\$ CnYŋmg
"' j\$ŋmXmg H\$s 'mS\$' "V' g' '| amOZr{VH\$, gm' m{OH\$, EŋVhm{gH\$ Ym' P\$ Aŋa Am{W\$P\$
g' ñŋmAmŋ H\$m VÈH\$m{cZ {MŋU {H\$ŋm Jŋm hj & na\$W "V' g' H\$ àYmZ éngo
amOZr{VH\$ ñda COMJa hŋAm hj &

qhXr gr{hE¶ H\$no BZ XnZn H\$WmH\$man Vwm CnY¶mgH\$manZo AnZo gr{hE¶ go
~h¶/ ApAN>^Q>MTæB^hc& XnZn¶^r ~hp' w r à{V^m H\$ Y{Z ' mZoOmVo h; &

6.5 ¶lenmc An¶ ^rî' :

¶lenmc An¶ ^rî' XnZn hr aMZnH\$man H\$m gOZ YanVc OZ-OrdZ go O¶m
h¶Am h; & XnZn Zo hr {d{^p gr n{OH\$ g' n¶mAn H\$ gmW gmW anOZr{VH\$ {dH\$V¶m
H\$no^r CnZr cd Zr H\$ ' mU¶' goCR¶m h; & S¶ {ddH\$ Or ZoEV-à{VeV gE¶ H\$hm
h; ""^rî' gnhZr ZoV' g {cl H\$a ¶lenmc H\$s naanam H\$no AmJo~T¶m h; & V' g H\$
~mX ^rî' Or Zo' æ¶mXmg H\$s ' nS¶ An¶ H\$Vmo H\$s aMZnE±H\$s {OZ' | anOZr{V H\$ g¶
C^aVo h; & ¶lenmc H\$m P¶m gM An¶ ^rf' gnhZr H\$m V' g EH\$ hr n¶>¶' na {cl o
J¶o h; & ¶Úm{n P¶m gM ~h¶ ~S¶m CnY¶mg h; CgH\$s EdO ' | V' g H\$m \$s cYw h; &
c¶H\$Z ^rî' gnhZr Zo Xe H\$s ñdV¶ Vm H\$ n¶^H\$ gnhXm¶H\$Vm H\$ V' g H\$m Om
{MÌU {H\$¶m h; dh {H\$gr êsn ' | P¶m -gM go H\$' Zht h; & P¶m-gM AnZo gmW
H\$B^ags {cE hE h; CXmhaU ñdêsn Vmam H\$ZH\$ ercm nar, {Jc An¶ AgX H\$ ~rM
nZnVo àð g\$¶ An¶ O¶Vo [aV¶ H\$s XX^ar H\$hmZr & V' g ' | BgH\$ {cE H\$B^
J¶nBe hr Zht Wr & V' g Vm AmOmXr H\$ nmM {XZ n¶^H\$s H\$Wm h; & c¶H\$Z Ohm±Vmam
H\$m EH\$ H\$ ~mX EH\$ gm anO, hm' \$O An¶ Zā-y' wgc' mZ Úmam ¶mZ emfU An¶ Y' ©
n[adVZ H\$s à{H\$¶m McVr h; Cgr H\$ g' mZn¶/aU àH\$memo H\$m A,, m» I m Úmam ~cnV
AnhaU An¶ {' \$a O~aXñVr {ZH\$nh H\$a {c¶m OmVm h; & ~ædmo H\$ Zm' na Om
A' mZdr¶ AE¶mVma {H\$¶m Om gH\$Vm h; dh XnZn OJh hm/m h; & V' g ' | BH\$-mc
qgh H\$no {H\$g ~ah' r H\$ gmW nrO H\$a Bñcm' pñdH\$ma H\$an¶m OmVm h; nT H\$a {Xc
Xhc OmVm h; & na\$w Ohm±hOman-hOman¶ cmKa go ~Ka hmVo h; dhm±P¶> gM H\$
n\$Sv {Ja~marcmc {Xêcr H\$ EH\$ ' wgc' mZ go AnZr gån{V H\$ H\$wOmV ~Xc cV o h;
An¶ g¶j V hm OmVo h; O~ {H\$ V' g H\$ emhZdmO aKwZmW An¶ VOqgh Cg ' rhmc

' | ^r ~XmJ ~Zo ahVo hij & XmZnj OJh Ka go ~Ka Jar~, Aghmñl Apa Y' ©Hð Zm' na
 emfV OZVm hr hmb/r hij & {ZpíMV éngo ñlemc {Og g' ññm H\$no EH\$ ~hñ/ ~Sə' \$cH\$
 ' ð H\$hVo hij ^rî' Or Cgr g' ññm H\$no ~Sə Vr l o Apa g' \$cVm Hð gmW Nəðə' \$cH\$ ' |
 H\$hVohij &'''¹³

XmZnj hr aMZnH\$na AnZo g' ññ H\$s dV©mZ pñW{V go j ñY n{VV hmb/o hij Apa
 Cg' | n[adVZ H\$s H\$nr Zm H\$aVo hij & dV©mZ pñW{V Hð à{V AnHðme Apa Amdol OYñl
 ìñññl XmZnj aMZnH\$nanñ H\$no EH\$ hr YanMc na cm l Sñ H\$aVm hij & XmZnj hr cd H\$ñl Zo
 Zmar H\$s g' ññm H\$no ~hñ/ hr ghZññV go CRññm hij & Zmar emfU Hð Xpao nnð> ' |
 {ngVr ahr hij & emfH\$ dJu Hð KamH\$s Zñ[añme ^r emfV hij & Apa emfVñ Hð ñhme ^r
 Zñ[añme emfV hij & emfV dJñ Hð ñhme Zñ[añme emfV hij & emfV dJñ Hð ñhme Zñ[añme
 emfVñ go ^r emfV hmb/r hij & ñlenmc Or H\$s "Vnam' Apa ^rî' Or H\$s "-gñ/r' H\$ñ
 ~ah'r go emfU {H\$ñm OmVm hij & XmZnj H\$s H\$VñH\$na ^maV Hð cã~o' ù³V gñf© Bg
 gñf©Hð Ûñm ñdVñ Vm Hð ~nX Hð g' mO Apa Cg g' mO Hð gnZñ Hð ~ZVo ~OñZo
 H\$s ìñm>ñm H\$aVohij OSVmdmXr gmñHð ~a³g nñññ H\$ H\$no AmYñZH\$ Ñ{i>Apa àJ{Verc
 Ñ{i>H\$ñZ go cg H\$aVo hij & XmZnj hr cd H\$ {d^mOZ Apa {dñWmZ H\$s ' hmì mgXr H\$ñ
 BñVð mc OmVñl Apa ór qhgm nñm H\$aZo Hð {cE Zht H\$aVo daZ Egr ÌmgXrñm Hð
 ~rM go nññññ H\$no ' mZdrñl J[a' m Apa Bñm(ZñV H\$s Vcme H\$aZo Hð {cE àñV H\$aVo
 hñ ^{dññ Hð à{V gmW ahZoH\$ñ AmñdmZ H\$aVohij &

h' Xd Vo hij {H\$ ñlenmc d ^rî' XmZnj H\$s ^r aMZmAnñ ' | gm' m(OH\$, Ym' P\$,
 Am(WP\$, amOZr{VH\$ d AYñl {d{^P {dDñVmAnñ Hð {déÕ nñm ìñññl hij, nañw ñlenmc
 Or Hð ìñññl H\$s Yma ~hñ/hr nñZr hij, dh Vññ/ hr Mñð> nhñmñr hij, BgH\$ñ H\$naU ñhr
 hmñm {H\$ Vcdma d ~' cñññ AññOm Hð {déÕ cSñB©cSñZñmco cd H\$ H\$s H\$c' RÈSñ
 H\$go hmñgH\$Vr hij ? dogcd H\$ gonhcoEH\$ H\$ññVH\$ñar hij, CYa ^rî' Or Hð ìñññl H\$s
 Yma ' r nñZr hij, nañw dhññ ìñññl H\$s Ymana Yññññm cñ MTñ hñAm hij, Áñññ Áñññ h' Cg

cñ H\$no CVnaVo hç Á¶m-É¶m i¶¶¶ AnZm à^md {XI mVm hj & EH\$X' Vno\$ Zht & BgH\$sm
 H\$maU ^r ñni> hj ^rî' Or Yn¶erc Ed\$en\$ ñd^md Hð hc Ama CÝhmZo AnZr aMZmAmj
 ' | {d{^P q-X¶Am H\$no Y¶¶¶¶¶ CR¶¶m hj & A' aH\$ñV Zo Vno H\$hm ^r hj, ""^rî' Or H\$s
 AZH\$ aMZmAmj ' | Y¶¶¶¶¶ Zo ' | AmVm hj & {def ê\$ngo ' c¶¶hm "V' g' H\$sm {OH\$ H\$aZm
 Mnh¶m, gñ¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ Ogo ZnO¶¶ {d¶¶ na ghr Ñ{i>go {cI Zo Hð {cE {Og
 An[agr' Y¶¶¶¶¶ Oê\$aV hj, CgH\$sm Am^mg Bg aMZm H\$no n¶¶¶ hr hmo gH\$Vm hj &
 nOm- Hð X\$mo na am' mZ\$ g¶¶a H\$s aMZm "A¶¶ Bg¶¶ ' a J¶¶ V¶¶ ¶¶enmc Or H\$s
 aMZm "P¶¶ gM' Xmo ' hÎdnJ¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ & g¶¶a H\$s aMZm Hð {hcm XZdmco àg\$) A\$/
 ' | EH\$ gnVr ^mdH\$Vm ' | {nKc J¶¶o hc & "P¶¶-gM' ' § {ddaUnÉ' H\$ {dñVma hj Ama
 dh ¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ A{YH\$ {ZH\$Q>nh¶¶ J¶¶m hj & BZ XmZ¶ aMZm H\$manZo H\$AMo ' mc H\$s,
 ' ¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ ' hZV Y¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ g¶¶W Zht H\$s hj & na ^rî' Or Bg aMZm ' | EH\$ AX^¶/
 {eënr Hð ê\$ñ' | C^aH\$a AnE hj & CÝhmZo Eg aMZm ' | Anma Y¶¶¶¶¶ Ed\$ AZ¶¶¶¶¶ H\$sm
 n[am¶ {X¶¶m hj Ama Bg aMZm H\$s H\$B¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ Zht hj & EH\$ ghr E¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶¶ Ñ{i>d
 g' P go ~Zm¶¶m J¶¶m ¶¶h EH\$ Egm R¶¶g ^dZ hj Om gac, g¶¶a, ' O~¶ d {demc hj
 Ama h' mao ~rM àH\$neñV\$ H\$¶ Vah OJ' Jm ahm hj &¹⁴

Om ^r hmo BVZm Vno {ZpíMV hj {H\$ ¶¶enmc d ^rî' gnhZr XmZ¶ hr cd H\$ EH\$
 X¶¶ao Hð H\$¶ \$s H\$ar~ hç OZ gm' m¶¶¶ Hð g' mZ Adga Hð {cE n¶¶ Vah gog' {n¶¶ hj
 Ama XmZ¶ hr aMZnH\$ma g¶¶Z Hð KamVc na {ZOr {defVmAmj H\$no AnÉ' gmV {H\$E h¶¶
 gm' n{OH\$ M¶¶Zm Hð g\$¶nhH\$ hc&

6.6 'ñZ anHðe Ama ^rî' gnhZr :

'ñZ anHðe H\$s nhMmZ {OVZr ZnO¶¶¶ Hð ' nU¶¶' go gm' Zo AmVr hj CVZr
 c\$-r CnÝ¶¶mg Hð j ð ' | Zht ~Z n¶¶¶r & CÝhmZo ZnO¶¶¶ Hð gmW gmW CnÝ¶¶mg¶ H\$¶ ^r
 aMZm H\$s hj & CZH\$sm nhcm CnÝ¶¶mg "AYao ~\$ H\$' ad X¶¶am "A\$¶amc' Ama {Vgam "Z

AmZdmcm H\$C' & "A\$ao ~\$ H\$' ad ' nñZ anHöe H\$s nhcr AmY¶m(gH\$ aMZm hj & VrZñ CnY¶mgm' | A\$ao ~\$ H\$' aoH\$s MMmH\$m' \$s Amp AnZog' ¶ Hö ' hepa CnY¶mgm H\$s I Ur ' | EH\$ hj &

^rî' Or Zo ^r "H\$(S¶më VWm Hö "H¶Vmo Hö ' nÜ¶' go Ego Xñ{Tm H\$mo i¶³V {H¶¶m hj Omö H\$¶, B¶¶mAmp g\$ñ H\$s nH\$S> ' | npar Vah go OH\$Sö hj & {OYh| ghO amJnë' H\$Vm Cî' m Amp AW¶m H\$s Vcme hj & H\$(S¶më Hö ' hýÐ à{ ' cm gû' m Amp H¶Vmo O¶Xd H¶Vmo Amp gñ' m H¶N> Egr hr R¶¶g O' rZ H\$s Vcme ' | ^O¶\$ aho hj & ' nñZ anHöe Zo AnZr ^y' H\$m ' | ñni> {H¶¶m hj, ""Amp OhmëVH\$ n[aM¶ hj, ' c gñMH\$a ^r V¶ Zht H\$a nm ahm {H\$ Bgo ³¶m H\$ñ¶ AnO H\$s {Xëcr H\$m ad m[M? nî H\$ma ' YngXZ H\$s Anë' H\$Wm ? hadë Amp {Z{c' m Hö A\$UÜ H\$s H\$hmZr &''¹⁵

A\$ao ~\$ H\$' ao EH\$ ~hV CnY¶mg hj {OgH\$s H\$Wm Mma I \$¶ ' | {d^m(OV hj & Cg CnY¶mg ' | ha~ë Zm H\$ nmî Umam Xmanë¶ OrdZ ' | ghO Amp ñdm^m(dH\$ êñ go C^aVo h¶ CZ ghO amJnë' H\$ D\$Om, Cî' m Amp AY¶m AmX Hö AYdfU ' | ^O¶\$Vo h¶ nmî H\$m {Z' m¶ {H¶¶m hj & hadë Cg H\$Wm H\$m à' w nmî hj & cd H\$ Zo ^naVr¶ A{^OmV dJH\$s ~m(ÖH\$ VWm ^mVH\$ Amp gñH\$(VH\$ ' hîdmH\$ñ mAn H\$m n[aM¶ {X¶m hj & ¶h CnY¶mg qhXr Hö {d{ei>CnY¶mgm' | go EH\$ hj & na\$/w ^rî' gñZr Or Zo ^r AnZo {d{ei> gm' m(OH\$ nm[adm[aH\$ CnY¶mg "H\$(S¶më ghmao Ego hr nm[adm[aH\$ g' ñ¶mAn H\$m M[aîñH\$Z añVW {H¶¶m hj & "H\$(S¶më CnY¶mg Hö ' nÜ¶' go ^rî' Or Zo AnZo ' Ü¶' dJH\$s nH\$S> H\$mo ~S: g' n¶\$Vm VWm gmV¶\$Vm go C^mam hj & Ogo H\$s nVr-npëZ, àé' H\$m Hö g\$-y H\$mo ~S: goJVm Hö gmW JTzo H\$m g' \$c à¶mg ahm hj & ^rî' Or H\$m CnY¶mg "V' g' ' | ' ¶¶ H\$WmZH\$ Hö B¶¶XH\$B©CnH\$WmE±aMr hj, Omö Xd Zo ' | Vm AcJ\$ {XI mB©XMr hj, na\$/w CZ ha CnH\$WmAn H\$m g\$-y ' ¶¶ H\$WmZH\$ Hö gmW hj & do gnar CnH\$WmE±EH\$ gÿ ' | A\$ ' | ~mYr OmVr hj & Omö ' nñZ anHöe Hö CnY¶mg "A\$ao ~\$ H\$' ad ' | {XI mB©Zht XMr & Eg CnY¶mg ' | BVZo {dñVW j ð r¶

H\$Zdmg Ana XrK@jìr H\$WmZH\$ H\$s Andí¶H\$Vm Zht Wr ³¶m(H\$ BÝht H\$maUnj go
 CnÝ¶mg ' | AZndí¶H\$ {dnVma VVm gjì JV {e(WcVm AnB^h; & EH\$ Ana Bg CnÝ¶mg
 ' | npíM' r AmY¿ZH\$VmdnX hj Vno Xgar Ana d¶mZwV gñH\$ma Hð JuUnj go ñWm(nV
 nañam hj & Cgr àH\$ma ^rî' Or Hð "H\$(S¶mè CnÝ¶mg ' | ^r ' hÝÐ Ana nÈZr à{ ' cm
 H\$no AmY¿ZH\$Vm H\$no AnZnZoHð {cE AmJh H\$aVm hj {H\$ g' ¶ Hð AZwma n[ad{V¶ hmo
 nS¶m hj & na\$w dh ^maVr¶ Zmar H\$s Vah d¶mZw\$ nwmZo gñH\$manj H\$no AnÈ' gmV H\$a
 McZm ngX H\$aVr hj & 'nñZ anHðe H\$s ^mf m ' | ^rî' Or Ogr hr EH\$ àH\$ma H\$s
 ghO Ana é' mZr l mZJr hj, Omo g¶VVm Ana àmT¶m H\$s g¶MH\$ hj & g¶mX NæO¶ VVm
 ~Sæ XmZno àH\$ma Hð al o J¶o hj & gmW hr gmW BZ' | H\$ht ^r ~mPcVm ZOa Zht AnVr
 & ^mf m nmì n Hð {-cHðc AZe\$ñ à¶m ' | cm¶r JB^h; & gmW hr ^rî' Or Hð nmì Ohmè
 A{V ~mÕH\$Vm Ana A{ej m H\$s dOh go AnZo Zr{OOrdZ ' | gKf^H\$aVo hj dhr ' nñZ
 anHðe Hð nmì ~mÕH\$ ¶mÕ ' | ' JZ ahVo hj & Bg {dídmg Hð gmW {H\$ H\$^r em¶X
 AmWm H\$s {H\$aZ H\$ht go 'Qæ & ^rî' Or H\$s Vah 'nñZ anHðe Zo ^r AnZo
 CnÝ¶mg¶ ' | ~h\$mar, An(W¶\$ gKf^, gm m(OH\$ Z{VH\$Vm, AZ{VH\$Vm, Zd¶mH\$¶ H\$s
 pñW{V, VVmH\$WV A{^OmV dJ^H\$s "ñZndar' ' þeZ nañVr, OrdZ ' þ¶m Hð {dKQZ
 AnX go cðsa anOZr{V Hð amí¶¶, An/aamí¶¶ Xmed n¶ VH\$ H\$m dU¶ AcJ AcJ
 H\$(V¶m ' | {H\$¶m hj & XmZnoHð gm(hÈ¶ ' | dV^mZ ¶m AnZr g' JVm Hð gmW ' ¶V^mZ hmo
 CR¶ hj & ^rî' Or VVm 'nñZ anHðe Or ' | AnZo CnÝ¶mg g¶ma ' | HðN> ^Q¶ h¶
 nmì n H\$no ^r {d{Mì {H\$¶m hj & XmZn Hð CnÝ¶mg¶ ' | gKf^erc nmì n Hð XeZ hmo/hj
 na\$w ^rî' Or H\$s AZR¶ H\$Vr H\$m nmì ~g¶r Ogo nmì H\$m A^nd anHðe Or Hð nmg
 hj & ¶Ú{n BZ XmZn cd H\$¶ H\$s VncZm ' | ' m³g¶mXr cd H\$ S¶ ^rî' Or H\$m ' \$cH\$
 ~h¶ ~S¶ hj, anHðe Or OrdZ Hð Cg gÈ¶ H\$s Vcme ' | hj & Omo ~Sæ ehanj ' | ' hc¶ ' o
 AmY¿ZH\$Vm Hð gmW OrZ Hð {cE ' O~þ hj & na\$w ^rî' Or H\$m n[adma Ana g' mO Hð
 Acmdm amí> ' | ì¶má CZ cm¶¶ go ^r dnV m hj & doBg{cE CÝh} OZdmXr cd H\$ H\$hvO

h_i & OZnX go O₆ h_E h_i & nr{SV en{fV Ed\$ gd^ham dJ^oH\$ nH\$> H\$ g' W^oEd\$
~hVa nhMmZ ^rî' Or H\$mo h_i &

6.7 A' Wan^h An^h ^rî' gn^hZr :

^rî' gn^hZr Or H\$ V^hCZm ' | Xd m OrE Vno A' Wan^h Or H\$ An^hY^hIm{gH\$ XZ
~h^h An^heH\$ ' mZm OmVr h_i & A' Wan^h g' mOdmXr Cn^hY^hImgH\$na H_o ê\$^hn ' | gm' Zo AnE
h_E cd H\$ h_i & CZH\$ g' mOdmXr M^hVZm go An^hà^hmV EH\$ hr H^hVr ahr h_i Om^h-rO' Zm'
go g^hYV h_i & ' h^hdn^hU^o-mV ^hh h_i {H\$ A' Wan^h ^r ' m^hg^hOmXr {dMman^h go à^hm{dV
h_Eo Wo & c^hH\$Z Xd m OrE Vno ^rî' Or H\$ AcJ nhMmZ ^hh Wr {H\$ do ' m^hg^hOmXr
cd H\$ H_o é^hn ' | COmJa h_E W&

"-rO' H^hV ' | AnOmX ^maV H\$ gm' m{OH\$ anOZ^hVH\$ VWm An{W^h p^hW{V^hIm^h
H\$^h dU^h h_i & A' Wan^h Bg H^hV ' | go ~VmZm M^hhVo h_i {H\$ ñdV^h Vm go am^h' | H^hN>
Ah' n[adV^h Zht h^hAm h_i & gmW hr ^rî' Or Zo ^r AnZr g^hr Cn^hY^hImg H^hV ' | BZ
g' ñ^hImAm^h H\$^h M[a^hñ^hH\$Z ~h^h hr ~marH\$ go {H\$^hIm h^hAm gm' Zo AnVm h_i & Xn^hZm^h
Cn^hY^hImgH\$^ham^h Zo Om^h AnZm gm^h{h^hE^h g' nO H\$^h ' Ôo ZOa aI H\$a {cI m h_i H^hN>hX>VH\$
Xn^hZm Zo ^r g' ñ^hIm {Zê\$^hnU H\$^h g' mZVm VH\$ aI Zo H\$^h {dMma {H\$^hIm h_i & "-rO' H^hV
' | n^h[ad^hraH\$ g^hY^hr AZ^hH\$ g' ñ^hIm Ed\$ Zmar g^hY^hr AZ^hH\$ g' ñ^hImAm^h na àH\$^hme S^hrcm h_i
& ^rî' Or H_o Cn^hY^hImg "H\$^h{S^hIm^h "H^hVm^h ' | ^r BZ g' ñ^hImAm^h H\$^h ~S^h {dn^hVma dU^h
{' cVm h_i & "-g^hr' H_o ' n^hU^h' go ^rî' Or Zo EH\$ g^hY^hr Zmar H\$^h gOrd {M^hIU
ànVW {H\$^hIm h_i & ' ð^hImXmg H\$^h ' nS^h ' | AS^hOr gm' m^hA^hIm^h h^h V H\$^h {ddaU àñVW
{H\$^hIm h_i & "V' g' ' | AS^hOr àengH\$ ^maV^hIm^h H\$^h Amg ' | Y' ^hH_o Zm' na cS^hImH\$a
AnZo ñdn^hW^hH\$^h gm^hYVo h_i & Bg' | J[a~m^h H\$^h h^hE^hIm h^hVr h_i & Oh^h-VH\$ g' mOdmXr OrdZ
Ñ^h{i>VWm gm' m{OH\$ ^hhW^hW^hOmX H\$^h [a^hVm h_i ^rî' gn^hZr A' Wan^h Or go H^hN>AmJo hr
h_i &

6.8 ZmJmOe Ed\$^ri' gnhZr :

g' H\$m{cZ cd H\$mj ' | go ^ri' gnhZr H0N> AcJ hr hj, {OYhmZo AnZr {d{ei>Vm H\$s {def nhMmZ ~ZmJr hj & ZmJmOe VVm ^ri' gnhZr ' | ~Sm '\$H\$ hj & Xd m OmE VmCgr àH\$na AmM{cH\$ j d ' | ZmJmOe EH\$ AZRø H\$d H0 é n' | OmZo OmVo hj & Bgr {defVm H0 AmYna na CZH\$m ^r AnZm n[aMq àeg{Zq ahm hj & amOZr{VH\$ VVm ' m³g@mXr {dMmanj H\$no Nw/hE BZH0 gmr m{OH\$ CnYqmgm H\$m qmXmZ {d{ei>ahm hj & XmZnj cd H\$mj H\$s VmZm ~Sx O{Oe hj & ^ri' Or H0 CnYqmgm ' | AmM{cH\$Vm AmPc hm/o hE CYhmZo H\$ñ~nB©VWm Jmch H\$m {MÎU AnZo CnYqmgm ' o{M{ÎV {H\$jm hj & BZH\$s àdYÎmAcJ hm/o hE ^r, H0N> {dfqmo ' | gnaqVm Pch\$Vr hj & XmZnj H0 {dMma gnaqdmX gon[anaz hj & XmZnj Zo{ZâZ VVm nr{Sv emfV Ed\$ ' Úq{dJuq cmomj H\$s Am{Wp\$ VVm gmr m{OH\$ {dfq' VmAnj H\$m M[aîng\$Z AEq\$y gKa T\$ go àñVW {H\$jm hj & ^ri' Or Zo AnZo CnYqmgm ' | {ZâZdJ©H0 M[aînj H\$no C^mam hj, dhr ZmJmOe H0 CnYqmg ' | ^r Xd Zo H\$no {cVm hj & ZmJmOe H\$no '{ {Wcm' H0 Jwãq OrdZ H\$s ~hV ~marH\$no go nhMmZ hc & CYhmZo "dê\$U H0 ~Q> "XpI ' nMZ' "a{VZmW H\$s MmMr' "~cMZ' m' "~m-m ~OgaZmW "H0^rnmH\$ "Zqjr nmY' Ed\$ "CJWmam' Ogo CnYqmgm H\$s aMZm H\$s hj & BZH\$s VmZm ' | ^ri' Or Zo "V' g' "H\$S\$me "~g\$Vr' "H0Vnd "Pamd ó "' æqmxmg H\$s ' n\$> Ed\$ Zqm CnYqmg "Zrcy Zr{c' m {Zcm \$a' Ogo CnYqmgm H\$s ^a' ma cmB©& ^ri' Or H0 "V' g' VVm "~g\$Vr' CnYqmg gdmAM H\$no> H0 CnYqmg ' mZo OmVo hj & {-cH0c Ego CnYqmgm H\$s H\$' r ZmJmOe ' | {XI nB©XVr hj & na\$w AmM{cH\$ àXe ' | ZmJmOe Or H\$m Zm' ~hV hr » qm{Vamã ahm hj &

ZmJmOe OZgm nYq H0 Jhao ê\$ñ ' | O6Zdmco H\$d VVm CnYqmgH\$na hc & Vm ^ri' gnhZr ^r OZdmXr cd H\$ H0 ê\$ñ ' | C^ao hE hj & àd M\$ H0 ~mX "ZmJmOe' VVm "aUw Ego H\$WmH\$na Wo {OYhmZo ^naVr q Am' OZVm H\$no emfU O{ZV nrSm H\$s qWmV© H\$m njam Ehmg H\$anqm & ZmJmOe H\$s H\$Wm ^y' {-èH0c gag VVm grYmZ go AmJo

~T\vr hj & ZmJmOZ VWm ^rî' Or Zo gdKam dJ°Hs {OYXJr Hs {df' VmAmj VWm {dgs}{V¶m} Hsm ~Sə gKa T\ go añVW {H¶m} hj & ZmJmOZ Hs aMZrE±g¶j á hnb/h¶ ^r AnZo ' | Jham AW°{cE h¶ à{VV hnr hj & ^rî' gnhZr Zo ' m³g¶mXr Anp àJ{VdmXr OrdZ Hs PmHs AnZo CnY¶mgm¶ ' | {M{TV Hs hj & ^rî' Or Hs VmZm ' | Xd m OnE Vm ZmJmOZ ^r EH\$ I ð>CnY¶mgHsm Hó én ' | C^aoh¶ cd H\$ hj &

AnM{cH\$Vm Hó à' w ZmJmOZ Hó CnY¶mgm¶ ' | ¶WmW¶mXr N{i>Hsm} Hsm nmcZ h¶Am hj & ^rî' Or Hó g' mZ ZmJmOZ Zo ^r gmr m(OH\$ gKf°Hs HsenZm Hs hj & XmZm hr CnY¶mgHsm} Zo àE¶H\$ g' n¶m Hsm g' mYmZ g' mOdmXr N{i> go H\$aZo Hsm à¶EZ {H¶m} hj & XmZm Hs gmb ~h¶ hr {dnV¶ VWm Jhar hj &

6.9 ^padagnX Jm Anp ^rî' gnhZr

^padagnX Jm Zm hr Hódc gna¶dmXr {dMmaYmam Hó cd H\$ hc ~pēH\$ gna¶dmXr Xc go do n[a{MV Wo VWm CZHsm g¶\$ {ZH\$Q> Hsm Wm & CÝhmZo Cg {dMmaYmam go OēH\$a àJ{Verc gmr{hE¶} Hsm ZB°{Xem Xr VWm ~h¶ hr hnzhma CnY¶mgm¶ Hs ^a' ma gmr{hE¶} Hsm Xr & Ogo ' emc, J¶m ' ¶m, OOrao Anp Z¶m AnX' r, gVr' ¶m Hsm Mmam AnX & "' emc' Jm Or Hsm àW' anOZr{VH\$ CnY¶mg ahm hj & ' ¶¶V: Cg' | I { ' H\$ dJ°Hó gKf°Hsm {MÌU añVW {H¶m} J¶m hj & X{d{V¶ {díd¶Hó Hó g' ¶ ^maVr¶ OZ' mZg ¶m {ZâZ dJ°Anp ¶m ' Ü¶dJ°na gna¶dmXr MbZm Hsm à^md {def ê\$ngo nsm h¶Am N{i>JV hnb/m hj & g' mO Hó {d{^P cm¶¶ Hs nrsmOZH\$ pñW{V Hsm {MÌU H\$aVo h¶ CZHs Hsi>àX-Aghm¶ AdñWm Hó {ddaU ' mì XH\$a CZHs àJ{Verc MbZm Hs A{^i¶³V àXmZ Hsm à¶EZ Bg' | Anđm{^' m{dH\$ hr Hsm OnEJm & "J¶m' ¶m' CnY¶mg ' | Jm Or Zo àJ{VdmXr N{i>Hsm} go gmr m(OH\$ ¶WmW°Hsm {MÌU {H¶m} hj & g' mO ' | i¶má ^i>Mma, nmañdm{aH\$ gKf°, CÀM VWm ' Ü¶' dJ°' | ' smco ar{admOm¶

H\$ I ml cnZ An(X g' n'qm H\$m A\$H\$Z {H\$qm hc & "gVr ' qm H\$m Mmam' Bg ~hVH\$m
Cn'ymg ' | dnVy gm' n(OH\$ WanVc go CR-H\$a amOZr{V H\$ WanVc na n'qgrV hnd/r hj &

^rî' gmhZr Zo "H\$S\$ qm Cn'ymg ' | Egm hr dmVndaU {Z{' V {H\$qm hj &
à{' cm H\$m n{V ' h'ð Eqmer pH\$ñ' H\$m i'q{³V hj & "gVr ' qm H\$m Mmam' ' | MmWr ór
hj, Jmèl H\$s ~g' {V' qm {ZâZ dJ[©]H\$m àVrH\$ CgH\$m M[aì {' gmc hj & H\$c{g' qm Ana
~g' {V' qm ' | Ohmè g' nOdmXr MvZm H\$m A\$ hc dhr X'gar Ana ' eha d An'lem
gm' n(OH\$ ~\$Zm go JñV ê\$T-dmXr Zmar hj Ana em'X Bg{cE OrdZ go XpI r hj &

^rî' Or H\$s Zmar nml ~g\$'r ^r ~g' {V' qm Ogm {dam' H\$mo Pcvr hj & Xnzñ
H\$ A\$a MvZm H\$m {dH\$ng hmo MmH\$m hj & ^rî' gmhZr ' mZdr' q' g\$XZm H\$m {dH\$ng hmo
MmH\$m hj & ^rî' gmhZr ' mZdr' q' g\$XZm Ana OrdZ H\$s An'Wm H\$ amZnH\$ma hc& c'H\$Z
CZH\$m {dam' AanOH\$ {H\$ñ' H\$m Zht hj, ~pèH\$ gm' n(OH\$ n[adè H\$ è\$ñ ' | gm' Zo
AnVm hj & ^padagnX Jmèl H\$s Vah ^rî' gmhZr Zo ^r AnZo Cn'ymg gm'hE' q' |
amOZr{VH\$ n(O' qm H\$s MMm[©]H\$s hj & Xnzñ H\$s {df' | dnVw g' mZ hnd/o hE ^r n[adè ' |
A\$a hj & Xnzñ H\$s amZm g' nOdmXr WanVc na q'WnW[©]H\$mo cH\$a h[©]hj & Jmèl Or Zo
' nO' nO' nO' q' H\$m Cn'ymg amM hj & ' mZmo Bgr H\$maU H\$hm J' qm hj {H\$ gVr ' qm H\$m
Mmam EH\$ Ana Vmo amOZr{VH\$ n(O' qm H\$m {d(Mì B{Vhng hj, X'gar Ana Xmo nr{t' qm H\$
~rM H\$m g'K[©]& {' \$a ^r Jmèl Or ' | nrT\$JV ~m' Adí' q' hj Ana AnZo g' q' H\$ EH\$
ge³V hñVmj a ^r hc&

gX^©.

- 1 gm(hĒġ A' V n{Ī H\$ŋ OZ 2002, nĒ>33
- 2 'ġm AmMc -aUw nĒ>405
- 3 ~gVr : ^rĪ' gmhZr, nĒ>132
- 4 'ġm AmMc aUJr, nĒ>396
- 5 V' g- ^rĪ' gmhZr nġ 31
- 6 SxĪ {JareHĪ' ma d' mĒ. ' Yw Vr {hYXr ' m(gH\$, ' \$adar, 2007, nĒ>11
- 7 I r. XdĪ Mm-o: "AmOH\$c' qhXr ' m(gH\$ {Xg\$a 2007, nĒ>8
- 8 A' Vcmc ZmJa : nr{TġmĒ: nĒ>343
- 9 amOñWmZ n{Ī H\$ŋ (a{ddmarġ}) 15 ' mM©2009, nĒ>02
- 10 ÁġmĒñZm gdUP\$ma : ' Yw Vr, qhXr ' m(gH\$, ' B© 2008, nĒ>10
- 11 I ram' H\$ĪU { ' I m ' Yw Vr qhXr ' m(gH\$, {gV\$a, 2008 nĒ>33
- 12 I r e{³V {Ī dXr : ' Yw Vr qhXr ' m(gH\$, {gV\$a 2007, nĒ>9, 10
- 13 SxĪ {ddH\$ {ŪdXr- ^rĪ' mghZr CnYġmg gm(hĒġ, nĒ>318, 319
- 14 amOída g³gZm, àVmm RxH\$a : ^rĪ' gmhZr ĩġ{³V Amā aMZm, nĒ>246
- 15 AYao- X H\$' aoH\$s ^y' H\$ŋ : ' mñZ anHĒe, nĒ>176

H\$ m Ama\$ ^H\$ OrdZ {df' VWm g\$ f^o\$ ahm & crhpa go {ej m àn(BV H\$ Cnan\$ / H\$N>
g' q' i\$ mma H\$ m^o\$ | i\$ nV aho & Ka H\$ \$ {Oà' Xn[a\$ m^rî' Or H\$ H\$ Yn\$ na Am J\$ r,
^q\$ n(H\$ BZH\$ ~S\$ ^mB^o\$ canO grhZr ^r Bg i\$ mma i\$ dgm\$ H\$ H\$ m^o\$ go D\$~ J\$ oWo &
i\$ mma H\$ m^o\$ H\$ m E\$ m H\$ \$a { '\$è' r OJV H\$ \$ Ama do AJ\$ ga h\$ & V~ ^rî' Or H\$ m
A{Zdm^e\$ n go i\$ mma i\$ dgm\$ H\$ m^o\$ AnZmZm nS\$ & ' nVm - {nVm H\$ ~v\$ mo H\$ m
ghmam ^r ^rî' Or H\$ m ~ZZm Wm, Vm do i\$ mma H\$ m^o\$ | cJ J\$ o gmW hr AÜ\$ m H\$ H\$
H\$ m^o\$ | ^r àd\$ m aho & ' h\$ {dÜm\$ m Ed\$ {díd{dÜm\$ m ' \$ CÝhmZo ZnH\$ ar H\$ \$ & gZ
1943 ' | I r' Vr erc nOr go ^rî' Or Zo emXr H\$ \$ Wr & CZH\$ m ahZ ghZ gmXJr ^am
Wm & CZH\$ \$ A{^è\$ M gm(h\$ E\$ H\$ j d ' | ahr Wr & nT\$ B^o\$ | CÝh {def è\$ M Wr &
CÝhmZo AÜ\$ mZ H\$ m H\$ m^o\$ gÀM\$ r cJZ H\$ gmW {H\$ m Wm & I c H\$ X ' | ^r CZH\$ \$ è\$ M
Wr & ^rî' Or ' | gmXJr, {dZ' v m, g\$ h\$ m, ghZercVm, ^m dH\$ Vm, g\$ dZercVm,
ÑT\$ v m, {dDm, gdm^nd AmX JW {XI mB^o\$ Xv o hc & ^rî' grhZr Or H\$ m i\$ {^VEd
~h\$ Am\$ m' r Wm & Bg àH\$ na n[ade, è\$ M Ama à{V^m H\$ gá' cZ H\$ m n[aUm' hr CZH\$
i\$ {^VEd H\$ m {ZI maVm ahm & ' yV: ^rî' Or H\$ i\$ {^VEd go nTm McVm h\$ {H\$ AnZo
Amg-nmg H\$ n[ade VWm gm m(OH\$ dmVdaU Ama AZm^dm H\$ \$ g\$ dZm H\$ X~md ' |
hr do gm(h\$ E\$ H\$ à{V AmH\$ r> h\$ hc do nd\$ ^r ndrH\$ naVo hc {H\$ g' mO hr gm(h\$ E\$ H\$ m
àñVWrH\$ aU h\$ Ama g' mO go hr gm(h\$ E\$ H\$ ' \$O\$ H\$ \$a {ZH\$ cVm h\$ &

{ÜVr\$ AÜ\$ m\$ ' | ^rî' grhZr H\$ H\$ VEd' na {dMma H\$ aVo h\$ q\$ h cJ V
hnd/m h\$ {H\$ ^rî' grhZr EH\$ Ü\$ m\$ Y' u aMZmH\$ na hc & ^rî' grhZr Ohm EH\$ Ama
dV^mZ OrdZ H\$ n\$ ^\$ na Pam o H\$ {S\$ m\$ V' g, H\$ Vm ~g\$ r, ' æ\$ mXmg H\$ \$
' n\$ \$, Zrcy-Zr{c' m-Zrcm\$ a Ogo CnÝ\$ mgm\$ H\$ m {Z' n\$ H\$ aVo h\$ dhr do ^n\$ ad m,
nO\$ a\$ m\$ nhcm nrR> ^O\$ Vr aml , "dnl\$ M), em^m\$ m\$ {ZemMa, nmcr, S\$ mZ,
à{V{ZYr H\$ m(Z\$ m\$ M{M\$ H\$ m(Z\$ m\$ ' ar {à\$ H\$ m(Z\$ m\$ AmX H\$ mZr g\$ h\$ H\$ m ^r
{Z' n\$ H\$ aVo hc & hmZ\$, H\$ {-am I S\$ ~mOma ' | , ' mYdr, ' wAndO\$ a\$ Xo ~g\$ r Mmcm,

VWm Amc' Jra AmX ZnOH\$ ^r {cl o hc & do EH\$ g' \$c ZnOH\$H\$na H\$ Acmdm g' \$c a\$H\$' u ^r Wo & ^rî' gmhZr Or Zo gZ 1934 ' | AnZo cd Z H\$m Ama\$ H\$aH\$ gZ 2003 VH\$ {Za\$ /a én ' | cd Z H\$aVo aho & CZH\$ gmV CnÝŕmg ~mah H\$hmZrg\$kh, N\$ ZnOH\$, EH\$ OrdZr, EH\$ {Z~\$ŕ g\$kh, Xmo ~mcgm(hÉŕ) AmX aMZm H\$' ©H\$m H\$s{V©mZ ñWm(nV {H\$ŕm h; & gm(hpÉŕ)H\$ CncpáYŕm H\$ {cE CÝh\$ gm(hÉŕ) AH\$X' r {eam {U cd H\$ "cma' nãñH\$na' "gmóŕV cÊS>Znê\$ nãñH\$na' AmX nãñH\$nañ go gá' mZV {H\$ŕm Jŕm h; & Bg àH\$na ^rî' Or H\$m H\$VÉd h' nao gm' Zo AZH\$aUrŕ CXmhaU àñVW H\$aVm h; &

VVrŕ AUŕmŕ "gm' m(OH\$ MZm H\$s AdYmaUm Ed\$ ñdê\$ h; & Bg' | ' Zó gm' m(OH\$ MZm go A{^ànŕ), g' mO H\$s g\$ŕsènZm, AW©Ed\$ n[aH\$ènZm H\$mo ñni> {H\$ŕm h; & g' mO H\$s {d{^p g\$ŕsènZnE± Amp ' Vm H\$m {dícfU H\$aZo na g' mO g\$ŕr gd\$gá' V YmaUmAnŕ H\$mo {M{ŦV {H\$ŕm h; & MZm H\$ AW©Ed\$ n[a^mfm H\$mo ñni> H\$aVo hÉ MZm eāX H\$s ìŕŕn{Ŧm VWm MZm H\$s AZH\$ {dÜdmZm Zo Omn[a^mfm Xr hç CÝh\$ ñni> {H\$ŕm Jŕm h; & gmW hr Bg AUŕmŕZ ' | gm' m(OH\$ MZm H\$m ñdê\$ CgH\$s n[a^mfm Amp CgH\$ AmYna^ŕ VŦdm H\$mo ñni> {H\$ŕm h; & gm' m(OH\$ MZm H\$ {d{dY ê\$ n {Og' | dŕŕ{³VH\$ MZm, gm(h\$ŕ)VH\$ MZm, anOZr{VH\$ MZm, ' mZdrŕ MZm, X{cV MZm, AmWŕ\$ MZm, Ym' ŕ\$ MZm na g\$ŕ n ' | àH\$ne S\$xcm Jŕm h; &

MVW©AUŕmŕ H\$ A\$Jŕ ^rî' Or H\$ CnÝŕmgñ H\$m gm' mŕŕ n[aMŕ na g\$ŕ á {dMma {H\$ŕm Jŕm h; & Bg AUŕmŕ H\$ A\$Jŕ CnÝŕmgñ H\$s H\$WmrdñVŕ nmñ nŕ VWm CÔŕŕmha àH\$ne S\$xcm Jŕm h; & ^rî' Or H\$ "Pam d CnÝŕmg H\$s H\$WmrdñVŕ ' ÜŕdJuŕ qhXj n[adma H\$s h; Om nŕr Vah go Amŕŕŕ' mOr hc & Bg' | n[adma H\$ ~mCH\$ñ na nS\$Zdmcm nm[adm[aH\$ dmVmdaU H\$m à^md {H\$g Vah g\$ŕH\$na H\$m ê\$ n cŕm OnVm h; Amp ^{díŕ ' | Cg ~mCH\$ na Bg à^md H\$m ³ŕm Aga nS\$ŕm h; & dh {XI mŕm Jŕm h; & "H\${S\$ŕm CnÝŕmg H\$s H\$WmrdñVŕ {Xècr ' hmZJa H\$ Cg n[adæ go cr JB©h; Ohm

gm(hĒŋ)-AŸŋ gm(hĒŋH\$man) H\$ VicZm ' | H\$gm ahm hi, Bg ~mV na àH\$me Sæcm Jŋm hi & Bg' | CZH\$ g' H\$mcZ gm(hĒŋH\$ma '\$UrídaZmW aUw Sæf anŋŋ) anKd, ŋenmc ZmJnOŋ AmX go ^rî' Or H\$ VicZm H\$aZo H\$m àŋmg {H\$ŋm hi & g' H\$mcZ gm(hĒŋH\$man) H\$ n[anŋŋ ' | ^rî' Or H\$ ^mfm AnZr {d{ei>gm' iŋŋH\$ nhMmZ go CŸh\$ Amŋ go AcJmVr hi & ^rî' Or H\$ ^mfm àdnh' ŋ, gac ñdm^r{dH\$ hi Ana do Am' ~mcMmc H\$ eāXŋ H\$m ~l y-r àŋmŋ H\$aVo h&

gá' AÜŋŋŋ : BgH\$ AŸJŸ Cngŋna ' | gŋŋŋŋŋŋ à~Ÿ H\$m gmanŋ {Xŋŋm h&

^rî' Or H\$ aMZm gŋna H\$ gŋŸ ' | H\$hm OnE Vm do {H\$gr ^r {dfŋ H\$m {c{n-Ō H\$aZo go nhco Cg {dfŋ H\$m JhanB©go qMVZ, ' ZZ H\$aZo H\$ níMmV CgH\$mo AnZr cd H\$ŋŋ gŌZe[³V go Zŋŋm èŋ àXmZ H\$aVo hc & Om HŋN> ^r do {cI Vo hç H\$ht ^r Cg' | {hm{H\$MnhŌ> ' hgg hmZo Zht Xŋo & CZH\$ JŸra gŌZerc Ana àJ{Verc {dMmaYmam H\$mo CZH\$ aMZmAnŋ ' p Xd gH\$Vo hc & do EH\$ ' m³gŋmXr qMVZYmam H\$ cd H\$ hç ñdŋŋŋ BŸhmZo ' mZm hi {H\$ g' mŌ H\$mo g' PZo ' | Ana g' PmZo ' | ' m³gŋŋŋ {dMma àaUmàX hi Bgr{cE BZH\$ aMZm-gŋna ' | ' m³gŋmXr {dMmaYmam aMr Ana ~gr hŋŋŋ & Am' OZVm H\$ nj Ya hmZo H\$ ZnVo BZH\$ {dMma gŋŋZerc Ana gMV Edŋ JhanB©go Oŋŋ hŋ hi & Bgr{cE OZdmXr cd H\$ H\$ èŋ ' | ^rî' Or {d»ŋmV hc &

^rî' Or H\$ gŋŋŋŋŋŋ gm(hĒŋ) H\$ AdcmŋŋSZ go ñni>hm/m hi {H\$ do Aà{V' à{V^m H\$ YZr hç do EH\$ gŌJ CŸŋmgH\$ma H\$hmZrH\$ma, ZnŌŋŋŋŋŋ, {Z-ŸH\$ma hc Edŋ EH\$ gŌJ gŋmXH\$, H\$ec AZŋmXH\$ H\$ èŋ ' | ^r CŸhmZo AnZr A{ ' Ō> Næŋ Næŋ hi & ^rî' gmhZr Or H\$ gm(hĒŋ) ' | {dMmanŋ H\$ EH\$ ZB©Xem hi & CZH\$m iŋŋ{³VĒd ~hŋAmŋŋŋ r hi & à{V^m gŋŋPvm Ana aMZm Y{ ' ŋm CZH\$ ~hŋAmŋŋŋ r iŋŋ{³VĒd ' | AZŋm{UV hi & ŋŋrZ n[adæ n[apñWVŋŋŋ g' mŌ Ana èŋŋ Edŋ à{V^m H\$ g{á' cZ H\$m n[aUm' hr CZH\$m H\$ŋŋŋ hi & ^rî' Or {dZŋŋerc Ana gŋŋZerc ' hmZ gm(hĒŋ)H\$ma hr Zht, enŋV Ana

erfCZ i¶{³VEd H\$s An¶d' yV'h; & An¶g' mO Hð gñH\$man¶ ' | nCH\$a ' mZdr¶V¶m ' |
 AmñWm aI Zdmco gDZnÉ' H\$ cd H\$ ^r hc & CÝhmZo CnÝ¶mg gmf(hÉ¶ ' | gmr m(OH\$
 ¶WmW©H\$mo Xen¶m h; & ^rî' Or Zo AnZo OrdZmZw^d¶¶ An¶ AZw¶yV¶¶m Únam n¶r ¶wZ
 g' ñ¶mAn¶ Hð Vm H\$mo AnÉ' gmV H\$a Cgo i¶mH\$ gmr m(OH\$ gX^¶Hð n[aaú¶ ' |
 àñVW H\$aZo H\$m à¶mg {H\$¶m h; & CZH\$m gmf(hÉ¶ ' mZddmX Ed\$ gmr m(OH\$ gÉ¶ go
 AZw¶UV h; & qhXr CnÝ¶mg gmf(hÉ¶ H\$mo {Xem Ed\$ J{V XZdmco HðN>gM¶ g' mOdmXr
 CnÝ¶mgH\$man¶ ' | ^rî' Or EH\$ goJ g' mOdmXr CnÝ¶mgH\$ma Hð ê\$ñ ' | C^ao hc &
 CZHð CnÝ¶mg¶ ' | Am' OZVm Hð g§XZerc {MÌU Ed\$ Am¶W¶\$ gKf©An¶ ' mZ{gH\$
 nr\$¶ goVS¶Vo erfV¶¶ H\$s H\$ê\$U n¶H\$ma H\$s A{^i¶{³V hB^h& ^rî' Or Hð CnÝ¶mg¶
 ' | gmr m(OH\$ ¶WmW©H\$mo ñda ' w [aV h; & OrdZ go Jham cJmd, OrdZ ' | Anó¶ V,
 hmar - WH\$s Am' OZVm Hð à{V g§XZm CZHð gmf(hÉ¶ ' | Pch\$Vr h; , Ed\$ CZHð nj
 ' | OñahZm hr ^rî' Or H\$mo OZdmXr cd H\$ Hð ê\$ñ ' | C^ma n¶¶m h; &

CZHð CnÝ¶mg¶ H\$s H\$Wm- ^y' H\$ñ~nB^qOXJr go cH\$a ' hmZJar¶ ehar OrdZ
 Hð ' nh¶c na AmY¶[aV h; & dh EH\$ Amñ H\$ñ~nB^©OrdZ go g§\$YV h; Vm Xigar Amñ
 ' hmZJar¶ Cg Am' OZVm Hð OrdZ go g§\$YV h; , Om Xmo d³V H\$s amDr amD¶ H\$s
 Vcme ' | ha gw-h H\$ hr I mD ' | Kw m H\$aVr h; & ^rî' Or Hð CnÝ¶mg ¶WmW©Yan¶c
 na AZH\$ gmr m(OH\$ Ed\$ ' mZdr¶ g' ñ¶mAn¶ go gKf¶V Am' OZVm Hð M[aÌ H\$mo
 gmj nÉH\$ma H\$aVo h; &

{ZiH\$F©.

- * dñVW: ^rî' gnhZr Hð CnÝ¶mg gmf(hÉ¶ H\$mo ' WZo Hð ~mX h' Bg {ZiH\$F©na
 nh¶Voh; {H\$ CZHð g^r CnÝ¶mg¶ ' | gmr m(OH\$ gÉ¶ H\$m AmJk {XI nB^XWm h&
- * CÝhmZo Hðdc gmV CnÝ¶mg¶ H\$s aMZm H\$s h; & na do dV©mZ gmr m(OH\$
 àmg\$JH\$Vm H\$mo XenZo ' | gj ' {XI nB^XWohc&

- * CZH\$m CnYqmg gm(hE¶ H\$ñ-nB©, ehar Apa Jw rU OrdZ go ' \$0x hi &
- * àE¶j ¶m nanj e\$ñ go ' Z¶¶ H\$m gKf©H\$s e{³V d {OOr(dfm àXmZ H\$aVm hi
 Apa Cg' | gm' r(OH\$ MvZm H\$O>H\$O)H\$a ^ar nSx hi, {OgZo (gm' r(OH\$
 MvZm) g' mO H\$m {Xem {ZX}eV, [dH\$}gV d àH\$m(eV {H\$¶m hi, H\$a ahr hi
 Apa ^{d¶¶ ' | ^r H\$aVr ahwr &
- * ¶h gm' r(OH\$ MvZm H\$ ñda CZH\$ gm(hE¶ ' | H\$hr\$ ^r Amam¶nV Zht hi A{nvw
 ghOVm go hr {dU' mZ hi & CZH\$s gDZ à{H\$¶m ghr ' n¶Zm ' | gm' r(OH\$
 {ZOVm H\$m OmZZo ' | CgH\$ ghr ñde\$ñ H\$m I mOVohE d¶r{ZH\$ Ñ{i>go Cgo
 nal ZoApa ' mZddmXr Ñ{i>go Cgo An\$ZoH\$s {Xem ' | {H\$¶merc ahr hi &
- * ^r¶' Or H\$ g' ñV CnYqmgm ' | ' mZdr¶ ' ¶¶m H\$s J[a' m i¶³V hB©hi & Znar
 H\$ {d{dY e\$nm H\$m XeZ hmb/m hi, Znar H\$s Aghm¶ Ed\$ gKf©¶ énm H\$m
 Xem¶m J¶m h& àó H\$ {d{dY An¶m¶ H\$s A{^i¶{³V hB©hi &
- * ^r¶' Or ZoAnZog^r CnYqmgm H\$ AcJ AcJ {df¶m ' | gm' r(OH\$ MvZm H\$
 cJ^J g^r nj ¶ H\$m ~Sx ~marH\$s go ñni> {H\$¶m hi & BZH\$ CnYqmg nT>H\$a
 ' mZd ' Z ' | ZB©OmJ¶V Ed\$ZB©ñ' \$V©H\$m ñ' ¶aU hmb/m hi &
- * {dg\$}V¶m H\$ à{V Ag\$mf K¶m Ed\$ {d¶m H\$s ^mdZm n¶m hmb/r hi Apa
 aMZnE' H\$ H\$m¶¶H\$aZoH\$s àaUm { ' cVr hi & gmWhr CZH\$ CnYqmgm H\$ ' nU¶'
 go ¶w\$ OrdZ H\$s {d¶¶VnE\$ Apa gm' r(OH\$ {dg\$}V¶m~ZH\$m- hmbH\$a h' o CZH\$
 {ZiH\$mgZ Apa {ZanH\$aU H\$ ~mao' | gmMZO H\$m {dde H\$aVr hi &
- * gmhZr Or H\$ CnYqmgm H\$s g' ñ¶mE± h' mao g' ñ¶mAn¶ H\$s ^rfUVm Ed\$
 {dH\$amcVm H\$ {M¶U H\$ gmW g' mO H\$m BZgo gmdYmZ ahZo H\$s MvmdZr ^r
 Xvohc&

* ^rî' Or Hð CnÝŕmg gr(hËŕ) ' | AZh\$ g\$mdZnE±(dÚ' mZ hc Anp CZ g' ñV g\$mdZmAn) ' | gmr m(OH\$ MvZm H\$m àËŕ)j gdrh[a hj & {OgHð H\$maU ~ðhMH\$ grhZr Or ŕwrZ gr(hËŕ)H\$man) ' | I ðv/m Hð {e l a na {damO' mZ hË hc&

* **AZŕg\$ŕmZ H\$ ZBŕXenE±**

^rî' gr(hZr Hð CnÝŕmg gr(hËŕ) na ñdVŕ è\$ŕ go {ZâZ{c{l V {dfŕ) na AZŕg\$ŕmZ {H\$ŕ)Om gH\$Vm hc&

- 1) ^rî' grhZr Hð CnÝŕmgŕ) ' | Zmar {d' e&
- 2) ^rî' grhZr Hð CnÝŕmgŕ) H\$m g' mOemórŕ) AÜŕŕ)Z &
- 3) ^rî' grhZr Hð CnÝŕmgŕ) ' | MvZm Hð {d{dY Anŕŕ) &
- 4) ^rî' grhZr Hð CnÝŕmgŕ) ' | ŕw ~mY &
- 5) ^rî' grhZr Hð CnÝŕmgŕ) ' | Ór-né\$ŕ g\$ŕ &

^rî' grhZr Hð CnÝŕmg gr(hËŕ) ' | gmr m(OH\$ MvZm {dfŕ) H\$m AÜŕŕ)Z H\$aZo Hð Cnanŕ/ hr ŕh {dfŕ) C^aH\$a g' mZo AnË hc & CnŕŕV {dfŕ)na ñdVŕ è\$ŕ go AZŕg\$ŕmZ H\$m H\$ŕŕ){H\$ŕ)Om gH\$Vm hc&

* **CncpāYŕŕe**

- 1) qhXr H\$Wm gr(hËŕ) Anp {derfH\$a CnÝŕmg {dYma AÜŕŕ)Z Ed\$ endŕH\$ŕŕ) H\$aZedmcendŕN:ñ) ŕ) H\$ŕo ŕh endŕH\$ŕŕ)CnŕŕV hmo gH\$Vm hj &
- 2) ^rî' grhZr Hð gr(hËŕ) H\$m Vîdm) Hð AmYma na {dícfUnË' H\$ AÜŕŕ)Z H\$ŕ \$s hmo Mh\$ŕ hj, naŕ/w do 'ŕV: g' mOgmj H\$WmH\$a Wo & Bg ~mV H\$m {dMma {H\$ŕ)Om Omŕ) Vmo CZHð H\$Wm gr(hËŕ) Hð gmr m(OH\$ nj H\$ŕo AÜŕŕ)ŕŕmAn) Hð qMVZ Hð {cE àñVw H\$aZm Bg {dfŕ) H\$s ' hîdnŕCncpāY hj & BgHð H\$maU CZH\$m

gm' r(OH\$ qMVZ g' nO H6 gm' Zo Am gH\$Vm hj; Anpa g' nO H\$no {XemXeP\$ {gO hmo gH\$Vm hj &

- 3) AnO H\$s ~XcVr g' nO iQldnWm ' | gm' r(OH\$ ' yeQm H\$m ehmg hmv/m Om ahm hj & CYhmZo AnZo gm(hE' | H\$ht Z H\$ht gm' r(OH\$ ' yeQm H\$mno ~Sx gH\$manE' H\$Vm H6 gmW anVW {H\$Qm hj, Bg end' H\$mq' | ' Zo Bgo aH\$reV H\$aZo H\$m aQmg {H\$Qm hj; Om g' nO H\$mno gm' r(OH\$ ' yeQm H\$m ZQo {gao go Ahgmg hmo gH\$Vm hj &
- 4) AnO ^maV df' | hr Zht Vno nyo {dId ' | qhXp' pnc' aiZ ^mdZnE' H\$ N{i> go ~hV hr g\$XZerc ~Zm hj & ^ri' gmhZr Zo BZ XmZn' Y' n' | ganb\$na Ed\$ EHSVm H\$mno ~Tadm Xb\$sa gm' nO H6 gm' Zo AmXe' I Sx {H\$Qm hj & Bg end' H\$mq' H6 ' nu' go CZH6 Qh {dMma anVW H\$a gm' r(OH\$ EHSVm H\$m ^md nWnV hmZo H\$s N{i> go ghmQVm { c gH\$Vr hj &
- 5) amMrZ H\$mc go AnO VH\$ g' nO Zo Znar H\$mno h' em hrZ N{i> go Xd m hj, Cgo Xm' nWmZ na An\$sm hj & ^ri' gmhZr Zo AnZo H\$Wm gm(hE' | Znar H\$mno ga' r(ZV N{i> go Xd m hj; Anpa Cgo CXmim e\$n ' | {MIV {H\$Qm hj & Or H6 {dY e\$nm H\$m {Miu Bg end' H\$mq' H6 ' nu' go gm' Zo Am/m hj; Om Znar H6 aV na\$namV N{i> al Zdmcr nef aYmZ ' nZ{gH\$Vm H\$m N{i> H\$no ~XcZo ' | ghmQH\$ ~Z gH\$Vm hj, Qh Bg end' H\$mq' H\$s AZY' gmYmaU CncpaY hj &
- 6) Y' H6 Zm' na gm' r(OH\$ ndm'i' {~Jns> Zo na Vcr hb' Xpad' H\$m nXm\$ne H\$aZo H\$m ^ri' Or H\$m gm(hE' hj & Cgo Bg end' H\$mq' H6 ' nu' go aH\$ne ' | cmQm JQm hj, Om g' nO ' | enV, A' Z Ed\$ gm' r(OH\$ ^nBmao H\$s ^mdZm H6 ~rO ~mZo H\$m H\$nr H\$a gH\$Vm hj &
- 7) ' m3 gQmXr {dMma Ymam H\$mno H\$E' ' § al H\$a H\$Wm gm(hE' na H\$nr H\$a Zdmco end' H\$VnAm H6 {cE Qh end' H\$mq' CnQm r gm' ~V hmo gH\$Vm hj & Bg H6 H\$naU g' nO ' | dJ' gKf' H\$s ' ml m H\$' hmZo ' | ghmQVm { c gH\$Vr hj &

n[a{ei> - 1

AnYmaJgV gMr

*** CnY`ng**

1. **Pamlo** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1976
2. **H\$S> mē** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1970
3. **V_g** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1973
4. **~gYr** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1980
5. **_j nXng H\$ _n6>** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1988
6. **HgVno** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1993
7. **ZrcyZr{c' m Zrcno \$a** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 2000

*** H\$hmZr-g\$kh**

1. **^n2 -ad m** erfP\$ àH\$meZ, hmn6> gñH\$aU, 1961
2. **n0{a` mē** erfP\$ àH\$meZ, hmn6> gñH\$aU, 1961
3. **nhbm nnr>** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1961
4. **^QHSVr anl** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1966
5. **dnlMy** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1978
6. **em^m m m** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1978
7. **{ZenMa** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1978
8. **nmb** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1991
9. **à{V{Z{Y H\$hmZ` mē** amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1989
10. **_ar {a` H\$hmZ` mē** amOnmb EÊS>gY0, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1991
11. **M{Mg H\$hmZ` mē** amOnmb EÊS>gY0, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1998
12. **SamZ** amOH\$' c àH\$meZ, ZB{Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1998

* ZndH\$

1. hmZye amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1977
2. H\$-ram I S:m amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1981
~nOma _|
3. _mYdr amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1984
4. _mAndOo amYnH\$U àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1993
5. ' ama\$ Xo {H\$Vm- Ka àH\$meZ, {Xëcr gñH\$aU, 1990
~g\$Yr Mncm
6. Amc' {Ja {H\$Vm- Ka àH\$meZ, {Xëcr gñH\$aU, 2003

* OrdZr

_ao^nb©~banO ZeZb ~H\$ O:ñO>, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU 1985

* {Z~\$Y

AnZr ~mV dmUr àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr gñH\$aU 1990

* ~nb gn(hÈ`

1. dmgr BEmZ àH\$meZ, ZmES:m gñH\$aU, 1989

2. Jbb H\$m I b amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, ZB©Xëbr, gñH\$aU, 1989

* {d{dY gn(hÈ`

1. ' aogmj nÈH\$a gnKZ, gñH\$aU 1996

2. AmY{ZH\$ qhXr CnY¶ng gnKZ, àmMm¶, Om(H\$a hqjZ gñH\$aU 1996
AO' ar JO>{Xëcr

n[a{ei> - 2

gX^©JgV gMr

- 1) gnXm^ H\$ gX^nd H\$ H\$nm(Z` m- {J[amOeaU AJdnb
{Xëbr, à^mV àH\$meZ, 1986
- 2) qhXüid ~Zm_ {hXüid- H\$_bída,
ZB©Xëbr, H\$ë` mUr {ej m n[afX, 2004
- 3) ^rî_ gnHzr ...î` pšVEd Ed\$H\$VEd- ^maV H\$Mh\$sa
{dZ` àH\$meZ, H\$mZna, 2004
- 4) qhXr gnHë` H\$ ad\$EV` m- O` {H\$EZ I \$bdmb
AmJam, {dZmX nmVH\$ _\$Xa, 1985
- 5) ^maVr` ñdV\$ Vm An\$mbZ H\$mB{Vhng- VmamM\$,
n{Q> mbm hmD\$g-ZB©Xëbr, {ZXeH\$ àgmaU {d^mJ,
gMZm Ed\$àgmaU _\$ mb` , 1984
- 6) g\$H\$V H\$ Mna AU` mî - am_Ymarqgh {XZH\$a,
nQZm, CX` mMb Am` P\$ma, 1972
- 7) ^rî_ gnHzr CnY` ng gnHë` - {ddh\$ {ÜdXr,
ZB©Xëbr, dmUr àH\$meZ, 1998ÿ
- 8) qhXr CnY` ng H\$bm- àVmmZmam` U Q\$Z
bI ZD\$, qhXr g_{V gMZm {d^mJ, CÉVa àXe, 1965
- 9) V_g ... EH\$ AU` `Z- epOm nmQxb,
H\$mZna, em`_2 àH\$meZ, 2003
- 10) ^rî_ gnHzr H\$ gnHë` H\$mAZerbZ- gae ~m-a,
H\$mZna, ApnjUm@aH\$meZ, 1997
- 11) P\$ngM- `enmb Bbrhm-mX, bnh\$^maVr àH\$meZ, 1976

- 12) Xgd| XeH\$ H\$ qhXr CnY` ngm_| gnfXm` H\$ gnhrK© _Obm anUm,
ZB©Xëbr, dmUr àH\$meZ, 2008
- 13) ^rî_ gnhrZr ...i` pŠV Ed\$aMZm- amOúda gŠgZm, Ed\$aVmm R:ñH\$á,
ZB©Xëbr, dmUr àH\$meZ, 1997
- 14) _ar YnaUnE±Ara NpíO-H\$u - ~banO gnhrZr,
ZB©Xëbr, gañdVr {dhma, 1979
- 15) _ar {\\$è_r AnĚ_H\$Vm- ~banO gnhrZr,
emhXam, {Xëbr, qhX nmF\$Q>~H\$ ànBdQ>{b., 1974
- 16) `nXñH\$ Pand oge- ~banO gnhrZr,
{Xëbr, AnĚ_mam_ EĚS>gYŌ, 1974
- 17) am_Or {I VWm ^JdVràgnK {I, AnYQZH\$ qhXr CnY` ng- ^rî_
gnhrZr(gñm), ZB©Xëbr, amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, 1976
- 18) ^J' VrMaU d' nF\$ CnY`ngm' o`p -MVZm- ào -S:ñ dOZmW eifc
àH\$meZ ' \$Xa, {Xëcr, àW' gñH\$aU - 1977
- 19) qhXr CnY`ng : gnH\$VH\$ Ed\$a' nZdVndnXr MVZm- S:ñ g{AMXmZ\$ amfj
amOrd àH\$meZ, Bcñhm-mX, gñH\$aU - 1980
- 20) gn(hĚ) Anp gmf n(OH\$ gK^© S:ñ {edH\$ ma { ' I
H\$cm àH\$meZ, {Xëcr gñH\$aU - 1977
- 21) ZmJnOĚ H\$ gmf n(OH\$ MVZm- àmo àUfj
fjmì r nH\$meZ {Xëcr
- 22) g' nOemó H\$ AnYma- I r e\$`mĚZ {I nmR:ñ
{H\$Vm-Ka àH\$meZ, H\$mZnø, àW' gñH\$aU 1962
- 23) i`f{³V MVZm Anp ñdmV\$ñmā qhXr CnY`ng- S:ñ nēfñm' Xp-o -
- 24) OZp H\$ H\$Vm - gn(hĚ) ' | {M{I V gmf n(OH\$ g' ññE± S:ñ gwaē JmffH\$dmS>

A' Z àH\$meZ, H\$mZnþ gñH\$aU 1991

- 25) gOZm Anþ gX^© Ak¶
ZèZc npäc qGJ hmD\$g, ZB©Xècr, gñH\$aU 1984
- 26) g' nOdmX - Sñi gñJmZÝX
^maVr¶ kmZnrR>dmanUgr, gñH\$aU 1960
- 27) gñhÉ¶ H\$m g' nOemó - Sñi ZJÐ
amOH¶ ma AÊS>gÝg, {Xècr, gñH\$aU 1982
- 28) H\$m n¶Zr - O¶eH\$a àgnX
- 29) H\$m n¶Zr EH\$ nZ{d¶ma - JOnZZ ' mYd ' ¶³V~nð'
- 30) qhXr CnÝ¶ngñ ' | i¶{³VdmXr MVZm- Sñi EZ. Hð. Omgó \$
Odmhc nñVH\$nc¶, ' Wam, gñH\$aU 1989
- 31) à^nh\$a ' nMdoHð CnÝ¶ngñ ' o' gm(OH\$ MVZm- ' Oþ gæ¶X
{MÝVZ àH\$meZ, H\$mZnþ, à. g§ 2005
- 32) gñhÉ¶ VWmH\$cm - ' m³g©E¶g
' mñH\$ng àJ{V àH\$meZ, qhXr AZdmX
- 33) Cþrgdt eVnãXr H\$s qhXr nÌH\$m[aVm ' | gm(OH\$ MVZm- anhc aÐZ
^maVr¶ J¶V- {ZHóVZ, ZB©Xècr, gñH\$aU 1999
- 34) [hXr CnÝ¶ng : gm(OH\$ MVZm- Sñi Hðdanmc qgh
nñS{c{n àH\$meZ 1976
- 35) g' nOemó Hð ' ymYna - e§ZnW {Vdmar
- 36) AnY{ZH\$ qhXr CnÝ¶ng : Xe{ZH\$ MVZm- Sñi I ram' e' m©
- 37) ZmJnO¶ H\$s gm(OH\$ MVZm - Sñi gñÐ e' m©
gmW¶\$ àH\$meZ, ZB©Xècr
- 38) qhXr gñhÉ¶ gm(OH\$ MVZm - Sñi aÉZnH\$a nñÊS¶

{dH\$mg àH\$meZ, H\$mZnq, gñH\$aU 1979

39) [hXr CnYqmg] ' | ' hñH\$ñqñE' H\$ M/Zm- Sñf gñ' m Jñ

40) ~rgdr eVr H\$ gmñ(OH\$ M/Zm - Sñf gmñ ZnW eñc

41) [hXr H\$Vm - gn[hEñ] ' | OZ M/Zm- Sñf AÉUm cmd \$ñ

{dH\$mg àH\$meZ, H\$mZnq, gñH\$aU 1990

42) [hXr CnYqmg] ' | X{cV M/Zm- Sñf amñ Mñ ' mcr

{dUm àH\$meZ, H\$mZnq, gñH\$aU 2012

43) qhXr gn[hEñ] H\$m B{Vhng - Sñf ZJñ

ZeZc àH\$meZ, hmD\$g Bchm-mX, gñH\$aU 1976

44) A' W/cmñ ZnJa ñqñ{³VEd H\$VEd Ed\$gññ - Sñf gñe ~Ìm

45) g' H\$ncrZ [hXr CnYqmg] - Sñf gñO nmcrdmc

46) ñdmVñññ qhXr CnYqmg : ' jññ gññ' U - Sñf hñ ð nmZar

gñr àH\$meZ, Oññq, gñH\$aU 1974

47) qhXr CnYqmg H\$ {XenE\$- Sñf dXàH\$me A{ ' Vm^

JmñdX àH\$meZ, ' Wñm, gñH\$aU 1995

48) ñdmVñññ qhXr CnYqmg H\$m ñdeñ - Sñf ' Eñññ Cnññññ

A' Z àH\$meZ H\$mZnq, gñH\$aU 2006

49) qhXr CnYqmg : g' nO Anñ ñqñ{³V H\$ ÚYÚ - Sñf ' Dñcm Jñm

gñññàH\$meZ, ZBñXècr, gñH\$aU 1986

50) qhXr CnYqmg EH\$ Aññññ - amñ Xè { ' I

amOH\$' c àH\$meZ, ZBñXècr, gñH\$aU 1962

51) ' çmAnñ - ' \$UrídaZmW aUw

amOH\$' c àH\$meZ, ZBñXècr, gñH\$aU 1991

52) qhXr CnYqmg gmññ(OH\$ M/Zm- Hñ' mannc qgh,

նմխճնն ահմեշ, {Xëcr- 1976

- 53) **A' Vcnc ZJa H6 CnYIngni ' | gmr n(OH\$ MVZm- emom nncrdmcm,**
qVZH\$ Os g aHmeZ OqIna
- 54) **qXr CnYIng : gmr n(OH\$ MVZm: Sxi Hdaqgh,**
nmxcn aHmeZ ZBqXëcr.
- 55) **qIennc H6 CnYIng : gmr n(OH\$ MVZm Sxi M' Zcmc Jia,**
emaxm aHmeZ, ZBqXëcr.
- 56) **qIennc H6 Hsm(Zqni ' | gmr n(OH\$ MVZm - Sxi E' . ~r. ~mUdr,**
gmYzm aHmeZ HsmZna à. g§ 2013
- 57) **g' HsncZ qXr ZndHni ' o gmr n(OH\$ MVZm- Sxi HsagZ andV,**
gmYzm aHmeZ HsmZna à. g. 2009
- 58) **ad MYXna qXr CnYIngni ' | gmr n(OH\$ MVZm- Sxi A' aqgh Oqam' cndm**
A' Z aHmeZ, Ah' Xm-mX, gñHsaU-1985
- 59) **CnYIng pñW(V Anp J{V - Sxi MYDHny ~mXdsHsaU**
dmlr aHmeZ à. g§ 1993
- 60) **' m³ gXr gnKqemó Anp qXr HSm gmhEñ- Hda nnc qgh,**
YaVr aHmeZ, ~rHsmZa à. g. 1984
- 61) **qIennc H6 CnYIngni ' | gmr {qH\$ MVZm- Sxi h. I r. ' mZo**
gañdVr aHmeZ, HsmZna, à. g. 1988
- 62) **gnRanar qXr CnYIngni ' | n[ad(VZnar OrdZ ' jëñ- Sxi NñmXdr KnanSø**
{dUm aHmeZ HsmZna à. g§ 2008
- 63) **AnY(ZH\$ CnYIng {d{dY Anqim - {ddb\$ anq**
A{Zc aHmeZ, Bcmh-mX - 1990
- 64) **ZndHsna ^ri' gnHzr- ed gapeim, {dZñ aHmeZ, HsmZna 2008**

n[a{ei> - 4

nĪ - n{ĪH\$E±

- 1) AnbnMZm (Īj_m(gH\$), gŕm Zm_daqgh, ZB©{Xëbr, amOH\$_b àH\$meZ, Aàp-{gV\$a, 2004
- 2) H\$WmH\$, OlnB©{gV\$a, 2003
- 3) Nnì mZQ>, gŕm eaX ZmJa, AĤ\$ 20, bl ZD\$, CĒVa àXe g\$ŕV ZmDĤ\$ AH\$X_r, OZdar-_mM,© 1982
- 4) XñVndO, gŕm {dídZmW àgmX {Vdmar, AĤ\$ 17, Jm l nna, ~@Vhmì mVm, AŠVy-a, 1982
- 5) _Yw_Vr, df©43, AĤ\$ 7, CX` nna, amOñWmZ gm(hĒ` AH\$X_r, OlnB©2003
- 6) gm[aH\$m, df©13, nĵmH\$ 145, {Xëbr, Zd^maV OĤBâg àH\$meZ, Aàp, 1973
- 7) AnOH\$c - gŕm\$ gr' m AnPm, ZB©{Xëcr - 3
- 8) ~ŕmJ - gŕm 'nñZXmg Z{ ' eamŕ, ZB©{Xëcr - 63
- 9) hġ - gŕm amOĐ ŕmXd, ZB©{Xëcr 2
- 10) g' H\$mcrZ ^maVrŕ gm(hĒŕ)- gŕm AéU àH\$me, ZB©{Xëcr

----- * * * * * -----